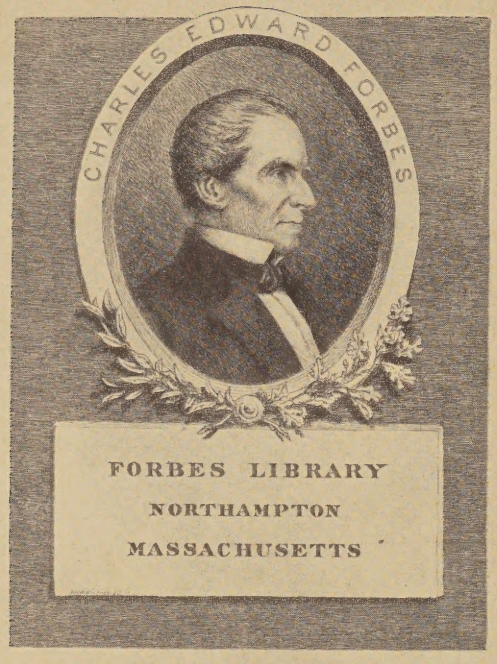


FORBES LIBRARY
NORTHAMPTON
MASSACHUSETTS

W. W. Bickwell

vol 1

Boston State House, Nov. 7. 1839.

1

From 1st book of Records of Gen. Court. 1650. to 1674

Wm Pynchon, Gent. Assistant May 1650 — one of 10 -
Capt John Pynchon. do May 1665. 1666. 7. 8. 9

Springfield Deputies — Edward Holiake (Holyoke). May 1650 -
Mr Henry Smith — " 1651 -
Mr Wm Daires — " 1652
Capt Humph. Atherton — " 1653
none — " 1654 & 1655
Mr Elizur Holyoke — " 1656 -
none — " 1657. & 1658
Capt John Pynchon — " 1659 -
Mr Edw. Holcock — " 1660
same — " 1661
Capt. John Pynchon — " 1662 & 1663

None — 1664. May
Capt J. Pynchon — Aug. 1664
None — May 1665.
Capt Wm Daires — 1666.
Mr Elizur Holyoke — 1667
Lt Thomas Cooper — 1668.
Mr Geo. Colton — 1669
Capt Elizur Holyoke — 1670
Capt Wm Daires & Geo Colton — 1671.
Capt Wm Daires — 1672
Lt Elizur Holyoke — 1673 & Sept 1673. & May 1674 & May 1675 Capt Wm Daires 1676

May Court 1651. Springfield was destitute of a magistrate. At their request, Mr Henry Smith was authorized "to govern the inhabitants of Springfield", & hear & determine all cases of offences, civil & criminal, that could not lye upon life or banishment, according to law, in matters of weight parties may appeal to court of Assistants at Boston. 6 men for a jury if 12 cannot be had for that service. Mr Smith to give oaths to constables, examine witnesses, &c. He took his oath. (In room of Wm. Pynchon, left out of the magistracy, on account of his book.

Springfield Oct 19. 1652. Mr J. Pynchon, Mr Elizur Holyoke & Samuel Chapin, Commissioners for Sp. to have the same commission to act that was granted to Mr Henry Smith the last year. Form of their oath prescribed.

Man. 5. 244

Springfield, May 1653. In answer to petition, Mr John Pynchon and Mr Elizur Holiock were empowered to give the freemen's oath there — Springfield to have a great gun lent them at their request, if such can be found undisposed of.
John Pynchon confirmed for Lieut. & Elizur Holyoke for Ensign. The confirmation of Mr. Smith to be their Capt. to be delayed till he returns from England.

May 1654. Three men, P. S. H. — and S. C. empowered as Commissioners to act according to commission granted to Mr Henry Smith in May 1651 — to take oaths prescribed in 1652. Commission to continue till further orders.

FEB 1 1938

2 . Springfield

Forasmuch as the towns of Springfield and Northampton are so remote that the Treasurer cannot send forth his warrants to them as is provided by law, Public charges page 9th — It is therefore ordered by this court and the authority of the same that the constables of said towns from time to time shall call together their inhabitants, in each town, who shall assess their inhabitants & pay in the same according to law, unless at such time or times as the Treasurer shall send them warrants as the former law provides, then to make their assessment accordingly.

same Mass 5. p. 245a

May Court 1656. this was done.

October Court 1657. Mr John Pynchon confirmed as Captain Mr Elizur Holyoke as Lieut. Thomas Cooper, Ensign, at the request of Henry Burt, clerk of the Company at S.

Oct 1657 Richard Fellows petitioned for a grant of 200 acres at Chickpee River, upland & meadow, — engaging in consideration thereof to build a house there for travellers, both parlor room, & house & lodging for men, & provisions for both with beer & strong liquors. Granted, in case he perform his engagement & keep a house &c. there for 7 years. [He sold this land & buildings in 1660, to Thomas Clarke of Boston for 70£

Hatfield p. 44

Oct 1658. There was a Committee to agree with such as presented to carry on the trades of furs — Mr Pynchon for the trade of Springfield & Norwottuck for one year, in regard to the present Commotion among the Indians. 20£. [Others gave one 25£, one 8£ one 5£ &c]

Land Book p 38. See Records of Mass IV. part I. 354

Henry Chapin & Richard Fellows laid out 300 acres for Capt Thomas Clarke of Boston, about 28 miles this side of Windsor, on a hill. Their return in June 1658

Springfield petitioned, that is the freemen, about 1660 (no date) that as there was no magistrate in the western part of the Colony, that Mr John Pynchon might be proposed to the towns as a Magistrate.

Continued p. 10. 44 p. 94.

At May Court 1653. Several inhabitants of Springfield craved liberty & authority to erect a new plantation and township at Nonotuck. Mr J. Pynchon, Mr E. Holyoke & Samuel Chapin appointed to divide the land into two plantations; the petitioners to have one of them at their choice, where they shall have liberty to plant themselves; but not to appropriate to any plantation above 100 acres of land of all sorts, of which not above 20 to be meadow, till 20 inhabitants have planted themselves upon the place, who shall have power to distribute the land to the several inhabitants according to their estates or eminent qualifications as in other towns.

see this entire p. 5. Return of the 3 Committee at May Court 1654. that they had divided the land at Nadtuck into 2 plantations & granted to those "that now first appeared to remove thither to plant themselves on the west side of the river Connecticott as they desired" and had laid out their bounds from the little meadow above their plantation called Capawonke or Mattaonett, down to the head of the Falls which are below them, reserving the land on the east side of the river for another plantation. Court approved.

Mass. 5. 244a does not include this May Court 1655. "In answer to the petition of the inhabitants of Nonotuck, humbly desiring the establishment of government among them; their petition is granted, and it is ordered, that Wm. Holton, Thomas Bascom, & Edward Elmer shall and hereby are impowered as the three men to end all small causes according to law; they repairing to Springfield to Mr Pynchon & Mr Holyoke who are authorized to give them their oaths, as also the constables oath to Robert Bartlett."

Mass. 5. 244a May Court 1656. In answer to the petition of the inhabitants of Northwottock alias Northampton, Wm. Holton, Edward Elmer & Thomas Bascom are appointed to end small causes there under 40/. To take their oaths before the Springfield Commissioners; also the Constable chosen in N.H. to go to Springfield & take oath.

[Petition referred to above – is in full. Mass. 5. 244a & 245a.

[Order about N.H. & Springfield on preceding page.

Northampton

May Court 1656. R. B. of Northwollock alias Northampton hath committed a great misdemeanor in attempting to force the wife of one Smith of the same town, as the Court are informed; some report that he did force said Smith's wife, but the case is doubtful, & not yet examined, there being no court nor magistrates in those parts so remote; — Mr John Pynchon & Mr Elizer Holyoke appointed to hear the case, examine testimony, &c: If they judge the case capital, the offender to be forthwith sent to Boston prison, to be tried at the next court of assistants; if they find the case not capital, but only a misdemeanor, they are to bind over said R. B. to the County Court to be held at Cambridge in October next with sureties, &c;

Mass 5 p 244b

May Court 1658. "In answer to the petition of Northampton it is ordered that their condition in relation to a minister be forthwith commended to the Rev. Elders & their help desired therein. 2dly That there shall be two Courts kept yearly by the Commissioners of Springfield & Northampton, jointly or by any four of them; the one at Springfield on the last Tuesday in the first month, and the other at Northampton upon the last Tuesday in September which courts shall have power to hear and determine by jury or without, according to the liberty the law allows in complaints, all civil actions not exceeding 20 pounds damage and all criminal cases not exceeding 5 pounds fine, or corporal punishment not exceeding 10 stripes, reserving appeals in all such cases to the County Court at Boston, and the said Court shall have power to grant licenses for the keeping of ordinaries or houses of common entertainment, selling wine cider or strong liquors according to law & not otherwise giving the oath of freedom or fidelity to persons qualified according to law; to bind to the peace & good behavior, to commit to prison felons and malefactors as the law allows, & this to be during the Courts pleasure"

Land Book p 31 "The Court encourage Mr Eleazer Mather; being called to preach at Northampton, as the people there wish". Gen Court held May 19. 1658 (see p. 6)

Cont p. 6. 12

County & Colony

Thanksgiving. 28th of 7th month 1654 — for Peace between
Mass 2 247 England & Holland, establishment of Government in England,
Lands p. 310 "the Lord crowning this year with his goodness in the blessings of the earth, although the spring was moredy than ordinary & some threats of great rains this harvest" — a threatened war prevented here. — Sept. 20. on Land Book.

Country Rate. Oct 1654 — to be paid in year ensuing in
Mass. 3 113 wheat & Barley at 5/. Rye & peas 4/. Indian 3/.

Country Rate Oct 1655 — to be paid in wheat & Barley at 4/6
Mass. 3 105 peas 4/. rye 3/6, Indian corn 2/6. — half to be paid in wheat corn & peas.

~~Feast~~ June 11. 1656. Day of Humiliation } on account of our native country, in reference to the abounding of errors especially those of the Ranters & Quakers —
Mass. 2. 247 that the Protector may be preserved — the land & naval forces may be successful — that the Lord would go out with the Protestant Armies against Anti-Christ and his adherents, that there may be peace among the Churches there, &c

Lands. 310 Oct 1656. Order against the Quakers.
Mass. 2 114 Oct 1656 — Wheat & Barley 4/6. peas 4/. rye 3/. Indian corn 2/4.

Thanksgiving Nov 5. 1656. — for the gospel, for peace in
Mass. 2 109 our gates, plenty & abundance of the blessings of
Lands p 310. the earth, suffer supplying our churches with officers, making up some breaches, for the peace & preservation of our nation, &c

Prices Oct 1657. Country rates to be paid in wheat, barley or
Mass. 3 105 barley malt at 4/. Indian 2/6, rye & peas 3/.

Lands p. 312. Oct 8. 1662. To pay Rates, Wheat & Barley to be 5/6. Peas & Rye 4/6. Corn 3/.

---

see p. 3 "Nadtucke Plantacon" is on the margin of the record.
— Return of Committee for laying out Nonotuck.
"To the honnored Generall Court of the Massachusetts;
Wee whose names are underwritten, being appointed to divide the lands at Nadtucke into two plantacons, wee accordingly have granted to them that now first appeared to remoove thither to plant themselves on the west side of the river Connecticott as they desired; and have layd out theire bounds, viz. from the litt. meadowe above their plantacon, which meadow is called Capawonde or Mattaomett downe to the head of the Falls which are below them, reserving the lands on the east side of the said river for another Plantacon, when God by his Providence shall so dispose thereof, and still remaine,
your humble Servants,
John Pinchon
Elizur Holyoke
Samuel Chapin."

The Court approves of this retourne".
(So copied by Mr Felt. He places it under Oct. 1654. but I am confident it was May, 1654 Mr S Hu O Johnson in the printed records.

May Court 1658. "This court being solicited by one of the inhabitants of Northampton in the name of the rest to commend their condition, wanting an able minister of the Gospel to administer the things of God unto them, to the Rev.d Elders, which this court take themselves bound to further what lieth in their power; and understanding that some of the said inhabitants have an eye unto Mr Eleazer Mather as a fit man to administer the things of God unto them, this Court judgeth it meet to declare that in case God so incline the hearts of those who are concerned therein, that Mr Mather go unto Northampton to minister unto the inhabitants there in the things of God, they both approve thereof & shall be ready at all times to encouraging in that service as there shall be occasion in whatsoever may rationally & meetly be expected."

May Court 1659. "In answer to the petition of the inhabitants of Northampton, this court doth order that Wm Holton, Arthur Williams and Richard Lyman to end small causes there for a year; and that Joseph Parsons & Thomas Root joined with them, be their selectmen, and that James Bridgman be constable; And for that part of their petition desiring the encouragement of Mr Mather, the court declare themselves ready to consider what they shall propound And in relation to their carrying on the duty of the sabbath in Mr Mather's absence, wherein they do so much disagree; that though in some cases private men ——— may exercise their gifts when there are such as are known able, approved & orthodox, yet for the present as things are circumstanced with them, the court judgeth it their best, safest & most peaceable way in the absence of their minister to assemble all at one place & to spend the sabbath together besides praying & singing, in the reading & repeating of known godly orthodox books & sermons."

Land Book p. 311.

Petition about difficulties & rates Oct 17. 1659. P. 145

[Cont. p. 12

Hadley

May Court 1658 in answer to petition of Capt Cullick and Mr Wm. Goodwin for themselves & others; Their request is granted as to lands not already granted – they may not at any part of their jurisdiction already planted – if they to submit to an orderly hearing of the differencies between themselves and their brethren. [Explanation. Mass. 2.329.

Su petition Mass 2.329 Answer. Mass. 5.244. " 3.62 Land Book p. 311

May Court 1659. "Whereas it hath appeared to this court that according to a former grant to Capt John Cullick and Mr Wm Goodwin in behalf of themselves and friends that desired to remove into our colony they have begun to remove to Norwottuck with several families and made some beginning on the east side of the river, in orderly a plantation, & that there are many desirable persons, having a pastor with his church, engaged to go along with them, with another who may in time be joined to that church for their further help in the work of the ministry, whereby they are enabled not only to carry on ~~[illegible]~~ a town but church work also. This court, being willing to remove all obstacles out of their way of finding the people so many and considerable that have engaged, with several others that would engage, if there might be encouragement found them for them, do order that these persons following, viz. Capt Pynchon, Lieut Holyoke, Deac. Chapin, Wm Holton, & Richard Lyman shall be a committee fully empowered by this court to lay out the bounds of the town at Norwottuck on either or both sides the river as they shall see cause, so as shall be most suitable for the ~~inhabitants~~ cohabitation & full supply of those people, that this wilderness may be populated & the main end of our coming into these parts may be promoted. Voted by the whole court met together, 28. 3 – 1659."

[Laying out of Hadley. 1659. page 144

Mr Simon Broadstreet had "formerly" 200 acres granted [illegible] in 1653 a grant of 500 more. 16[illegible] May, he requested [illegible] 500 acres to the 200, "a town or towns on the east side the river" – he to compound [illegible] for the [illegible] [illegible] Capt Willey. Dennison's 200 acres formerly granted to take place before his 500.

May. Dennison had 300 acres granted for services [illegible] May 1657 [illegible] 500 = on Cons. [illegible] 200 [illegible] J. B. 500; [illegible] 300 [illegible]

" " S. Symonds 300 acres [illegible] on the [illegible]

Hadley

October Court 1659. Mr Bradstreet had 700 acres, Maj. Gen. Dennison 500 acres, formerly granted on this side of Connecticut river against Northampton — now to lie on the west side of the river about 6 miles above Northampton to begin at either a brook, or at a walnut tree forked from the root about half a mile from the said brook, as they shall choose before the next Gen. Court in October — and to extend up the Con. river from said brook or tree not exceeding 1 3/4 miles in a straight line, & then upon a square or right angle to run from the river into the woods so many poles as shall make up their grant aforesaid.

Mr Symonds to have 160 acres next above the above grants — 80 rods by the river for width. Said farms to belong to the New Town then as respects public charges.

October Court 1659. Those made freemen here, or who removed to Connecticut & have now returned to this colony, are still freemen here without any further oath. Those in the plantation on Connecticut River who are non-freemen, but capable by law to become so, to be sworn by Springfield Commissioners.

The New Town to be under the power of the Springfield Commissioners in regard to county courts, till further order

May Court 1660. Mr John Webster of the New Town at Norwottuck is by this court commissionated with magistratical power for the year ensuing, to act in all civil & criminal cases as any one magistrate may do — he to join with the Commissioners in keeping the Courts at Springfield.

Bradstreet, Dennison & Symonds gave up their grants on the East side of the river, to accommodate the new Town, and had them on the west side. In consideration of this, Court granted an addition of 300 a to Mr Bradstreet, 300 to Maj. Dennison, & 100 a to Mr Symonds to be taken up on west side of the River, at least full 6 miles from the place now intended for Northampton meeting house upon a straight line; or in some other place not now appropriate to towns or persons in this jurisdiction. Mr Bradstreet to have first choice

Dom May 30 1660 — [more particular Mass. 5, p. 258.

Hadley

May 1661 first Representative from Hadley, Mr Samuel Smith
May 1662. Mr Wm Lewis. 1663 Lt Smith & Wm Lewis
May 1665 Lt Sam'l Smith } Mr Peter Tilton } 1664 none down. See Northampton
1664 Ap Lt Sam'l Smith & John Whitt
May 1666. Mr Peter Tilton
Oct 1666 Mr Tilton & Mr Henry Clark
May 1667. Lt S. Smith & Mr P. Tilton 1672 Mr Peter Tilton (Ens. Hen. Phillips [illegible] to Andover
1673 Lt Sam'l Smith & Mr P. Tilton
Ap. 29. 1668 same & same
May 1669 Mr John W[illegible] (& Wm Holton [illegible] Wm Clark of N.H. 1674 Mr Peter Tilton
May 1670 Mr P. Tilton, Mr Henry Bridgam 1675 Mr John Richards & Mr P. Tilton
May 1671 Mr P. Tilton & Lt Sam'l Smith 1676 Mr Peter Tilton,

May 1661. "On the motion of the inhabitants of the new Plantation near Northampton, relating to sundry particulars: It is ordered by this Court that the said town shall be called Hadley, and that for the better government of the people & suppressing of sins there, some meet persons annually presented by the freemen unto this, shall be commissioned and empowered to act in several services as followeth; 1st the said Commissioners together with the Commissioners of Springfield & Northampton or the greater part of them shall have liberty & be empowered to keep courts appointed at Springfield & Northampton. 2ly. That the said Comm'rs for Hadley shall be & hereby are empowered without a jury to hear & determine all civil actions not exceeding 5 pounds — 3dly that the said Comm'rs for Hadley shall and are hereby empowered to deal in all criminal cases according to law, where the penalty shall not exceed 10 stripes for one offence, but any person sentenced by said Comm'rs may appeal to the Court at Sp or N.H. — 4thly that the persons for the year ensuing, & till others be nominated & chosen for the town of H. are Andrew Bacon, Samuel Smith, & Mr Wm Westwood. 5thly that the Commissioners take their oaths b[illegible] for Capt Pynchon. The Jurymen, freemen for trials at Sp. & N.H. Courts shall take information & make presentments to the Court of misdemeanors as grand jurymen usually do or ought to do — and that the clerk of the Court for Sp. and N.H. send forth warrants to the three towns for jurymen with respect to the ease of travel to each co[illegible]; and that Mr John Russel sen. be clerk of the writs for Hadley, & that Mr Westwood, or in his absence, one of the other Comm'rs are hereby authorized to join in marriage at Hadley.
[The above is some condensed]

Contest about Bounds p. 147 to 151, & p. 328 to 330
do " " " Mass 5. p. 256 to 261.

[Continued p. 15

Springfield & N.H. [continued from p. 2.

Mary Court 1659. In answer to the petition of the inhabitants of Springfield, it is ordered that Capt John Pynchon Mass. 3. 62. Lt. Holyoke & Mr Sam Chapin, for the year ensuing and till the court shall take further order, shall have full power & authority to govern the inhabitants of Springfield, & to heare & determine all cases & offences both civil & criminal, that reach not life, limb or banishment, according to laws here established; Provided it shall be lawful for any party to appeal to the Court of assistants at Boston; Provided also that their trials may be by the oaths of Men, if 12 cannot be had for that service — and that Northampton be referred to Springfield in reference to County Courts, which courts shall be kept one on the last Tuesday in the first month & the other on the last Tuesday in September yearly at Springfield, unless the Commissioners aforesaid shall see just cause to keep one of them at Northampton — and the two courts to be kept at Springfield (or at Northampton as aforesaid) shall in all respects have the power & priviledges of any county Court till this court shall see cause otherwise to determine; Provided they shall not warn above four jurymen from N. Hampton to Springfield or from Sp. to N.H. and all fines as well as entry of actions shall go towards defraying the charges of courts; and out of Court, the Commissioners or any two of them agreeing, may act in all respects as any one magistrate may do either at Springfield or Northampton. And the commission granted last year in respect to N. Hampton is hereby repealed"

Same Court. Divers of the soldiery at Springfield petitioned about a troope. Court granted liberty to the Commissioners officers at Sp. to appoint 7 or 8 persons to serve with their horse, they being completely fitted with horse & furniture as the law requires & such as are troopers — being so fitted they are not obliged to exercise with the foot company, but to be under the command of the Commission officers of foot.

Mr Pynchon sworn in open court as Commissioner above he to give oath to the other two. Mr Pynchon empowered Mass. 5. 245 to solemnize marriages.

Springfield.

b. 324. October Court 1659. 1000 acres granted to John Pynchon
[half this in Mass. 4 157 / Half at Falls S.H. Hadley 171]
of which 400 acres in reference to money disbursed by his father, the rest upon other considerations — not to be laid out in more than 2 places — not to be laid out in land already granted, or under a plantation.

May Court 1660. Springfield County Court empowered to erect, a sufficient prison & house of Correction as other counties. The Commissioners to act in the case. — to commit offenders &c.

May Court 1661. Springfield & Northampton allowed their country rate for the year ensuing towards the erecting of a prison or house of correction at Sp. so as the said house amount to 60 pounds or upwards & be finished by next Court of Election. This was requested by those towns.

May Court 1663. Capt John Pynchon, though allowed as Capt. of the troop of Horse in Hampshire, is to assist in exercising the foot company at Sp. till the next court of Election.

May Court 1664 200 acres granted to Sam Chapin for service done, where he can find it, ungranted.
[Laid out Mass. 5. 232]

August Special Court 1664. Capt Thos. Clark & Capt John Pynchon were sent as Messengers to Col. Nicholls about the reduction of the Dutch, raising men, & They allowed to impress men & horses for their use

May Court 1665. Capt. John Pynchon, a Magistrate, to hold county courts till Associates shall be chosen.
& Wm Smith
Mr Henry Clarke, Wm Clarke, Mr. Holyoke,
[Land Book]
to assist Mr Pynchon in Keeping County Courts for Hampshire.
Comm. of small causes in N.H. & Hadley to continue in other respects as formerly.

May Court 16[illegible]. Petition of some at Springfield, about Sam Marshfield & the Indians. Referred to County Court

May Court 16[illegible] 400 acres granted to John Pynchon for services. [Mass. 4. 159] — 500 acres laid out

Oct Court 1667 Nath. Ely's fine for selling cider &c. is remitted except 20s. Fine was 16£. He petitioned.

May 1668. Geo. Colton formerly chosen Quarter Master of the Troop at Sp. now allowed.

Jane. Benj. Cooley, Esq. of Hart Co. at Sp. allowed.

May 1669. John Keep, freeman [Court. 1. 248. 444

Northampton

[Cont. from p. 4. & 6

May Court 1659. Wm Holton, allowed as Commissioner
Mass. 3 62 at Nth. to be sworn here by some of the magistrates before the court break up, and he to give oath to the other two Com'rs. and constable. He took his oath accordingly.

October Court 1662. Constables bill in relation to the charge of Edward Butler of Northampton sending to prison on to the value of 10£. is allowed — The Treasurer of the Country to pay 5£ & the Treasurer of Hampshire 5£.

Same Court. Wm. Clark late of Dorchester being chosen Lieut. at N Hampton, David Wilton Ensign, both confirmed by the county Court. This court orders commissions be granted to either of them on application and Wm Clark is empowered to join in marriage such as desire it, being published according to law.

1666. [illegible]

May Court 1663. Lt Wm Clark Deputy from N.H.
the first recorded

May Court 1664 — Lt Sam'l Smith } probably mistake for
Mr Wm. Lewis } Hadley.

August Court 1664. Mr Wm Holton. Lt Wm. Clark

May Court 1665. Lt David Wilton, Mr Wm. Holton

May Court 1666 Mr Wm Holton. Same, May 1667.

Ap. 29 (May Court) 1668 Lt Wm Clark & Capt Aaron Cook

May Court 1669. Lt Wm Clark & Wm Holton put against Hadley
" " 1670 Lt Wm Clark & Wm Holton — same two 1671
" " 1672 Lt Wm Clark. 1673 Wm Clark & special Court Sept 1673.

May Court 1665. No magistrate at N.H. and Hadley — none within 20 miles. to give oaths in civil cases. Mr Henry Clerke of Hadley empowered to give all civil oaths in N.H. and Hadley.

May Court 1666. Jos. Parsons of N.H. petitioned for something He to procure a certificate from known persons of N.H. to Capt Pynchon, that he is such a person as the law directs

May 1668. Samuel Smith made free
Oct 1672 Mr Solomon Stoddard. do.
May 1680 — Mr Jos. Hawley, David Burt, Wm [illegible], John Woodward, Jona Hunt
Joshua Pomeroy. 1680 Oct. Enos Kingsley

May 1674 Lt Wm Clark Deputy — and May 1675 & 1676

May 1681. Freemen Sam Langton, Nath Phelps.
May 1682 Samuel Bartlett
May 1683 Sam Allen, Eben Strong, Jam Wright, John Taylor.
May 1684. Jos. Root. Jona Parsons, Wm Holton, Rob Lyman, John Hulbert
John Shelden, Benoni Stebbins. Sam Judd. Jacob Root. Henry Burt.
Alexander Atwood.

Northampton

1672 May. David Wilton petitions to be discharged from the office of Lt of the Troops — granted — petitions for the confirmation of his mortgage from the Indians Sachems Chickwall & Paquahtant for debt. The Court considering the petitioner's long serving the country, granted him 100 acres of land in the place desired, provided the peal land fell in the courts power to dispose of

1676 Oct. Northampton abated out of their last 10 country rates £18. 12. 6. towards their loss.

1682 May. Inhabitants of N.H. petitioned as to Squatters & refer to former grant, committee &c. They say the greater part of former Committee are dead

1683 New Committee appointed — Eus Johnson, Lieut Jos Parkin, Ens Preserved Clapp, — these to supply places of the deceased & to join other three — to have power as before.

Bounds. May 1685. Courts say there was a mistake or omission in stating N.H. bounds, Oct 18. 1654 — 9 miles west from the Great River, being omitted, is to be added — "From the Great River west Nine miles into the woods".

Return of Committee for settling bounds between N Hampton & Springfield, — May. 1685 returned, but agreement April 28 1685

p. 162. bounds to begin at the great barr of the falls that is about the first great barr, next to Northampton — marked a pine tree 40 rods from River — then West 2½ miles then S. ½ mile, then West to end of bounds of N.H. or 9 miles from the river. Northampton to have liberty of fishing at the Lower Falls in Sp. without molestation, M.18.253 & have liberty of such highways as they may need for transportation to the boating place below the falls

Signed by Jos Parkin, Jona Hunt, David Burt, Medad Pomeroy for N.H. John Pynchon for Sp. Committee (who were besides him, S. Marshfield Rowland Thomas, Samuel Terry — approved by Gen Court.

May 1685. Jos Hawley petitions for heirs of David Wilton about the 100 acres. Court granted that it might be taken up anywhere in this jurisdiction, free from other Grants.

Freemen May 1676. Timo. Baker, Jos. Parsons, John Bridgman, Judah Wright, Sam Smith

Militia Officers 1689. Mass. 3. 71. Officers Dec. 1690. p. 294 of this 1692. Mass 2. 78. Mass. 1. 188. 293. 295

p. 305. 306. 307 Dispute with Hatfield about bounds. Mass. 3. 83. 84

Northampton Drain p. 325. 326. 331. 332. 324. Mass 2. 96

and Westfield. p. 309. 311. about Taxing 1708 p. 315. — about land between N.H.

Hampshire [There is act in full in Mass. No. 5. 137th pass.

Mar. Court 1662. Forasmuch as the inhabitants of this jurisdiction are much encreased so that now they are planted far into the country upon Connecticut River, who by reason of their remoteness cannot conveniently be annexed to any of the counties already settled; and that public affairs may with more facility be transacted according to laws heretofore established, It is ordered that henceforth Sp. N.H. and Hadley shall be, and hereby are constituted a County; the limits on the S. to be S. line of the patent the other bounds to be full 30 miles distant from any or either of the said towns — all towns hereafter erected within these limits to belong to said County. Said County shall be called Hampshire, & have the privileges of any other county. Springfield shall be the Shire town, there & the courts to be kept one time at Sp. and another time at N.H. the like order to be observed for their shire meetings that is, one year at one town & the next year at the other from time to time. It is ordered that the inhabitants of the Shire shall pay their rates to the country in Fat Cattle or young cattle, such as are fit to be put off, that so no unnecessary damage be put upon the country. If they pay in corn, then to be received at prices such as the same do commonly pass among themselves, any order to the contrary notwithstanding.
[abridged]

October Court 1662. Towns in Hampshire petitioned. If they shall pay their country rates in cattle, the Treasurer shall appoint a person there from year to year who with others as the law directs shall value the cattle, as money pay, or as is provided in the annual order about payment of country rates.

Same Court. To encourage the raising of a troop of horse in Hampshire; as they are yet in their minority & till they have more; 36 horse shall be accounted a troop; have liberty to choose Capt: Lieut: Cornet & other officers, as other troopers.

1677 May. Lt Wm Allis. Lt David Wilton. Lt Wm. Clarke and Deac. Peter Tilton, are returned as chosen Associates for Hampshire Court for this year. Allowed.

[Cont. p. 20

Hadley.

[Cont. from 24.]

October Court 1662. Differences between Mr Bradstreet and Hadley. Court judges meet to limit Hadley, from the Brook mentioned, running on the S side of the Plain desired by Mr Bradstreet, & that in all other respects the bounds of Hadley be as returned in a former vote. Further Mr Bradstreet may take his farm of 500 acres on said plain, not prejudicing any other grant.

May Court 1663. Mr Henry Clark, Mr Sam Smith, Mr Andrew Bacon allowed as Comis for Hadley till last Tuesday of Sept. next. Hadley to choose Comis before that time, to end small causes, & other towns, as the towns in the Bay. The Commission granted by Gen Court May 22 1661. to Hadley Comis in 2 & 3d part, is void & of none effect, after last Tuesday of Sept. next.

Land Book p. 312

October Court 1663, Bounds of Hadley west side of River to be stated at the tree or stake by a swamp, being about 6 miles from N. H. meeting house (as some of Hadley declared to Deac. Parks & others)
Maj. Dennison's farm to begin at said tree or stake & run about a mile along the river in a due square so as to make up his 500 acres

Bounds of Hadley on E side to extend 5 miles from their meeting house place, up the river, 5 miles down the river by straight lines, & from the most eastern part of the river 4 miles back into the country, according to order of Gen Court 11-3. 1659.
This bill was between Magistrates & Deputies May 1662, in above language. Not all completed but postponed in part. Now the 500 acres to Dennison, bounded by the tree is confirmed — to run up the river on a N. line 1 mile — lines to run E. W. N & S, all at right angles. Mr Holyoke and Lieut Witton to lay it out.

May Court 1664. Sam Smith & others petitioned for Hadley — Court granted 1000 acres of land petitioned for, next to Maj. Gen. Dennison's land, if they agree with Mr Bradstreet for the 400 acres lying within their town, not otherwise.

May 1666. John Cole sen. Jos Baldwin, Francis Barnard, Philip Russel, admitted freemen.

May 1668 John Westcar petitioned for remission of fine imposed on him by County Court for selling liquors to the Indians. Referred to Hampshire Court to remit as far as they think meet.

Hamp. p. 23.

Hadley

Court Oct. 1666. Bounds of Mr. Geo. Dennison's farme as laid out by Mr. E. Holyoke & David Wilton. Bounds given but cannot be read.

Court May 23 1667. There was a petition from Thos Meekins Wm Ellis & Isaac Graves, & others — These three appeared for this party; Mr John Russel Mr Samuel Smith & Mr Peter Tilton appeared on behalf of the town. Court heard both, Judge it is not expedient to make a division at present, the plantation being yet in its infancy, otherwise than by mutual agreement. Hear that the petitioners think of settling a minister there, — think a joint endeavor to effect the same ~~& an issue between them~~ will be the best way to settle the difference between them. [Petition in other book.

Court May 1668. Mr Henry Clerke to join in marriage at Hadley.

Same Court. Samuel Chunt bought of John Barnard 1¼ acre of swamp & paid for it, but had no deed. Court orders admr of J Barnard to give a deed.

May Court 1669. Answer to petition of Mr John Russel pastor, & Mr Wm Goodwin, Ruling Elder of the church of Hadley, & in their names; This court declares that the Court in their order Oct. 1668 meddled not at all with the relation that any of their members stand in to the church, neither doth that act enforce any dismission of their members, or ceasing of relation or obligation to duty, and thus answers the greater part of their petition, especially since the church expressetth themselves not willing to keep them bound to them, but would hasten them to be in a capacity for dismission; in which respect, it is expected they will encourage them in procuring an able & godly minister, they desiring this. As to the other part of the petition, Court intended on mutual agreement in joint allowance to both ministers, when the west side should procure one. If they do not agree, then those on west side to support their own minister but not to be forced to help the East side, those on West side being fewer & less able than east side. West side not to rate lands belonging to men on E. side, while such persons actually reside on East side. As to 3 lots undisposed of on West side, Court thinks they should belong to west side for ministers maintenance, & to encourage that work

Hadley

Continued

If either party are dissatisfied with this order Court thinks it will be best to choose a committee to repair thither, to view land, hear both parties, & to settle what may belong to the maintenance of a minister on each side of the river, who shall divide the land in reference to that, and make return to the next Sessions; to be an issue of the matter

Court 1669. Court refer to their decision in May. East side have sent a writing, in which they declare (by their Selectmen) that they are dissatisfied.
Court appointed Elizur Holyoke & Thomas Cooper in Mr. Geo Colton, Mr John Strong, & David Wilton Sam Marshfield & Rowland Thomas, (each party to except against any of these if they see cause) — these the remainder, if 3 or more, to repair to Hadley & to West side also, & view, hear, & determine what land shall belong to the support of the minister on each side — to draw a line & or make return to the court: to be a final issue.

May 1671. Joseph Baldwin & Noah Coleman admitted freemen

May 1672 Mr Henry Clarke for Hadley, & Wm Clarke for Northampton, empowered to administer oaths in civil & criminal cases in their own towns

May 1673 Philiab Smith freeman, and Jos. Warner [Warriner

May 1673. Richard Goodman & Sam Dickinson petitioned about land, (head of Mr Ward, seemingly). County Court to see.

May 1673. Sundry inhabitants of Hadley petitioned for a new plantation — Granted — to be 6 miles square lying near North bounds of Hadley Provided within 7 years there be a competent number of families settled there & an able orthodox minister provided
Committee — Maj John Pynchon, Capt Wm Clark Mr Wm Holton to grant lots, manage prudential affairs, &c. they to reserve 250 acres for the country.

May 1673. Petition of Hadley about bounds. Ordered that their bounds shall run 5 miles up the river 5 miles down the river, and 6 miles eastward, from their meeting house

[Continued p. 34

Deerfield.

p. 19 8000 acres laid out for Deft. - at a place
Mass. 166 called "Pecumptick" instead of land of Natick now settled upon by Indians. Return by Joshua Fisher at October Court - 1665. Laid out by him in May 1665. Points & distances given. Said land is said to be 10 or 12 miles northward from Hadley.
Court approved, "provided they make a town of it and maintain the ordinances of Christ there within 5 years; Not to interfere with Mr. Dennison's & Hadley Grant,
Mr Williams's Letter 1703, p. 313. Samuel Partridge's Letter 1707 p. 315 & 1704 p. 314

Quabaug.. [see p. 152. 43

May Court 1667, answer to petition of the inhabitants there. Grant of 1660 void, terms not having been complied with. There are now 60 or 70 families at Quabaug. May be a town when they shall be fit.
Capt John Pynchon, John Aires, Wm Pritchard & Alexander Cloy, & John Younglove, or three of them (of which J. P. is one) to have power to admit inhabitants, grant lands, & order the prudential affairs, till they shall be fit for a township. They are to get a godly minister, &c. Court gave them 7 years freedom from rate to the country, provided those of Ipswich, who intend to remove there, &c
Lands: p 311. Ipswich granted 6 miles square at Quabaug. May 1660.
Oct. Court 1673. Inhabitant of Quabaug have the liberty & privilege of a township at their request; the name thereof to be Brookfield. Provided they divide not the whole township till there be 40 or 50 families there; in the meantime, no man to have over 200 acres granted.

May 1677. wd. Susanna Ayers of Quabaug alias Brookfield petitioned for pay for what she expended on the soldiers by ordering Capt Poole & others. Granted.

John Clary. Committee of Watertown to pay him for his son John Clary's horse 3£. Treasurer to pay him. 20/ for his service

May 1676. Court judged meet to continue the garrison at Quabaug. & that provision be sent to them. Have treated with Lt Wm Clark for a supply for these towns on the river. Capt Turner to furnish a guard.
Letter. Garrison out of provision, supply from Hadley not likely to come for present relief - Provisions for one week to be sent up to them.
[See page 43

Deerfield

1673 May. Inhabitants of Pocumtuck petitioned, viz
S. S. Samuel Hinsdale, Sampson Frary & others,
Court allow them the liberty of a Township; and in
addition to the 8000 acres, do grant them, so that
the whole shall be 7 miles square, Provided an able
orthodox minister be settled within 3 years, and
250 acres be laid out for country use

Committee Wm. Allis, Thos. Meekins sr. Sgt Isaac Graves
& Samuel Smith, Mr Peter Pelton, Sam Hinsdale,
to grant lands, lay out 250 acres, manage their
prudential affairs, &c till they shall have a
capacity to manage their own affairs.

May Court 1679 Mary Allen late of Deerfield petitioned; Court
judge meet that John Root & his wife, who was
lately the wife of Samuel Hinsdale, shall give legal
assurance of the land therein mentioned to said
Mary Allen & her children

May Court 1681. Petition of Wm Clark for Deerfield Proprietors
they may improve the Committee appointed by County Court
of Hampshire to act for the regulation of the affairs there
till that Court take further order

May Court 1682. Richard Weller & other inhabitants of
Deerfield petitioned, about promoting the settling of
place — about Proprietors giving up certain things &c
Court do not order, but commend it to the rest of the
Propr's to do as those have done who have given up
every 10th acre, it being a very probably way
to gain more useful inhabitants for settling said
place &c. Orphans not to be wronged, who have rights
there, but to choose Guardians to act for them, those
under age & choosing guardians, to be supplied by the
Hampshire Court.

Oct 1678. Petition of the "Remaining inhabitants of Deerfield"
is referred to the proprietors for the allowing of their
interest. Committee to regulate improvements & charges
& other things to encourage the rebuilding of the place

Deerfield p. 25. allowance to Deerfield Preachers.
p. 166. Deerfield Militia Officers 1689 and Mass. 3. 71.
132 Petition from Deerfield 1693 for a garrison, &c
132. Their Fortification 302 rods, at 5s. rod cash. 1693
Mass 3. 74. Deerfield was allowed for this called 202 rods; £40 on Province rates
Mass. 2. 81. Their grant of 7 miles square laid out & accepted
in 1717. & May 3. 324. Fortification in 1702
Mass 1. 136 Petition from S.P. for D. Oct 1693. Fortification called 320 rods or more
1. 164. Petition for helps 1692-3. for a Cabement of Fences &c
1. 302. Petition of S. Partridge for Deerfield. Feb 22. 1692-3.
2. 180. Deerfield bounds, on petition, June 3. 1719. to extend 1½ miles
from Con River, like Nft & Hatfield. Rev J. Williams to have 7 Islands
in the river, 30 or 40 acres in both, "next against Lower plain".
Mass. 2. 37. Worthingtons account of Deerfield.
" 2. 87 Pynchons account of Indians about Deerfield Sept 30. 1695.
Hamp. p. 166 County Court allowance to Deerfield Sept 1690
Mass 3. 74. Deerfield allowed £10 for minister June 1696. P. 405 & this £10 in 1697.

Hampshire

Con. from page 14

Oct Court 1667. The Hampshire Deputies complained
Page 338 | concerning the wrong they suffered by Indians.
The Court see no way for injuries past but to refer them
Land Book p. 313 | to a course of Law. For the prevention of future
evils, we judge meet that this Indians be forbid
harboring great numbers of strange Indians
unless they will engage to make satisfaction for
what injury they shall do the English, in the time
of their abode with them; and that they be
acquainted how their resorting & living among
the English Towns, especially in the time of
their wars with the Mohawks, doth occasion
much damage to the English many ways;
Therefore that they be warned to observe our laws
& shun all offence & prejudice to the English
& be ready to give satisfaction when any does
happen — And to effect this better, that some
principal Indian be appointed and declared
to be the Sachem of them, to whom the English
can resort when wrongs are done by Indians
expecting from such chief the delivery unto the
hands of the English, by him, the Indians that have injured
the English; if the wrong is proved, & no reparation nor pledge given up made,
the sachem to be proceeded against in a course of law
as being liable to answer for the injury.

p. 338 Lt Wm Clark, Lt David Wilton & Lt Samuel Smith
or any two of them are empowered to treat with their
Indians about the setting of a chief or head over them
& by advising with them, to learn whom they account
or desire to be their chief, that the English may have
their recourse to for satisfaction for injuries
from them; & finding them to agree upon a meet man
or men to be their chief, then to acquaint the
County Court of Hampshire therewith that so
notice may be taken thereof

In case the Indians do not agree, or there is
such dislike among them that they cannot be
persuaded to accord, then return to be made to
the next Gen. Court, that the court may appoint
and declare some some meet man to be their
chief or sachem.

[They chose Chickwallop. See Hampshire p. 70.

p. 338 Report of Committee in regard to the Mohawks

Hampshire. — October Court 1667

To the Sachem of the Mohawks

[Mass. 9. 297 Previous letter to Mohawks in 1665 is on p. 337-338.]

Land Book p. 313.

The General Court of the Massachusett, upon complaint made to them by some of their people of Hadley & Northampton, that they have suffered much damage this last summer by the Mohawks, have thought meet to signify the same unto you & to let you know that about midsummer last, some of our English men saw some of your people, whom they had spoke with, going with burdens from their fires & place of lodging, where several hogs' [illegible], new & bloody, were left behind, viz. 16 [illegible] of swine; Also others of ours have taken up shoes made of green hogs skins, which were left at the places where the Mohawks made their stands, & from whence they were seen to go; and about the same time, we had several, caught, shot, wounded, & some killed, & the flesh cut off from their bones & carried away; many Mohawks being then about our towns & seen by some English, we have cause to suspect that this also was done by some of them, (not to speak of the damage your people formerly, some years past, did in gathering, carrying away & spoiling our corn) their killing & [illegible] as aforesaid being very evident, we have reason to move for speedy & full satisfaction which our people expect, & we hope you will cause to be made them accordingly. We have further to let you know that an Indian youth who was servant to an Englishman at Northampton, was murthered about the end of the last, close by the town, & part of his hair flaged off his head,* on which day some Mohawks were seen nigh the very place where he was killed, and we have heard that not long after this time the Mohawks shewed a lock of hair at Albany, which was short hair as this youth's was; so that we have probable grounds to think that some of your people are guilty of this murder, which yet we are apt to think may not only be unknown to you, but contrary to your order, & do presume you will not allow any such thing; and therefore do acquaint you therewith, desiring you would take some special course for redress & the insolencies & prevention of like evils for future, lest your people, if they go on in such ways, should occasion a breach of the peace betwixt you & us. We must also tell you that those things are expressly against the promise of those of your nation, which we once had in our hands, whom we secured from [illegible]

* Scalping was evidently something new to the English.

22 Hampshire

Continued—

— violence by our Indians sent them home with manifestation of love & friendship, & willingness for the continuance thereof, who told us that your people would not meddle with any Indians that wore English clothes, or that had their hair cut short. But this aforementioned action, as it gives us cause to suspect your people, so also to let you know we do not judge it convenient for you to suffer your people in an hostile manner to approach nigh us or our Indians that are dwelling amongst our towns, which we desire you so to take notice of & consider as not to disturb our peace by any unlawful attempts of your men, but to cause them to stay and avoid all just offence & prejudice to us which may provoke our people against you. We never yet did any wrong to you or any of yours, neither will we take any from you, but shall right our people according to justice; yet are we desirous to continue all amicable correspondence with you, if the fault be not in yourselves by offering insolencies to our people, which we may not bear or suffer. Thus hoping of your readiness to make satisfaction for what is past, & care for the future continuance of friendship, Your loving friends

The Governor & General Court of the Massachusetts

To Robin Hood, chief Sachem of the Indians at Kenebeck.

[The Magnanos or Mohawks paid £20. for damage. Hamp. p. 71.]

The General Court of the Massachusets on complaint of some of their inhabitants of Hadley & Northampton that they have suffered much damage this last summer (as is not improbable by some of your men, in shooting, wounding and killing sundry of their swine & cattle & in cutting the flesh from the bones & carrying away the flesh of the cattle so killed, for which they expect speedy satisfaction & we hope you will cause it to be made to them accordingly & that all unlawful violence be forborne for time to come, not only in respect of their cattle but their corn in which also your men have done us wrong formerly as we are credibly informed, & if any of your people shall be injurious to you, you may be assured of due justice to be done you therein. But if your men shall notwithstand-

Continued

— proceed to rob away our people, we hereby signify to you that we may not suffer or bear with you therein, so hoping of your readiness to restore & recompense such damages as our people have by yours suffered & that you will peaceably live with us, & all our people. This letter is signed by the Secretary

your loving friend

Edward Rawson in the name & by order of the Gen Court of the Massachusetts.

Complaints of our own Indians, same time. Hampshire p. 70.

1685 May. New Township granted to Maj. John Pynchon and those he shall associate with him above Squakeag, to prevent the encroachment of the French upon us on Connecticut River. (The reason given by Maj. P.) 8 miles square provided he take possession within one years, and settle 10 families within 3 years, & 30 families in 6 years, settling an orthodox minister also Provided the land lie in our Patent.

1685 May. Thomas Dewey of Westfield appointed Cornet to Hampshire Troop under command of . . .

[1681. & 1685. Associates for those years. Mass. 5. 245

1679 May. Associates — Mr Wm Clark, Mr Peter Tilton, Mr Samd Smith

[See Associates for 1679. Mass. 5. 245.

1679. There have been no Regimental Trainings for four years in which time Essex, Hampshire (1776, 1777) Suffolk & Middlesex (1775, 1778) should have been drawn forth. This year should be Middlesex & 1680 Yorkshire. To be none for two years to come. In 1681 to begin with Essex & go on, viz Hampshire 1682, &c

Same M. 4. 282. Order of 1679 page 54

Mass 4. 282. Trainings reduced to 4 in a year. May 1679.

1681. Oct. some towns in Hampshire are without brand marks for cattle &c. The following brands ordered by Court

S for Springfield — NH for Northampton. HD for Hadley

WF for Westfield. HF for Hatfield S. for Southfield

Way to & from Boston.

1682-3 The way to Connecticut is very hazardous & travellers by reason of one deep river that is crossed 4 or 5 times, which may be avoided, it is conceived, by a ~~new~~ nearer way ~~to be laid out~~ Maj. Pynchon to lay it out, if the judges med. & have it well marked, he having 2 Indians to guide him.

[See notice of the way to Boston in 1700 — Mass No 2. 160. Miscel No 3. 172.

[See this Vol. 392. & 397. and 391. & 395 & 333; in Mass No 2. 186. (year 1715).

See Hadley No 1. 152. Mass. 3. 35.

[Cont p. 38

Waronoke or Westfield. [Petition &c. 1662. page 146.

Oct Court 1668. Aaron Cook petitioned in the name of the inhabitants of Woronoke. The Court judge meet to make an addition of land that may be to the contents of 6 miles square, not to intrench upon other grants. Springfield or those appointed by Sp. to manage the matter, & the furtherance of the work for a township till this court shall take further order; provided a minister be settled there within two years; said plantation to be free from Country rates 3 years

May Court 1669. A motion was made in behalf of the
p. 152 inhabitants of Woronoke belonging to Springfield that they may be a township, Springfield being willing. Court granted their request, and allows them all privileges as other towns; said town shall be called Westfield.

May Court 1670. Elizur Holyoke, Geo Colton, Samuel Marshfield & Rowland Thomas, made return of the laying out 6 miles square to Westfield — They were appointed by Springfield. — 5 miles broad at northern end, extending from a pine tree at the East mountain to a white oak at West Mountain. In length southerly 9 miles from said pine tree holding the course of the S.S.W point upon the meridian compass, and at S. end of the 9 miles, limits are 5 miles broad westward. Within this tract are about 3 square miles of land granted before by Sp. to Westfield, & about 2 square miles in reference to the farm of Maj. Atherton deceased and Capt Clapp. Allowed by Court.

1671 May. Capt John Holly, deputy of Westfield. same 1672 & 1673 1674
" " Freemen admitted, Isaac Phelps, Jos. Whiting, Jonas

1671 Oct Algut & Wallum, sachems of Nayasaeke near
Hamp. 74 Westfield, complained that an Indian called Amoakisson sold a part of their land at Waronoke to Cooper which is distributed among the English of Westfield, without giving them any allowance. County Court to do justice in the case.

1678 May Mr ~~Edward Taylor~~ ~~John Ashley~~, Freemen
1680 May Mr Ed. Taylor, David Ashley, Jos. Dewey, Samuel Root, Jos. Pomeroy
Nathaniel ---elly John Hunchet

Westfield:

May 1679. Petition of John Maudsley & Thos Noble in behalf of Westfield that their town accounts and country charges may be accepted by the Treasurer. Approved.

May 1679. - The Committee appointed by G. Court Oct 1677, for new modelling the dwelling of the people in Hampshire, do order a nearer coming together in some of those towns and particularly appointing a tract of land for the inhabitants of Westfield to build upon nearer together at or by their meeting house. & the inhabitants by a general vote consented to settling thereon, & the proprietors of the lots given up to break their homelots, for such as should come & settle on them; the present proprietors being allowed for land they part with two acres for one out of the towns lands intended for homelots; which was granted by the town. The parts of homelots taken amounted to 150 pers answer to a mans. (Sabbath

Court orders the proprietors to give deeds to those that settle on these lands June 3. 1679

Oct 1680 John Root, 1st Commissary of Westfield to have 14£ in full.

Oct 1681. Freemen. Eleazar Weller, Thos Noble

May 1674 Samuel Loomis was appointed Ensign of the Company of Westfield

1675. George Phelps. uncle of Elisha Hart, petitions - says the said Hart though over 30 years old has no ability to manage the estate left by his father. Some land may be sold

1678 May. John Maudsley, ap. Lieut. of the foot company there

1679 May. John Mun petitions - allowed 7.6.0 on account of

Page 123 Westfield 1682 May John Mun allowed 5£

1683. May allowed 10£. page 126.

Confirmation order about Westfield above dat. June 3. 1679 Court order that those that have removed or are about to remove & settle in these small lots, shall have legal deeds of the same from the owners of land in one as above, only towards adjacent land.

p. 146. Gen. H. Atherton's & Capt Roger Clap's Farms were laid out at Waranoke. Mass 5. 257.

Cont. page 50

Hatfield

October Court 1668 In answer to the petition of the West side of the River at Hadley; The Court judge meet that they be allowed to procure an able minister to settle with them on their side of the river, for whose maintenance they are carefully & comfortably to provide, & shall be freed from the maintenance of a minister on the east side of the river unless the inhabitants on the East side of the river and they shall agree together for the maintenance & allowance of both jointly; Provided that the inhabitants of the west side shall not rate any of the estates or lands of the inhabitants of the East side lying on the west side of the river towards the maintenance of their minister.

May Court 1670 "In Answer to the" Petition of Hadley on the West side of the River that they may be allowed to be a Town distinct from Hadley on the east side of the river, the deputy of Hadley certifying that that town have consented to release them if this court do approve thereof, &c This court do hereby allow them on the west side of the river to be a township distinct from them on the East side of the river, and do grant them a tract of land westward six miles back into the woods from the great river, their southerly bounds to be Northampton Northerly bounds, & the land that Hadley reserves to themselves, and from this said southerly line, to run up the river northerly upon the square 6 miles, their northerly bounds likewise to run back from the great river 6 miles westward as before, reserving proprieties formerly granted to any person, and that this town be called Hatfield."

1672 May. Mr Hope Atherton, John Coleman, freemen admitted

1672 May Hatfield Petitioned for settlement of the grants between them & Dedham. Court appointed Lt Wm Clark, Sam Smith & Mr Peter Tilton to settle the grants referred to, at expence of the petitioners

Return of the Committee, October Court 1672. They found that Hatfield grant of 6 miles N. of Northampton, went nearly 1¾ miles N. of the line run by Pacomtuck proprietors; Committee determined that Hatfield N. bounds should extend to a brook called by the English Sugarloaf brook at the common place of passing over where two trees are marked — to run thence East to Great River, & west 2 miles into the woods

Continued
Committee decided that Pacomtuck should have, for the land taken out of their measure to accommodate Hatfield, on the N. side of Pacomtuck river from the mouth of Green River a line to run due East one mile and west one mile & North three fourths of a mile, the whole 2 miles long by 3/4 broad — for the remainder, to begin at Pacomtuck river at the end of their proprieties & run on the east line to the Great River & to extend on a S. line 2 miles.

Committee report Oct 20. 1672. Courts app. at Oct 9. 1672

Oct 1672 Comit Wm Allis appointed Lieut of Hamp. Troop under Maj. Pynchon; Mr Joseph Whiting to be comit Secretary to issue Commissions to them.

Freeman May 1673. Sam Belden, Dan Warner, Wm Gull
May 1674. Dan Warner to be Ensign at Hatfield

Oct 12. 1677. Letter from Gen. Court to the Maquas Sachems about 6 of them men coming near Boston, & imprisoned & at liberty: Refer to friendship lately renewed by Major Pynchon & others at Albany — go on about some Maquas killing a Natick man and carrying away two Natick squaws — request them to send back the squaws; & let our friendly Indians alone

Mass Rec 9. 297

"There are other Indians for you to fall upon, whose pursuing and distraining we shall take kind of you, namely a parcel of Indians who came lately from Canada & fell upon Hatfield, the same day when 4 of your Indians lodged in Hatfield, and were there kindly used the night before. These Indians who came from Canada, as we since came to know by one of our captives that is got away from them have carried with them 20 of your people, women & children, with three men, who we understand are returning towards Canada It would be an acceptable service to us if you can destroy these Indians, & may you be instrumental in saving & recovering our captives; we shall give you good reward for the same.

Request as to their approaching our towns, so that we may know them, "the people of Northampton & those towns being on their guard & scouting forth."

Oct 1677. Hatfield petitioned in regard to their captives. Governor to appoint meet persons for the recovery of the captives, to give instructions, to write to the French Governor of Canada & to Indians who have the prisoners in possession, & make overtures for the regaining of the prisoners & for the settling of peace. Country to pay charges.

[Cont. page 40

[Cont. from page 11th — sup. 44

May Court 1669. In the order to prevent the exportation of coin, Commissioners were appointed, Lawrence Bliss of Springfield was one.

Same Court. Samuel Chapin grant of 200 acres in 1664 is laid out about 4 miles from Mendon bounded as in plot on file. Laid out by Jos. White and Benj. Abby. Not to include any meadow granted to Mendon

May Court 1670. Springfield petition for a tract of land
p. 152 between Springfield and Westfield. Court order that
(Suffield) then be reserved for a new plantation a convenient quantity of land between Springfield, Westfield and Windsor [Not granted by deputies to Springfield as asked for.

October Court 1671 Divers inhabitants of Springfield petition
p. 33. for erecting a township on the west side of the river Connecticut towards Windsor. Court granted the petitioners a tract of land South of Sp. & Westfield to the content of 6 miles square, to be laid out there for a plantation & township, provided there be 500 acres laid out for the Ly. Court's & country's use 100 acres of it to be laid out near where their meeting house shall be & provided that in 5 years there be 20 families settled on the place & that they take care for the procuring & maintaining some able minister there, & that not above 80 acres be given to any one person or family till at least 20 families are settled there

Capt John Pynchon, Capt Elizur Holyoke, Lt Cooper & Mr. Geo Cotton, Ens Cooley & Rowland Thomas or any three of them (Mr Pynchon to be one) are appointed to manage the affairs, receive inhabitants, grant lands, &c. to continue till this court shall order otherwise. Magistrates did this Deputies did not consent as yet

1671 May. ~~Jos Baldwin & Noel Coleman~~ admitted freemen.
John Barber. Ch. Ferry. Jos. Riley

1671 May It is left to the care of John Pynchon to run the line of our South bounds as far as he shall see meet 20 miles westward of Con. River, beginning where Goodman Woodward left off otherwise

1671 May Capt Pynchon ap. Sergeant Major of Hampshire Regiment
1st Regimental meeting in 1676. Major to have 10£ for expenses &c. a year
only 1 Regiment met on a year. Hampshire can lay of the 6. (1671. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6)

Man 3 274 | There was a contribution in the colony 1667 for the distressed Caribee Islands, or his majesties fleet in the
Misc 4 16 | Caribee Islands. Maj. Pynchon, besides contributing largely sent 16 bbls pork, expecting the country would pay, and taking their receipt. Committee appointed to see to it

May Court 1676. Springfield petitioned, on account of their great losses by the enemy; selectmen to make a new list of estates before any rates are levied.

Oct Court 1676 Springfield Petitioned. Considering the great loss of Sp. & the straits & expenses they have been put upon for the preservation of the place; ordered that they be abated 150£ of their rate due to the public; those who have deserted the town not to have any abatement.

May 1677 Maj. Pynchon was employed sent to the
p. 112 Misc. 9 2d/7 | Mohawks by advice of Council of Connecticut. His charges & expenses amount to 128£ money. This to be paid; also 30£ to be paid him, he discharging the charges of the 12 men that went with him out of the same. These sums to be paid by the Treasurer, & be proportioned by the Commissioners of the Colonies to the several colonies.

May 1678 Freemen, Victory Sikes, Isaac Lakehead, Luke Hitchcock.

May 1680 Mr Dean & Centors, Joseph Clapin, Sam. Ely
May 1681 Eph. Colton, Thos. Colton, Jos. Stebbins.
Oct 1681 Samuel Ball.

Oct 1681. Opinion of Court in regard to house & land in the occupation of Mr Pelatiah Glover. Town to raise money & pay the full value of the same

Oct 1681. There is a small island in Con. River towards the foot of the falls below Springfield, which some in Connecticut have purchased of Indians & challenge it as belonging to them, & to that Colony, though some miles within our line. Mr Pynchon requests Genl Court to make some disposal of it, Court gave it said Maj. Pynchon, for his pains formerly in running our patent line

May 1684. Freemen, Increase Sikes, Daniel Cooley

May 1684 Springfield petitioned about bounds.
Court grants that N. bounds join Northampton on West side and Hadley on E. side, & to extend to brook called Stoney Brook at the foot of the Mountains that lie eastward of the town.

May 1684. Petition of Samuel Ball — had sent down Peas to pay rates which were burnt in late fire in Boston. He was allowed something.
[Vol. 4. p. 44.]

Squakeag or Northfield

1672 May. Several inhabitants of Northampton and other towns, petitioned for land at Squakeag. The court is ready to grant the land for a village if 20 honest householders appear & give in their names to Maj. Pynchon, to be presented at the next Gen. Court, engaging to settle upon the place within 18 months after the grant. Provided the persons so engaging take due care to provide for the preaching of the word and ordinances of God among them. 300 acres to be reserved for the country in the village

1672 Oct. Several persons of Northampton & other places have presented their names to Maj. Pynchon according to the order of the Court May 15. 1672: the list whereof he hath returned to this court. & is on file, whereby they engage to settle a village at Squakeag upon Con. River above Hadley: The Court grants them a tract equal to 6 miles square, but not to be over 8 miles long by the Riverside.

Lt. Wm. Clarke, Wm. Holton, Lt. Sam. Smith, Corpt. William Allis, & Isaac Graves, or any three of them appointed to lay out the Plantation, and a farm of 300 acres of upland & meadow for the country — to admit inhabitants, grant lots, and order all prudential matters of said village at the charge of the undertakers — to take special care that a godly preacher be placed there as soon as there is 20 families settled — power to continue as long as court see fit.

May 1676. Joseph Dickinson of Squakeag, deceased in his life time sold house land & meadow to Matthew Gleason & Samuel Lankton of Northampton, & they having paid the second pay, but have no deed of said house and land; Phebe the relict of said Joseph is empowered to give deeds

May 1682. See Northampton

Page 153. Petition for Squakeag plantation. 1671.
Page 141. 142 Letter of Committee to Andross, about Northfield, Oct 3 1688.
139, 140 Depositions about Indians; and 6 persons killed at Northfield, Aug. 16. 1688.
Mass. 80. Grant revived & committee appointed Feb. 1713. 14. (Felt calls this incorporation.
3. 87 Northfield incorporated 1723. as a town.

Squakeag

1685 May 7. Wm Clark petitioned about Squakeag "for those that are preparing to resettle the village". Those who laid out the village were Wm Clark Wm Allis & Isaac Graves — 2 latter dead — said Clark has spent much time formerly & of late about settling the place. — they laid out the township formerly from a little brook on West side of Gt River — line to run west from River 3/4 of a mile — East side from lower end of 3 little meadows that are below Town plot, so run by river up 8 miles. Town plot fell low on this tract, this being no convenient plane higher. Those who intend to settle there, desire the court to let the plantation extend 2½ miles lower to a little Stony brook called 4 mile brook; this would greatly encourage those about to settle there (the place being scattered as it now is) there being near 40 families preparing to settle there within a little time. There is no interval nor meadow in this additional tract I move for them, but it lies near & will be useful for wood & other things & encourage more to settle there Petition granted.

See Name of Millis River — Mass. 5. 218. Pynchon was the name, "Millis River" in 1676. See p. 107. of this

Mass. 2 279 | Warham Mather preached 1/2 year at Northfield in 1688. — was not paid until 1701 — then 15£ His petition May 1691. page 296 of this.

Mass. 2 90 238. | Garrison kept at Northfield from July 1716 [illegible] years [usually 10 men]
Sergt. Joseph Kellogg commanded some years
Sergt. Joseph Hawley commanded Dec. 172[illegible] to May 1722.
M. 3. 85. 81.

Mass. 2. 90. Saml Partridge's Letter about Northfield. May 25. 1717
" 3. 85. { Saml Partridge (other of Committee) petition about taxes &c. 1720 — Mass. 3. 82. Petition of Com. 1718. 40£ granted for min.
" 3. 81. 40£ voted for the ministry at Northfield. June 1718.
2. 90. 30£ voted to Mr Doolittle. He was minister of the town & garrison (Dec. 1724.

Mass. 2. 184. Northfield Plantation revived. 1713-14. Committee appointed.

Mass 1. 283. July 1689. Petition of Tilton, Partridge & King in favor of Northfield.

Mass 1. 263. Petition from Northfield, June 27. 1689, written by Rev. John Russell. — [illegible] Jeffries

32 Sunderland ~~Hadley~~

The Committee appointed to lay out the 250 acres to above Hadley, in the tract of land granted for a new plantation, reported at Court 1674 that all the land there "which is of any worth for improvement" is only 930 acres, of ploughing land, swamp land for meadow, and land upland for home lots; having measured it we find but so much; the rest is barren pine land as far as we can learn; if the 250 acres for the country be taken from the 930, it will spoil the place for a plantation; to lay it out on the pine plain, will be to deceive the country; the committee therefore referred the matter to the Gen Court;
Signed by John Pynchon, Wm Clark. June 3. 1674.
Court in reply, ordered 50 acres of good land to be laid out for the country in the 930 acres; and 200 acres more in the remote lands. Mass Court 1674

Swampfield. The inhabitants of Swampfield petitioned; and the court ordered Capt E. Holyoke & Wm Clark & Wm Allis, to go to the place & view the same & report what is proper to be granted. Oct 1674.

Mass. 1.156. Map of Swampfield. 9 miles by 4. 1715
1.167. 2 days out of land here for Whiting's 1685 — not ratified.
3.94. 2 miles added to width. Aug. 28. 1729. Petition for it p. 327 of this
4.168. Plan of the town 1740 — 9 miles by 4.
Mass. 2.184. Petition & regrant 4c. Committee Feb. 1713-14
Mass 3.80. ~~Committee appointed Feb. 1713/14 named Sun~~ Swampfield.
3.80 Original Plat confirmed. Aug. 1715.
3.124. North Sunderland asks to be a precinct: 1750. (Granted prob.
5.17 North Parish made a District Dec 21. 1753.
5.55 East Sunderland made a town (Leverett) March 2. 1774
6.254. Representative from Sund. Montague & New Salem 1754

Indian War.
Mass. 2.69. Sunderland requests soldiers to guard &c. May 1725. They kept a scout and guard at their own cost. 1724 and probably before

Mass 3.83. Committee for Swampfield pray that they may be a town June 1718. Have 46 families, a church, minister & house for public Worship. Granted. Township to be called Sunderland. 205 acres of land petitioned for not granted. (250 probably)
Mass. 2.188. Proprietors petitioned. ask for release of the country farm to them
1715. of 250 acres, & for extension of boundary. Plat of land (above) &c confirmed. They complain that persons are boxing pine trees within the plantation, &c

p.28. Suffield. { Grant + Committee p.28. 1670
{ Running of S. bound. 1672. p. 1645. + also 1683.
{ Return of bounds 1674. p. 165.

October Court 1674. The Committee appointed Oct 1670 laid out the plantation March 21. 1671 (but delayed making return: on account of the unsettled time betwixt this colony & Connecticut, but several families being already settled there, + Connecticut not accepting the condition offered by Mass. the Committee never made return, dated May 20. 1674.

North bound is Springfield S. bounds – a little gutter half a mile below 3 mile brook, below Co Spec's house at two tall trees, N. side of gutter, by Gt River side; thence due West about 4½ miles from Con. River to Westfield bounds; East bound is Con. River. 6 miles below said trees upon a square with west line; the South line runs due West from an oak on the bank of the river about ½ mile below the island near the foot of the falls in the Great River – to run due west 7½ miles from said oak

For Country – laid out 100 acres S. of Stony brook, near where N. Hampton & Springfield ways to Windsor meet; not far from a place called meeting house hill – the 400 acres for country to be in S.W. corner of the plantation, there being good land there.

Committee requested Gen. Court to g – the planters 7 years freedom from country rates, "it being a very wood place & difficult to win" – "also that the name of the place may be Suffield an abbreviation of Southfield, it being the southernmost town in that country & near adjoining the South bounds of our patent in those parts.

Signed by C. Pynchon & J. Holyoke in name of Committee May 20. 1674

Court approves the return, all except exemption from rates to be 4 years instead of 7.

Freemen May 1681. Jos. Trumble. Geo Norton. Sam Kent. – (These not down against Suffield however)

Oct 1681. Thos Spencer. Thos Huxley

Oct 1681. Lieut Anthony Austin appointed Lieutenant in Foot Company at Suffield. Geo. Norton, Ensign
Mass. 2. 78. Same 168

1685. Suffield Petition against money Rates. Page 161. P. 44.

Mass. 4. 158. Claims on Suffield by Windsor, Simsbury, &c. no date.
Page 164 of this. Claims of Windsor & Simsbury 1693

West Suffield Parish. Mass. 2. 290

Mass. 2. 279. About 100 acres for ministry, over 100 acres above – 1702-3
Town to have this for ministry & to grant Mr. Ruggles 100 acres.

Mass. 1. 304. 305. Suffield greatly troubled by Windsor; their property carried off, &c. Their petition. 1695. 1696. page 308. 312

Mass. 2. 174. Committee ran S. Bounds. Began ½ mile below Island

Mass 3. 75 Suffield abated in taxes £ 200
Page 308 Petition to be free from rates on building a meeting house 1700.

Hadley

[Cont from p. 17

May Court 1676. Samuel Porter of Hadley has disbursed considerable sums on the country's account & particularly has taken the care of most of the wounded Soldiers at Hadley for their provision & comfort, laying out of his own money and borrowing money to procure necessaries for them — the country now owes him near 200£; and disowning a part of it. Court orders him to be paid 25£ in money, he being willing to stay for the rest.

Oct 1676. Hadley abated 9£ 3.4 on their last 10 country rates, towards their losses.

May 1677. Joseph Kellogg of Hadley, ferryman, to have 40£ for his loss, his team impressed for the country service, & ferriage of soldiers

Oct 1677 Saml Partridge "ferryman at Hadley" is allowed 20£ for what the country owes him for ferriage

Oct 1677. Petition of Hillary Wells of Hadley. Her late husband expended in providing for several wounded men and their doctor, 44£. Her rates are 17£. Treasurer to pay the rest.

Oct 1677 Mr John Russel pastor & wife Rebecca petitioned. Order Treasurer to pay half of his account.

May 1678 Freemen — Tenis Nash, Thos. Hale, John Russel
May 1680 — Richard Montague.
May 1681 — Thos. Lovey
May 1676 — Mr John Youngloe

May 1681. Abigail Kellogg allowed 10£ on the general account of Hadley

May 1681. Ph. Smith, Ch. Smith & S. Partridge, petitioned for liberty to sell a small edifice which is decaying, for the benefit of the orphans children of John Pitkin Smith, dec^d granted

Oct 1681. Wm Markham petitioned. His petition referred to County Court of Hampshire

1682-3. Mr Saml Partridge of Hadley. Quarter Master of the Troope, under Command of Maj. John Pynchon

May 1683. Freemen. John Ingram, Mark Warner, Nath^ll Warner, John Gardner

May 1682. Samuel Steele allowed 21£ for dieting Jona. Wells, a wounded soldier, 21 months in May 1680. He refused it, & sued Mr Jona. Gilbert & recovered a greater sum (at Hartford) — Court now ordered said 21£ to be paid to Mr Jona. Gilbert.

May 1683. Hadley petitioned for an enlargement of bounds, on the South border. Court granted as an addition to Hadley 4 miles square, provided Mr. John Pynchon may have his 600 acres part of a former grant, taken up in that tract, laid out to him in such form as the selectmen of Hadley & he shall agree.
p. 167

May 1683. Francis Barnard to have 10£. so much due to him — to be charged to account of Hadley

May 1676. Garrison soldiers in Northampton & Hadley. Recommanded them to dis miss ½ of them. The country will pay the wages of the half that remains from that time. This said to be done at the desire & motion of the Committees of Northampton & Hadley.

1677 May 2d Samuel Smith allowed to solemnize marriages, at request of Hadley.

1678 May John Warner of Hadley being debilitated as to nature & estate sayd, weak, to bear the burdens of watchings & wardings (Trainings), requests to be excused granted.

1678 May. John Warner late of Hadley, now of Springfield petitioned. Court granted 20£ towards his disbursement for the country

1678 May. Sam'l Smith of Hadley being very aged & weak not well able to discharge military trust as heretofore at his request, is discharged, and Aaron Cooke Jr is appointed Captain of the foot company there. Philip Smith, Lieutenant, & Jos. Kellogg Sr, Ensigne of the Hadley Company
see page 330
Mass. 2. 78.

1678 Dec. Philip Smith up. Lieut. of the troop of horse of Hamp.

1679 May. John Hubbard, of Hadley allowed 10£, 5 in money & 5 in other pay, on account of wounded men
Also 10£ to Jos. Kellogg.

1679 May Timo. Nash. Ensigne of foot company.

1679 May. Luke Hitchcock granted 10£, to be deducted from Hadley (Quere, Springfield?.

1679 May. John Hawks petition referred to Council

1680. Jonathan Wells, a wounded soldier — Jonathan Gilbert allowed 8.7.6 for his diet 33½ weeks at 5/.

1681 May 10. Sam'l Barnard of Hadley allowed 3.7.6

Representatives.

Springfield

May 1677. Mr Geo. Colton — none 1678 & 79
May 1680 Mr Saml Marshfield — May 1681 Mr Joseph Pynchon
May 1682 Mr Jos. Pynchon — May 1683 Mr Saml Marshfield.
May 1684 Mr Saml Marshfield. none 1685. none 1686.

[Major Pynchon says son Joseph attended G. Court at 3 sessions (May 1681. Oct. 1681. May 1682), & was entitled to 12£ from the town. but he was willing to take 6£ or half. "to clear his diet." He charged only 6£

Northampton.

May 1677 Lt Wm Clark, Medad Pomeroy
May 1679 Mr John Pynchon — May 1680 Lt Wm Clark same 1681
May 1682 Lt Wm Clark. — May 1683 Mr Jos. Hawley
May 1684 Mr Medad Pomeroy — May 1685 Mr Jos. Hawley
May 1686 Mr Medad Pomeroy

Hadley

Peter Tilton, Assistant: May 1680. 81

May 1677. Mr Peter Tilton, Mr Philip Smith.
May 1679 Mr Peter Tilton — May 1680 Lt Philip Smith same 1681
May 1682 Lt Philip Smith. — May 1683. Lt Philip Smith.
May 1684. Lt Philip Smith. — May 1685 Mr Saml Partridge
May 1686. Mr Saml Partridge —

[No Deputies from 1686 to 1689.
The Deputies for 1689. 90. 91, and 92 to the new charter, are in Miscel. No 8. 3d page — and in Mass. No 2. 142 to 154.
Those under New Charter begin in Vol III. 74th page.
[See magistrates in No 3. 71.

Magistrates 1630 were 11. — in
" 1632 " 8.

Malden. John Wait. 44. 1666. 1667. 68 69. 70 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9
Watertown. Richard Barsis 1664. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5
Roxbury Griffin Craft 1663. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68
Watertown. Thomas Hastings 1673.
Woburn. Humphrey Davy, many years

1686 May Court adjourned to 2d Wednesday in October, but no record of their meeting. (Dudley had taken possession

[illegible] 1632 to 1634
[illegible] May 1634 to [illegible]
Roger Ludlow Magistrat ——— 1630 to 1634

Wm Pynchon was magistrat from Roxbury, 1630 to 1636
Co de ——— " from Springfield 1642 to 1650.
John Pynchon " " " 1665 to 1686
Peter Pelton " " Hadley 1680 to 1686.
Henry Lane May. 1636.

Deputies

May In 1634 Wm. Goodwin & Wm Spencer & John Talcott were deputies from Cambridge; Israel Stoughton, Wm Phelps & Geo Hull from Dorchester; John Oldham, [illegible]

March In 1635 John Talcott, Wm Spencer & John Steele, Deps. from Cambridge
" Jos. Wolridge & Capt John Mason, do — " Dorchester

May " John Talcott, John Steele, Cambridge; John Wolcott? Wm. Phelps, Dor
" John Johnson, Sam'l Wakeman, Wm Parks, from Roxbury

Sept " John Talcott, & John Steele, Cambridge; John Moody, Roxbury
" Nath'l Duncan, Capt. J. Mason, Wm Gaylord & Wm Parks — Dorchester

March 1635 — C. Wm Spencer, John Talcott, Cambridge
" Wm Gaylord 1 of 3. Dorchester — Matthew Allen, Boston

May 1636. Clement Chaplain (Roxbury?) John Talcott Cambridge
" George Hull, Wm Gayland ("Galland") Dorchester

Sept " Wm Spencer Cambridge, and Wm Spencer April 1637 & May 37, & Sept 37, March 37-8

May 1638 Wm. Galland (Gayland) Dorchester May 1638.

Sept 1639. Edward Holyoke Lynn, and in Oct 40 & 41. & 42.

Springfield, Henry Smith first 1641 & 1642 June — nominee till 1650
1650 Edward Holyoke. Henry Smith 1651 —

Capt Nathaniel Turner [illegible] 1634-35-36

John Spencer first [illegible] to Springfield 1635 — [illegible] Newbury 1635-36

Thomas Stanley — [illegible] Sept 1635 first Ely Cambridge.

Matthew Allen, March 1635 to [illegible] probably Cambridge

Capt John Underhill Boston 1634. Henry Vane Boston 1637.
Capt Robt Sedgwick Charlestown 1637. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 48.
Simon Willard Concord 1636. 1637. 38. 39. 40. 41 44. 45. 46 [illegible]
Samuel Appleton Ipswich 1637.
John Glover, Dorchester many years. Hingham 1638 to [illegible]
Edward Lawson, Newbury 1638. 39. 42. 44. 45
Edward Rawson, Boston 1639. 40 41. 42.
Edward Holyoke Lynn 1639. 40. 41 42. 43. 47. 48
Wm Sheppard Braintree 1641 42
Stephen Kingsley Do 1641 - 43. 44. 47. 50. 51. 53
George Norton Gloucester 1642 43 44
Simon Allen Hingham 1643 - 44. 45. 46. 50. 52
John Hollister somewhere 1644. Weymouth
Thomas Atkins. Braintree 1644
Capt Roger Ceely Dorchester 1647. 1652. 53. 54. 55. 56. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 71
[illegible] Stoughton. Dorchester many years
Anthony Stoddard. Boston 1650. 59. 60. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79
Hugh Walker Gloucester 1650. 51
Samuel Hale Salisbury 1651
Thomas Marshall Lynn 1657. 60. 61. 63. 64

Hampshire [Cont. from page 23.

Oct 1677. Court orders that each town in Hampshire endeavor to new model their houses' situation, so as to be more compact, & to live nearer together for their better defence against the Indians; they being in more hazard from the enemy than some others.

For stating & ordering the same; Maj. John Pynchon, Lt John Holyoke, Ens Sam Loomis, Lt Wm Clark, Mr Peter Tilton, & Lt William Allis, or any three, Maj Pynchon being one, are appointed to order & contrive the same, & to determine most satisfaction to those whose land is taken to build on.

Ordered that a garrison be stationed at Deerfield; and the inhabitants of that place are to repair thither this winter (if the Committee judge it safe) & provide for the setting up of the Spring, which shall be in a compact way to be ordered by the Committee; and this winter stuff for fortification is to be provided ready to set up in the Spring, or in March or April at which time 20 soldiers shall be sent up by the Gov. & Council to that place, to preserve that and other places from the Indians.

Hatfield — to encourage them, 6 soldiers shall be forthwith sent up thither, at the Country's charge, for wages & diet, to be under command of Lt Allis to preserve that place, as they shall be directed by the major of that Regiment, who may in the winter improve them in getting fortification for Hatfield & Deerfield. All persons to attend the orders of above Committee.

Our brethren of Connecticut requested to aid in garrisoning Deerfield. — Maj. Pynchon to treat with Gov. &c.

May Court 1678. No Deputy present from Hampshire.

May Court 1678 Lt Wm Clark, Lt Wm Allis, Mr P. Tilton & Lt Sam Smith approved as associates for Hampshire.

May Court 1680. Lt Wm Clark, Lt Sam Smith, Capt Aaron Cooke do.
May Court 1681 — same three. 1682 same three [Mass. 6:283.
May Court 1683. same three 1684 same 2 & Philip Smith

May Court 1685. Lt Wm Clark, Capt Aaron Cooke, Mr Sam Partridge

May 1676. Lt Wm Clarke, Lt David Wilton, Lt Wm Allis, Deac P. Tilton.

Oct 1678 Court ordered oath of allegiance to be taken by order from England.

[The preceding was Capt Aaron Cook sr. 1682 & prob. other years] [Cont on p. 41.

1680 Oct. May Pynchon was ordered to repair to Fort Albany
P. 339 with ~~other~~ servants, & desire the aid of Gov. Sir Ed. Andross & endeavor to prevent the outrages of the Mohawks or Maquas, that have of late been perpetrated in this part of the country. He with those appointed by the Gov. of N.Y. Andros, were to speak with the Mohawks & acquaint them with our sense of their late actings towards Indians & English in this jurisdiction, — endeavor to stop any invasion of our neighboring Indians. Some that pretended to be Maquas accompanied some of our enemies last summer. The Maquas in Bay, notwithstanding
Mr. Eliot says 60. Misc. 8.27 the covenant of 1677 at Albany, have taken or killed about 60 of our friends & neighbor Indians, without any injury from them — have also killed the cattle of the English & robbed houses, & marched in a hostile manner into some of our towns. Our request to them to return the captives taken in June 1678. received unsatisfactory answers. Pynchon wants to desire the surrender of the Indian captives

27 May 1681. May Pynchon made return of the Maquas conclusion of peace, Nov. 9. 1680. They addressed him as "brother Pynchon". — refer to their seeing him three 4 years before — gave wampum — promised well — said their prisoners, christian Indians, were not so many as brother P. thought, — that they were free and lived with those who used them as children, &c. — could not promise to deliver them up — gave more wampum, &c.

Voted May Pynchon for this treaty, 12£ money, for his services.

Mines & Metals.

1685. John Pynchon & others petitioned about metals. (J.P. Wm Avery & Th Hez. Usher). They
Mass. 5. 218 Misc. 9 320 say they have been at much pains & cost in searching for metals, "having found a hill near to Miller's River above Deerfield, & near the Great River, in which are stones encouraging us by some small trial & being willing to bear further cost to improve it & considering there will be need of some land for the inhabitants that improve it" &c. — petitioned for 1000 acres near the place wherein they can find it. Court granted request, provided the land be taken up within 2 miles of the hill above mentioned on the East side of Connecticut River & be improved by settling some inhabitants thereon within 2 years, for the ends proposed

Hatfield [Cont. from page 27.

Oct 16 77. Hatfield petitioned. Some have been much impoverished by the enemy, lately burning down their habitations. Those to have their taxes respited till further order. 12 fire arms to be delivered to Mr Allis to be delivered to those who have lost their arms at Hatfield to be returned when called for. Council to send 12 or 16 men, now or in the spring as a garrison, if they judge proper, the country to pay only wages & ammunition.

May 1679. Bales of Hatfield account for dieting 6 soldiers, 49£ 16.3. brought in signed by the men that then were Sam Warner John Allis, Sam White, to be paid.

May 1680. Eleazer Henry, freeman

May 1682. John Coleman & Mehet. Coleman petition about men who purchased lands of her former husband Samuel Hinsdale, & had no deeds; They empowered to give deeds.

Oct 1680. On request of Sam Partridge for Hatfield; the said town is released from the payment of 8 and 15 pounds.

Oct 1680. Petition of Thomas Walls, son to Mary Belding (she petitioned for him) he being a wounded man & by his wounds lost two years, &c. Petition referred to Committee for wounded men.

p 156. Petition of Hatfield for pay of what was due to them, and proceedings thereon. May 1680 — "What is The Long March" there mentioned?

p 166. Hatfield Military Officers 1689. Same Mass. 3.71. See Mass 2.78

Contest with Hadley about Bounds - to have river the bounds. See Mass. 3. 78. 81. 97. Mass 2. 188. 189. 191.

Contest with Northampton about bounds. See Mass. 3. p. 83. 84. Page 305 of this. 306. 307.

p 304. Hatfield petition for 3 miles west of them. 1695

Hampshire — (from page 38

Page 264, 187 } Men with magistratical power in Hampshire June 29. 1689. & to keep County Courts.

184, 185 } Proceedings of Hampshire County after the Revolution of 1689. Returns from 7 towns May 1689. Representatives from 6 towns May 22. 1689. — Mass 2. 142

Representatives from Hampshire in 1689 & after.

Mass. 2. 297 Deputies 1689. 90. 91. — Mescel 8. p 3. Mass. 2. p. 142 & on.
Deputies 1692 to 1709. Mass 3. p 74 to 77.
Deputies 1710 to 1715. Mass 3. p. 79.
Deputies 1716. to 1721. Mass 3. p. 81.
Deputies 1722 to 1727. Mass 3. p. 84
Deputies 1728 to 1737. Mass 3 p. 88.
Deputies 1737 to 1755. Mass 3. p. 6. & 7.
Deputies 1734 to 1774. Mescel. 6 p. 425. 426

Councillors — from Hampshire, Worcester, &c. from 1692 to 1755 are on same pages with Deputies.
From 1755 to 1774. on Mass. 5. p. 254.

Pay of Councellors & Deputies — Mass. 2. 130. & references there.

Magistrates 1689 to 1692 — See Mass. 3. 7. 1692. Tilton elected & Pynchon left out May 14. 1692.

Page 292. Petition of Hampshire against money rates, 1690.

p. 286, 287, Soldiers in Hampshire 1690 — in each town. their labors in scouting, &c.

Pages 286. 287 } — Massachusetts to send 160 men to Albany, May 90 of whom 60 from Hampshire. Pynchon objects to 60. Mesc. 6. 284 | Finally May 14. 1690, 40 detached from Hampshire and 120 from other regiments, ordered that day.

Pages 177, 176 of this. | Springfield (Capt. Thos. Colton & 9 men) & Westfield 4 men Northampton 10, Hatfield 7. Hadley 6. Suffield 5 Enfield 3 — 49 men 4 taken off, 1 from each of 4 towns. This was May 25. Some alteration May 28

p. 53. Alarm in Hampshire about the French 1666.

Alarm extended far & wide — Felt mentions it at Salem when there was fear of an attack by French & Indians in 1667, as he has it. Salem 2 Hist.

Cont & Misc. 2. 81 }

Felt says p. 504. that, 1667, every town is required to prepare defences for women, children & infirm & aged to take refuge; that soldiers may be at liberty to repel invaders. He quotes "rumors" of late mustering of the French in Canada; that they came over the lake to Lake Albany in 1665 & built several forts there". — He still dates in 1667.

It seems there have been an attack on the Mohawks & other Five nations, in 1666, but did not succeed. Cont & Misc. 2. 81.

Mass 3. 74. Hampshire towns owed on rates 1857. 3. 1 in June 1694. Ordered to be paid in bills of credit or otherwise except Enfield and Suffield.

There was great neglect in paying the £24,000. rate and 30,000 Rate. Hampshire owed on the last rate in 1694, £1062. 0. 9. (page 452

Mass 5. 248. Collectors in Hampshire (Constables) did not pay the rates, Samuel Porter, the Sheriff, took their property on execution but could not sell it. Mass 1695

42 -

Enfield [See 158th page

May 18, 1683. A petition from Springfield and others
p. 158. craving a township at Freshwater Brook below Sp.
Township is granted to the subscribers & such others
as the Committee appointed by this Court shall
associate with them — bounds to be from Long
Meadow brook, (mouth of it) southward by the
river 6 miles — N. bound to be a due East line
from the River, 10 miles long from mouth of said
L. M. Brook. The town to be called Enfield.
Committee to admit inhabitants, grant lots,
taking prudentials — Maj. J. Pynchon,
Lt Thos Stebbins, Mr Sam'l Marshfield, Deac. Jona.
Burt, Deac. Benj. Parsons, or any 3. Maj. P. one.
Town to be free from County rates 5 years.

Misc. 6. 283. A more particular account of the grant.

Mass. 4. 157. — Map of Enfield 1710 — with Windsor claims

Pages 314. 315. 316. of this [3 times] } Bounds of Enfield.

Mass. 2. 91. Petition of Mr. Nathaniel Collins. 1727.

Mass 3. 98. East Precinct prays to be a town 1733. Granted.
2. 309. Seems granted 1734. [July 4. 1734. F. C. R.
2. 817 East Enfield made a Precinct. June 25. 1723.

Page 165 of this. Petition about Windsor encroachm. 1693.
" 166 " Testimony on these matters — 1693.
" 302. " Petition about Windsor encroachm 16934. "Equality is too much exalted"

Misc. 5. 138. 139. Woodward & Saffery's Line. June 14. 1642

Colonial { Disputes about S. line of Enfield &c.
Miscel. 5 and Miscel 3.

Mass. 3. 71. & p. 269. of this. Enfield Military Officers 1689

Mass 1. 304. Petition about damage from Windsor people, May 1696.
Candlewood, staves, clapboards, &c carried away, Hay burnt, &c

Mass. 2. 175. Enfield S. bounds run by a Com. — Mr. Saltonstall had
1709. a farm & Mr Wm Pynchon a farm S. of it. From Long meadow brook
to South side of Mr Saltonstall's farm was 6¼ miles. Pynchons land was
10 miles E. ~~and wooded~~ as the townships. —

Mass. 2. 191. Line between Enfield & Springfield.

P 302. Enfield was not yet a town in all respects 1693 & 4.
But there were selectmen in 1689. p. 269.

Mass 3. 71. Were Pease & Gleason confirmed July 24. 1689? as officers.
Mass. 2. 78. Pynchon says 1692, they have no officers, only sergeants
He proposes three.

Qualaung or Brookfield. . from page 18.

Misc. 3. 225. Hubbard's account of Brookfield

Mass. 2. 213. Many things about Brookfield

Page 113. Man. 4. 260 | Wm Ingraham, Commander at Qualaung. His letter
Man. 2. 113. Capt Nath. Graves succeeded. Next Thos Walker [illegible]

Man. 2. 22. Capt. Turner left 11 men at Qualaung. March 4. 1676
" 4. 257, 4. 258, 4. 260 | Horsemen to carry up provisions to Qualaung ordered Feb. 24. Other notices, March 7. & 8th. 21st-22d.

4. 269. Thomas Walker, the Brickmaker, appointed to command the garrison at Qualaung. May 12. 1676.

Page 187. Petition from Brookfield. May or June 1689. "some" have settled there.

" 128. 129. 132. 133. | Destruction of Indians, & by Indians, at Brookfield July. 1693

N. H. Ts Ipswich p. 70 May 31. 1660. A plantation 6 miles square near Qualaung Ponds is granted to some persons of Ipswich. To have 20 families & a minister in 3 years. May 15. 1667. Another year from next "michelmas" is given for them to comply with the conditions of the grant.

Page 303. "Fetching the people from Qualaung". is a charge of Springfield against Colony 1694-5. Apparently done 1694.

Fiske's account of Brookfield. Misc. 3. 168 & 171 with the Indian Deed. + His printed acct. is bound with Hubbard's History of Philips War.

p. 163 ~~Petitions & reasons of Brookfield, Many [illegible] about more settlers, a "Committee"~~ 1692. page 163

Mass. 3. 83. Petition of Committee Nov. 1718, that Brookfield may be a town - have 50 families, a meeting house almost finished, an organized church & orthodox minister. Granted Nov. 12. 1718. Committee then ceased.

Mass. 2. 190. Petition of the Ayres family, and order thereon. 1717 or 18.

Page 135 of This. Perry's letter from Brookfield & reply. 1703

Mass. 2. 278. They petition for a minister - have 12 families. November 1698

Mass 1. 311 They petition for minister, May 26. 1701. and about settlers & extent of township. 11 signed. Old and new Committee.

Mass 2. 54. Petition Dec 14. 1704 to [illegible], or be allowed pay & diet as soldiers. Signed by 23.

" "

p. 163 of this. Mass. 3. 74. Committee appointed for Qualaung. 1692
John Pynchon, Esq. Capt. Samuel Parling, Mr Jos. Hawley
~~Mr John Hitchcock~~, Mr Ellezer Pomeroy

Mass 3 164. Major John Pynchon added instead of his father John Pynchon, Esq. 1703.

Mass. 2. 213. Many notices of ministers of Brookfield
" " many petitions of Brookfield noted.

May Court 1685. Petitions of Springfield and Suffield.
The Pet. p. 161 | Expressions in them seem sharp reproof!
Considering the difficulty of procuring money in those places, Commanders that those towns shall not be compelled to pay money 'provided they pay in good corn at 1/3 less price than is set in the country rate & deliver the same to the Treasurer at Boston at their own charge, casualties of seas, excepted.

May 1685. Thomas Cotton appointed Lieut of the Company of Militia at Springfield, under Capt. John Pynchon. [He was appointed Ensign May 1681.

1676. Mr John Glover of . . . left by will his Newberry Farm to Nathaniel Glover, Nathl Glover, John Glover and Pelatiah Glover. Petition for division.

1679 May. Benj. Cooley. Ens. of foot Company, says he is aged & weak, wishes to lay down his place. Granted as soon as another is presented

1680. Reverend Wait of Springfield a wounded soldier — was wounded when Lt Cooper & others were slain. Freed from head rates (poll tax) at his request

1682 May. Mr Pynchon allowed 5£ in his service & costs as to his journey to Hartford Court, about Mr Bulkley's suit against him

P 159 Petition about bounds, sickness, flood, money rates May 7. 1684.
290 Petition about Money Rates, & sickness of 1689. May 1690. Some strong expressions.
286. Springfield Officers April 28. 1690
303 Springfield petition about abatement of head rates of men in service. Feb. 1694-5 — about pay for biscuit, for loss in grain sent for rates, &c

Mass. 2. 269 | Petitions about ministry land in Springfield

Mass. 2. 272 to 275. Springfield & West Springfield. 1695 — 1696
Mass. 2. 278 279. 280 281 — do — do — 1698 1705
Thes No. p. 314. 1703-4 do — do.

1679 Ordinances

Misc. 9 379 Complaints that excessive drinking & company keeping. Revising of Ordinances to be reduced as follows; Boston to have only 10, Salem 4, Charlestown 2, Ipswich 2, Portsmouth 3, all other towns not exceeding one.

1680 Officers. Turkish Slavery.

Misc. 9 p. 391. Some persons of Boston, Charlestown, Medford, Marlborough, Braintree, &c have fallen into the hands of their enemies, & are in Turkish Slavery. Poor people requested to contribute towards their redemption, 8 pounds.

Misc 4.16. 4.17. 4.19

Expedition against the Dutch 1664. Alarm revived. Wages be 10/ per week. Their provisions clothing & arms rec'd of commissary & the deducted upon their pay by registers. Deputies consented if the prices were abated to 11/ week. Mag. consented.

Capt Mason & Capt Atherton Capt Pynchon sent to the keeps Cousins at Albany — with power to impress men & horses for the journey. Letter upon Connecticut to assist them.

2 companies or 200 soldiers ordered — 2 companies to expel the Dutch. All pay for their subsistence. Gen. Court authorize Capt Atherton, to grant the Dutch 500 or 1000£ in provisions, if they cease & satisfy the Commissioners, sending any soldiers.

Aug 11. 1664. Soldiers not completed, wait at 200.

The account for this affair for the troops were 189.10.6 62 soldiers 8/ per week 119.18.6. Demands for officers, chirurgeon, commissary, clerk, &c.

1/2 a single Rate granted in addition to the rate in course, to pay extraordinary charges this year.

28 8. 1664.

1673. John Dutch took New York & alarm. Long Island & Eastward wants help. Connecticut & Massachusetts to help, & so did Plymouth.

Sept. Plan. not to act only on the defensive.

Letter from John Allyn Sec'y of Con.

16 Dec 1673. Gen. Court orders 2 vessels & 200 men.

22 Dec. Order 300 must be ready.

Peace in January.

Philips Mss

Oct 23. 1675. Court wrote to Capt Appleton at Hadley — by three his of the 17th. & understood thereby that Major Treat had been recalled & most of the Connecticut men, & that the rest were disobedient. Court complains of Connecticut, as not conforming with orders of the Commissioners. "which we have to the utmost attended to it to our great cost". The orders of Commissioners was to keep out 500 men in three parts till matter as their orders or the agreement of the Commanders. Court now advised that the towns then on a missional second, & that the rest of the troops be ready to return as soon as an order the Court directs, or from the Council, which you may shortly expect. unless we see better reason to keep so many there, so ill provided against the cold, is no better advantage than we yet see grounds to hope for. It is an insupportable charge to us & an intolerable burthen to those towns, that will want their provisions before spring, besides other parts call for our assistance. Sig. Edward Rawson for G.C.

[3 Rates ordered before. See No 2. 171.

Mass. 170. 171. October Court 1675. Owing to great expenses of the war boundaries 7 county rates to be levied — 3 of the rates to be paid upon 1st Nov. next, and 4 by last March next. Prices of corn found in said rates to be, wheat 6/. rye 4/6. barley & peas 4/. Indian corn 3/6, oats 2/. — to be delivered to the Treasurer without charge to the country. Those who pay in money to be abated 1/4.

Each of the 7 single country rates to be as herein written.

[Next follows the named every town & the amount of a single country rate. — all amounted to 1553£. 5. 4

Boston was 300£. Salem 100. Charlestown 180, Ipswich 70
Dorchester 40, Concord 33. 19. 10. Andover 20, Roxbury 30
Dedham 28. Newbury 60, Groton 11. 10. 0. Lancaster 11. 16. 0
Weymouth 25. 9. 4. Hingham 30. Braintree 15. 4. 2. 10. Milton 13. 4. [illegible]
Springfield 26. 5. 5 Westfield 27. 11. 0 [Maine not well [illegible] 2 towns in N. Hampshire
Northampton 22. 2. 10 Hampton [illegible] 0 Exeter 8. 8. 0 Dover 17. 9.
Hadley 18. 10. 9 Salisbury 9. 10 Ipswich 34. 0. 0 York 6. 0. 0
Deerfield 18. 0 Kittery 9. 0 Wenham 5. [illegible]
Westfield 11. 16. Bradford 8. 13. 0 Marblehead 2. 0. 0 Beverly 16. Reading 16. 0. 11
Watertown 45. 0. 0 Barnstable 42. 2. 0. Sudbury 20. [illegible] 5. 18. 1
Hatfield 8. 12 0 Marlboro 17. 13. 0 Medfield 5. 0.
Chelmsford 14. 18. Milton 15. 10. 5. Billerica 14. 7. 0
Hampton 1. 0. Mendham 6. 6. 2

No account of above prescribed 4 towns. 1553. 5. 4

Philips War.

1676 May. 10 single country rates ordered — 1/4 to be abated when money is paid. [Sa Mass. 4. 269.

1676 May 24. John Allin's letter, secretary of Connecticut came to hand, dated May 20th. General Court Reply.

1676 Oct. 6 country rates ordered, to be paid 1/2 by Nov 20. and half by March 20. — Prices corn — wheat 5/. new Indian corn 3/. barley, rye & peas 4/ — Those who pay money to be abated 1/4.

1677. Expenses of the war since May 1676. — Rates of charges.
May { Billeting of soldiers — one man per week 5/4. and
Misc. 9. 147 } soldiers out also 5/4 for provisions. Meals 6d when only 2.
Misc. 9. 147 { Horse at grass a week 1/6. do at hay 2/.
Horse hire a week 2/. for a day or two 6d a day
Bread, beef, pork &c at current prices
Mis. 9. 252. Man carting a day with oxen 5/. do 3 horses & cart 5/. a day
Powder 2/. per pound. bullets 8d per score.
oats 2/. bushel.

1677 May. 6 country rates ordered to be levied. 1/3 to be abated for money.

1677. Oct. 2 Country rates ordered in Money
" do. in country pay

[1675. Oct. There was a single country tax laid besides the 7 according to Northampton Records — N.H. 22. 2. 10 as on preceding page. It is, I suppose, the single rate accounted for by the Treasurer in 1675–6. £1280. 9. 11.

In 1676 Northampton assessed 26 country rates at once. Was this distinct from above? or made up of several of the above? 10 Rates in 1675. 16 in 1676.

John Hull, Treasurer from May 1676. to Nov 1680 (or some time 1680 perhaps May.
He received 1676 — 10 country rates ordered May above
" — 6 " " " Oct "
1677 — 6 " " " May "
" 3 " " " Oct " (1 pay 2 silver)
1678 — 3 " " " —— (2 pay 1 silver)
1679 — 4 " " " June 1679
" — 1/2 " " " Nov. 1679 (1 pay 1/2 silver)

These were all that were laid in 1676. 77. 78. & 79.

James Russel Succeeded
He rec' 4 Country rates (2 pay. 2 silver) — laid Oct 1680.
1/4 " " (1/2 pay 1 money) — April 1681
2 1/2 " " — money — Oct 1681
1/2 " " — " 1682

These were so all for 2 1/2 years — apparently Nov 1680 to May 1683 [illegible] 1681 [illegible] 1682

Northampton.

1679 May. Mr Solo. Stoddard allowed 20£ (for disbursements)

1685 Oct. Mr Joseph Hawley Lieutenant, and Timothy Baker, Ensign, of the Northampton Foot Company, under command of Captain Aaron Cooke.

(Philips War [much relating to this war in Mass. No. 4 Also in Misc. 8. 273 to 287.

See opposite. Mac about Curtis Mass. 4 244 245

Ephraim Curtis was sent again to the Indians (Nipmuck) with a letter & message. His letter dated July 24. 1675. He went through Brookfield & left a letter for Maj. Pynchon — then to the Indians, found them at the same place they were in before — we wished to have Sachems come over work, but they would not & we went over to them — conversed with Sachems. No abuse was offered us. & read your honr's letter to them; they promised to send 2 chiefs to the Bay in 4 or 5 days — must send on both sides. When we undertook back about 12 miles, one of our Indians said there was one man there who had been with Philips & had come there 3 days before, with English goods. &c

E. C.

Council July 15. Sent Capt Isaac Johnson to relieve Allerdon.

July 16. Capt Eph. Wheeler to come to Boston with 20 of his troop

July 16. Pleasure to provide 500£ in present Expedition, that the soldiers may be discharged; 500£ more the week following. Committee app. to audit the soldiers accounts.

July 26 Capt Curtis & his troop to be relieved; also Capt Johnson, to lead some to guard Allerdon.

July 27. Council order Capt Edward Hutchinson to take Capt Th. Wheeler & his party & leave Ephr Curtis on a guide & repair to Nipmuck Country and get a right understanding of the movements of the Nipmuck & Narragansett Indians & report that 100 Mar. Indians have come into Nipmuck country — to remain and reason of not sending chiefs as they promised Curtis — to declare the determination of some who have murdered English at Allerdon — must have an express answer — you will return home as soon as business is dispatched. The Lord preserve you &c

See opposite

Philips War

There are details of the first attack at Swanzey, and other movements.

Mr Lawson Sec. writes to Connecticut June 28 1675. Says we have sent to their relief about 300 foot & 80 horse, several carts laden with ammunition and provisions with a guard, & arms, & some dry 2 vessels, we send messengers to warn against & Nipmucks, &c. et fa 81 to morrow.

Maj. Gen Denison was to command the forces, but being sick, Capt Savage ... is sent as Com. in chief; Capt Prentice the horse; Henchman & Wadsley are captains of the foot. Our eyes are to the Lord, &c. Wishes Connecticut to esteem the Mohegans, Pequods &c

&c says at beginning, "forasmuch as your neighbors of Hadley when they came last week, heard nothing of your house & cattle", we think you be unacquainted &c

2 Vessels were sent with biscuit, peas, pork, fish, rum, had oil, raisins, sugar, salt, wine, &c to supply the forces sent to Plymouth colony

Gov. & Council Indian matters.

His 2 visits is opposite

Report of Eph. Curtis, July 16. 1675 who had been sent to attack 6 of Weekers men homewards as far as Wabaquesset — gives a account of places he passed through. Natick, next Marlboro, next Nonemisco, next Chuckchog, next Chebanagatuck, next Layenetit, next crossed over the river to Lenek sig, near to Wabaquasset where he left the Indians. He and his house at Quinsigamond was robbed. Tells all he saw & heard

su place misc. 3. 149

misc. 9. 320. 3. 172

says "we came to Lead mine, by Springfield & Old Mold where we saw new tracks of Indians (this was after passing Lenek sick; he found 2 horses had one with him from Marlboro) he fled — came after him, he said the rest were near by. They have lyen hid on an island of Waeus, surrounded by a broad miry swamp on one side, & a muddy river & meadows — both sides; there 140 Indians or more not so well fed 1/11, — with their guns. I spoke to Sachem from Gov. & Council &c & told them I came from Gov. & Council &c & some cried to kill one but many were against it. I asked their Sachem to come over the river, but they would not, and we must go over to them. With some difficulty we got over the river & meadows to the Island — many Indians with guns (Curtis & his Marlboro Indian horses) & great cheer — he spoke with the Sachems & number about 12 men grandees. Sachems were Matantuck, Pomkumsno, Mullunuck, Upchatunk Keehood (Keehood). About 200 there all — they urged him to stay over night, and they had heard the English had killed one of their men, &c & they had been alarmed to destroy the English. Left them well affected.

E Was not this N of Brookfield.?

50

Westfield [Cont. from page 25.

Oct 1684. Court granted to Rev John Whiting of Hartford and rest. the children of Mr Wm. Whiting of Hartford, deceased, 1000 acres, in full for all that tract purchased by Mr Hopkins & the said Wm Whiting at or near Westfield; Provided it do not prejudice any former grant or any plantation.

Mass. 5. 238

1676 Aug 4. Aaron Cooke, Samuel Loomis and Josiah Dewey were Committed of the Militia at Westfield, & gave 2 soldiers' liberty to go to Boston & return.

p. 286. Westfield Officers April 4. 1690
150 Westfield petitions for land between W. & Northampton 1685
311. Westfield & Northampton for do. 1701.

1645. This year, an expedition was prepared against the Narragansetts. It was to consist of 300 men, of whom 190 from Massachusetts. The Indians submitted, & no war took place See Mass. 3. 26. See the provision ordered Mass. 4. 321.
Felt says towns were ordered to secure themselves; to send out scouts &c
A Fast Aug. 28, but Peace was Aug. 27.
1646. Indians growing skilful in the use of pieces, powder & shot. Mass. 3. 27
which they buy of French & Dutch.

Richard Beers's petition, petitioned for land 1664
He was in the Pequot war "in two several designs", was taken ill soon after & was not able to labor much for 8 years — says he has many children
3 acres of land granted. 24-8. 1664

p. 51. Capt. Roger Clap's letter written from Castle Island. They had a little house with one room to live in but had to lodge in the castle; he says they have to go from the little house to the castle in the dark, many night "and sometimes in snow above our knees"
She desires a lodging room built for them till they can build where we live, that we may not go out of doors to bed, & desires help. & meat & other goods that are rotten, or weak — cotton & yarn that weigh 3000 lb each.
40 £ of the 160 £ paid in money — Committee to make repairs, &c
Council 29. 6. 1676.

[See his request to R. C. Mass. 5. 256. 257. His nephew John left in England. Mass. 5. 237
His petition Mass. 4. 281

Boys Training. Military

1645 An order that youth from 10 to 16 years of age
not in Laws 1672 shall be instructed by some officer, in the usual training days in the exercise of small guns, bows & arrows; but not against the Indians, nor
Misc. 4.55 Deputies proposed to strike out the underscored words and Magistrates refused, so deputies yielded. [This was done "lest there should be a scarcity of powder." Rec. Salem 2. 495

1669 July 14. General Court on wheat in Essex.
Misc 9.298 Regimental training omitted for this year.

1671. Clergy petition — to have meet. go off
p. 23. Order 1679 Regiment to one. Reg. 1671. Norfolk 1672. Middlesex 67.
Worcester 1672, Essex 1675. Hampshire 1676. Suffolk
1673 — 19th 7mo. Owing to unseasonable weather the
p. 23. Country was hindered in their harvest & corn
being, the Regimental training in Middlesex
would be inconvenient. Deputies proposed to
defer it till next year; Magistrates refused.

Supports 1645 Military Watch Down all laws.
1664-76 8th mo. As the burden of military watches
falls upon those that bear arms, when several of
good estates are free. Court orders that the
persons liable to Constables watches should also
serve in all military watches by them hired
persons who are sufficient & able, by law provided.

1670 May 21. The Magistrates proposed to free all persons
listed before May 22, 1667. from Constables watch &
also all exempts since. Deputies refused.

There was a vote of Magistrates that all officers
including Captains, Lieutenants & Ensigns should be
chosen by Gen. Court. Deputies would not concur.

1673. 19-7. Hen. Usher directed to purchase in
Misc. 9.298 England 500 new "Snaphances" & fire lock
muskets.

Castle, Roger Clap's Petition 1672 — says he was
p. 50. placed at Castle in 1665, & had 160 £ a year
Castle 127 promised for the garrison, or Capt. & 4 men of
which one to be a gunner. Gunner Castle was placed
there & has yearly 35 £. The other 3 men commanders
get about 70 £ a year. These receives for one only
65 £ & cannot keep a family there. He says he has
not paid in good pay — many shoes & Indian corn &
has on credit for them; these will not pay many, so get
no bay wood. He asks for Castle for his service & many
Says upper deck & other posts to get in with stakes
Have called it, but it leaks. Sometimes upon rains
we have no dry place to lodge in. Our guns get wet
& we have to get in sometimes & that has no place
to flee to. — Capt. Davenport took charge of Castle 1644. Killed by lightning 1665
Roger Clap's succeeded.
Widow Joan Clap's p. 294.

Continued on preceding page

52

Rates &c [Sa No 3. 114. &c

Oct 1685 One rate in country pay & 1/2 a rate in money ordered. Prices, wheat 5/. Rye 4/. barley 4/6 barley malt 4/6. Indian corn 3/. peas 4/. oats 2/

1683 & 1684 There were 2 rates ordered, Oct. 1684. and two in 1683. Prices 1683.– Rye 3/6. wheat 5/0. barley & malt 4/. oats 2/. Corn 3/ 1/3 abated to all who pay in money. No lean cattle or sheep to be paid for rates.

Oct 1680 4 Country rates ordered – 2 in money & 2 in country pay Prices Wheat 5/. Barley & malt 4/. rye 4/. peas 4/. Indian corn 3/. oats 2/ no lean cattle or horses to be paid.

Oct. 1678. 3 rates ordered – one in money & 2 in corn. Prices. wheat 5/. peas. barley & malt 4/. Indian corn 3/. oats 2/6. Money to be paid by last of Decr. Others by last of March. All corn to be brought in at the usual prices of the towns Rye is excepted but to be paid in, for rates.

Oct 1674 1 rate was ordered. Prices to be – wheat 5/. barley & barley malt, rye & peas, 4/. Indian Corn 3/. Whatever else is paid in the country rate to be paid in money prices, but no lean cattle or horses to be paid in. 1/4 to be abated for money.

Oct 1682. 2 rates in Country pay & 1 rate in money ordered. 2 last years rates to be paid at prices set this year, viz Wheat 5/6. Rye 4/. Corn 3/. peas 4/6. barley & malt 3/6. oats 2/ all other things in money prices &c. as above.

March 27. 1683. 1 Country rate ordered in money – Assessors to assess estates &c as they were in 1682. – to be paid by last of July. This to pay our agents in England & for debts which must be paid in

Octr. 1683 2 rates voted – 1 money & 1 country pay.

Nov 7. 1683. 1/2 country rate in money voted (& added to those in Oct) (Magistrates wanted whole rate, refused) rate

May 17. 1684. 1/2 " " " " " (Magistrates wanted whole rate, do. refused)

Oct 22 1685. 1 " " in country pay } voted
" 1/2 " " in money }

Another 1/2 " " in money. sometime in 1685 – about 500 £

1682 All rates were from May 1676 to Spring of 1682 are 3 years back.

In Oct 1682. 4 rates land as above. 2 pay 1 money.
In 1683. 1 rate as money, & land tax &c (probably Spring of 1683
In 1683 2 1/2 rates (1 as pay + 1 1/2 as money) (probably Oct 1683 2, and 1/2 Nov 1683 as above
In May 1684 1/2 " as money – – – (as above – –
In Oct 1684 2 " – – – – (as above
In Oct 1685 1 1/2 " (1 as pay. 1/2 money) – – see above

The above are complete unless some omission in 1685. And there were none after 1685 till Usurpation (1/2 money rate more)

Timothy Dwight was of Medfield 1668. and petitioned to be pres. from Lieut. of Militia then. Granted. Timo Dwight was one of the Suffolk Troop 1675.

p. 127. Castle was burnt Mend 25. 1672-3. The deputy Gov & Magistrates commended a "free Contribution" to be made to rebuild it. The charge of the work, they estimated at 12 or 1500 £. Committees of militia in the several towns to take charge of this order. Order is printed.

Mass of 1666 — (more about this p. 44.

p. 41. John Pynchon wrote to Gov. Bellingham July 11. 1666 from Springfield, ~~that~~ enclosing letters from Connecticut &c.
Con. 9 252 The rumor was that the French were on the march from Canada (for Albany &c.) The Indians here (at Sp.) reported them at 1500 men, and at least 700 in one Company on the march; they think some way come hither. The Indians here say the Dutch at Albany rejoice at the coming of the French & are preparing to receive them friendly. I have a letter from Capt Baker stating the same. Indians say the Dutch at Albany speak contemptuously of the English & say they shall be masters over English very speedily. &c. &c.

John Allen, Sec. of Connecticut, wrote July 10. 1666
Con. 9 252. to Massachusetts Council that Gov. of New York had informed them the French were marching towards Albany, & had sent a girdle of wampum to the Mohawks — numbered French about 700. The Gov of New York desired assistance from Connecticut, or some horse. He is willing to join with Massachusetts to render aid, &c. says the towns above on the River in Mass. will be in danger, if the French should settle in those parts.
Con & misc 2. 81. The French were marching against the Mohawks

August 1673. Alarm on arrival of the Dutch at N.Y. Orders of Gov. & Council Aug 4. Maj Pynchon was ordered to put Hampshire in a posture of defence, to set guards. &c.

William Burt, Samuel Leman, John Cumbell jr. were of Charlestown 1675 Mass. 4. 218

Samuel Graves of Lynn 1675.

Philip's War

Sept. 8. 1675 John Pynchon wrote to the Chief Commenden & commissaries at Albany about the Maquas & their engaging them not to entertain our enemies.

"Their rage here against us increases greatly; since my last, the Northampton & Hadley Indians have also shown themselves & have killed 7 of our men, & wounded several, two of whom are dead, & whenever we go out after them they do so skulk in swamps we cannot find them & yet they waylay our people to their destruction, burn our houses, as lately they have destroyed a small village at Wussquakeag, from whence formerly the Maquas drave these Indians and unless the Maquas should manage their old quarrel against them, I doubt whether they may not show their rage against yourselves".

++++ To the Grace of God I commend yourselves, &c

J. P.

List of men slain with Capt. Beers Sept 4th 1675

Capt Beers
John Gotchell
Benj. Crackbon
Eph. Child
George Lickens
John Wilson
Thos. Cornish
Robert Popper
John Geney
Jeremiah Morrell
Elisha Woodward

William Cluff
Azariah Dickinson
James Levens
Richard Fellows
Samuel Mason
John Plumer
Matthew Scales
Mark Pitman
Joseph Person

"Killed at the first" viz Aug. 25 1675

William Marcum } of Hadley
Joseph Dickinson }

{Robert Popper was captured. James Plumer, Mark Pitman were among the captives Jan. 7 1676 & Mrs. Rowlandson in Feb.

James Mullard for Miller

{Mr. Stoddard's History in Mather puts this battle Sept 4th, but Capt Beers started Sept. 3d.

James Eglestow killed at Deerfield Sept 1.

"8 Killed at Squakeag with Capt Beers of which there is no account!"

Boston Sept 15. 1675. Answer of Council to Maj. Pynchon as to his request for a discharge.

p. 58, 59, 60 below

Extract "you are the chief military officer in the county where you have your habitation, interest, concerns, & when by divine Providence a considerable part of the stress of this war is at present; you have able and judicious persons under you that will assist you in counsel & action; your plea concerning the sense of the lashes of the tongues of men against you, & that spirit in opposing rulers which much shows itself among us, it is matter of grief and discouragement, but it is no otherwise than Moses, Aaron, David & divers others of the servants of God have met with", &c. They seem not disposed to grant his request. — go on about Indians, &c.

Gov. Leverett to Maj. Pynchon, Sept 24. 1675

"your farmer came safe to hand wherein you give us an account of the sad & awful providence in the loss of Capt Lathrop & his company; since which yours of the 22d to the Council as also unto the Governor are received, wherein you express our shortness of supplies as to number of men, & that Connecticut forces are thereby discouraged, as likewise by other letters from Northampton, they intimate their dissatisfaction as if we were negligent in our care for & about them, to which we answer that our supplies of men have exceeded our proportion with Connecticut according to the determination of the Commissioners; & whatever their thoughts may be, it need not seem strange that our numbers are shortened when our men have been in action wherein so many have fallen; whereas we do not understand there have been so engaged as to lose any; not that we mention it ~~as a~~ to fault or reflect on them, but by way of caution to ourselves for going out in small parties; & we think they sensible of what numbers we have been necessitated to send forth to the relief of some of our plantations Northward and Eastwards, they could not have the least reason to complain or be dissatisfied, &c. They still decline to discharge him from his command as he requests.

above.

Philips war

"A list of men slain in the county of Hampshire (though we cannot get the names of all, yet as many as we can get) are here inserted; also the time when & place where they were slain."

1675
At Quaboag the 2d of August, 13 men were slain (11 down)

B John Ayres
B Richard Coy
B John Pritchard
B Samuel Pritchard [son of Sergt P.] Lathrop
Henry Young [at home]
Zachary Philips
Sydrack Hankwoode
Samuel Smeadley
Edward Colburn
Capt Edw Hutchinson
James Hovey

At the swamps beyond Hatfield, were slain Aug. 25, 9 men

Had Azariah Dickinson
James Levins
N.H. Samuel Allason
Hat Richard Hollows
John Plummer
Mark Pitman
Joseph Person
Matthew Scales
William Cluffe

At Squakeag 4th Sept 16 men slain

Capt Richard Beers
John Chenary
Ephraim Child
Benj. Brackbone [or Crackbone. C.]
Robert Pepper
N.H. Joseph Dickinson
Had Wm Markham
George Cyruss
John Gatchell
James Miller
John Wilson

1675
At Squakeag Sept 2
8 men slain

N.H. Serg. Samuel Wright
N.H. Ebenezer Jaxey
N.H. Jonathan James
N.H. Ebenezer Parsons
Benj. Dunwich
N.H. Nathl Curtis
Thomas Scott [3 Pks. F.]
John Peck

At Deerfield 2 slain

James Eggleston
Nathl. Comberry

At Muddy Brook Bridge Sept. 18th. 71 men slain

Capt Thos. Lathrop
Serg. Thos. Smith
Samuel Stevens
John Hobbs
Daniel Butter
John Harriman
Thomas Bayley
Ezekiel Sawier
Jacob Kilborne
Thos. Manning [1 Pk.]
Jacob Wainwright [1 Pk.]
Benj. Roper
John Bennet
Thomas Mentor
Caleb Kimball [3 Pks.]
Thomas Hobs
Robert Homes
Edw Raske
Richard Lambert
Josiah Dodge
Peter Woodberry
Joseph Balch

continued — 71
At Muddy Brook
Sam Whittredge [3 Pks]
John Dee
Serg Sam Stevens
Sam Crumpton
John Plum
Thomas Buckley
George Ropes
Joseph Kinge [Kinge. C]
Thos. Alexander
Francis Friende
Abel Oyer
John Littleale [Lile C]
Sam Hudson
Adam Clarke
Eph. Farah
Robert Wilson
Stephen Wileman
Benj. Farnell [Fred C]
Solomon Alley
John Merrick [Crit. C]
D Robt. Hinsdale
D Sam Hinsdale
D Barnabas Hinsdale
D John Hindale
D Joseph Gillet
D John Allen
D Joshua Carter
Had John Barnard
James Tufts
D Jona. Plympton
D Philip Basham
Thomas Walls
D Wm Smead [Pr]
D Zeleadch Williams
Eliakim Marshall
James Mudge
George Cole

only 59 names. Mass. 4. 245

John Stebbins of Muddy Brook escaped. See forward
Clement Bates & Solomon Bates. do. See another petition 104

There 9 killed & taken at Hatfield Oct 19. 1675. See Letter from Boston & Mathers History. See next page.
9 said to be killed or taken
2 Men with Philips towards Quamcapaquaits
Letter part of Oct. sent out from about Hadley Hatfield. Albany, & redeemed. One from Boston See Relation and New York Letter. "Goodman Smeadson" in Captivity. See Coll. Vol 1. 80 & 86th pages

Philips War

At Northampton
2 men slain [Sept 28]
W.H. Praisevon Turner
W.H. Uzzakaby Shackspeer

At Springfield, Oct 4 [Oct 5]
4 men & 1 woman slain
S/p Lt Thomas Cooper
S/p Thomas Miller
Nathaniel Browne
S/p. Edmund Pinneridge
[Pentecost - Matthews, the woman.

At Hatfield Oct 19
10 men slain
* Sgt Freegrace Norton [Ipswich.
Hat. Thomas Meeking (Jr.)
Hat. Nathaniel Collins
Richard Stone
Samuell Clarke
John Pocock
Thomas Warner
Abram Quiddington
Wm. Overton
John Betts [Ipswich. Felt
[Coffin's men's Scouts & Squaw's lying page.

At Westfield Oct 27
3 men slain
S/p Wm Brooks
S/p John Brooks
S/p John Dumbleton

At Northampton 29th Oct.
4 slain
W.H. Joseph Baker
W.H. Joseph Baker Jr
W.H. Thomas Salmon
John Roberts

* Sgt F. Norton must have been Capt. of a platoon & Sgt. & from Ipswich, see Hubbard

3 men killed of Capt Moseley's when he went to relieve Capt Lathrop
2 given, viz
Peter Barron
John Oates

The whole number is 145 persons.

"Blow ye the trumpet in Zion &c. several verses. ending "Then will the Lord be jealous for his land & pity his people.

This scripture added to the list, at the bottom of the paper - by the person who made out the list.

[Mr Coffin finds the name "Rev. John Russell." signed at the bottom, & supposes he made out the paper. Probably he did, but he never so signed his name. The scripture quoted over the name is Joel 2d Chap. 15, 16 & 17 & 18th verses omitting the clause of 16th verse about the bridegroom & bride.

[The Brooks's went to Sp. found Sp. to look for iron ore; & Dumbleton went to Hatfield at W — all slain. The Indians burnt Mr Cornish's house, & John Sackett's house & barn. Wounded Mr Granger. — After this, Ami rose Fowler's house & barn and Walter Lee's barn were burnt.
In 1675-6. Moses Cook and a soldier were killed.
3 men of W. said to be killed at Deerfield?]
Davis' Sketch.

[Mr Coffin in his History of Newbury has the whole list on this & preceding page. Copied from a paper in Stoughton house. The names are some of them spelled differently from these & he probably did not copy from the same paper. Numbers agree except he has not Benj. Dunsmoch. He says 60 names of those slain with Lathrop are given, but he has only 59 names, same as mine.

Capt. Lathrop's company is said to have been 80 men, & all are supposed to be from Essex by some Historians. But of those slain 12 or 15 were of Deerfield & towns on River. If only 71 were slain, Essex County could not have lost over 55. But Hubbard says 90 in all were slain & 7 or 8 escaped. Mr Russel's account is more likely to be correct.
Men who escaped — Thos. Very, p. 123. John Stebbins of Muddy river, p. 121.

58 Philips war

Secretary Edward Rawson to Maj. Pynchon Sept 30. 1675

"We received yours dated the 27th inst. wherein we understand that afflictive rebuke from the Lord in suffering the enemy to fire your outhouses, barns corn & hay; we desire to sympathize with you in this bereavement, but we are comforted to find your spirit borne up under this cross in a meek & quiet submission to the good pleasure of God."

Mass. 4. 246

Council did not consent fully to his request, but as his occasions necessarily called him to his habitations they consented that he should declare his trust into the hands of his second till his return.

Mr Pynchon desired another chirurgeon to be sent up: "we cannot comply for there is not one to be had fit to be sent." we will supply all within our power; there is ammunition, a parcel of shoes and stockings & some Rum sent by Goodale, as we are informed. Capt Wait (sent) ..... from Marlboro. yesterday We intended 120 men by him, but there is not so many some escape away from the press, and others hide away after they are impressed. Some have been punished. "The slaughter in your parts has much damped many spirits for the war". We have ordered the whole garrison at Quabaug to march up to you (what areas we have 35 men). We are at present in straits & time, & cannot enlarge but commend you to God, &c

E.R.

p. 60.

PS. "We think it will be prudent to employ some aged, grave women to be helpful to the chirurgeon, & not to take off the soldiers."

Maj. Pynchons Letter. [His desire of a discharge refused Mass. 4. 244
Sept 11. Sept 15.

"Lent. My sad state of affairs at home will necessitate "your discharging me, and truly I am so full of trouble & overwhelmed with it that I cannot act as I ought. I beseech you, do not expose me to those temptations which will overwhelm me, if you do not discharge me, I would not willingly sin against God, nor offend you, and entreat you to excuse of my "pressures".

Not signed, nor dated.

p. 59, 60, 55

May. Pynchon to Council, &c

p. 58. Hadley Sept 30. 1675. — He still petitions for a release from the charge laid on him. He mentions as reasons "the distressed state of his affairs at home, the sorrows & afflictions my dear wife undergoes & her continual calls to me for relief & succor, she being almost overwhelmed with grief & trouble & in many straits & perplexities which would be somewhat helped & alleviated by my presence there". hopes "some more able & fit person may soon have command here". though he is willing to do whatever God calls him to, "& desire to lie at his feet, subjecting myself and all that I am & have to his holy pleasure" &c

"As to affairs here, we are endeavoring to discover the enemy, daily send out scouts but little is effected. We sometimes discover a few Indians & sometimes fire, but not the body of them. Have no Indian friends here (though we have sent to Hartford for some) to help us. Our English are somewhat dark & fearfull in scouting & spying, though we do the best we can. We find the Indians have their scouts out. Two days ago two Eng: men at Northampton being gone out in the morning to cut wood & but a little from the house were both shot down dead, having two bullets apiece shot into each of them dreadfully. The Indians cut off their scalps, took their arms & were gone in a trice, though the English were presently thither at the report of the guns, but could see nothing but the footway of these Indians". "Last night ~~two~~ scouts that went out in the night to discover at Pacomtuck, about midnight, being within 4 miles of Pacomtuck, met 2 Indian scouts coming down this way to the towns; but being dark they were both ~~upon~~ one upon another within 2 or 3 rods before either discovered the other, which made both our men & nothing else done. Our last night also sent out this side the river towards Squakeag when they were gone 7 or 8 miles, one of them fell ill & so were forced to return. We are waiting for a fair opportunity to fall upon the Indians, if the Lord please to grant it us, whom I trust will yet appear for his name & people" &c. J. P.

PS. Capt Appleton is a man that desires to do something in this day of distress, being very sensible of the cause & people of God at stake, &c.

Phelps War

Letter from E. Rawson to Maj. Pynchon, Oct. 4. 1675.

p. 52 Considering his great importunity, & the state of his family affairs, they had granted his request, and ordered Capt. Appleton to take the charge as commander in chief over the united forces. They trust Mr P. will not be wanting in advice said, although dismissed from that particular charge, &c

We have ordered Lt Upham lead up to you 30 men & do further order that Lt Sill be dismissed home to his family & his soldiers to make up some of the companies as the chief commander shall order. Lt Upham to be under Capt Wait

[Capt John Wait was ordered to conduct 120 men to rendezvous at Marlboro. & to be under command of Maj. John Pynchon in County of Hampshire; Capt Wait to return back himself, unless Maj Pynchon detain him. Sept 24. 1675. {He started from Marlboro Sept. 29 had less than 120 men.

Mass 4. 245

Sept 24. 1675. To be a commission to Capt Samuel Appleton to command foot company of 100 men [on Con. River] but if he should be come away, Capt Wait to have like commission. [The men sent up under Wait

Mass 4. 245

Letter. Lt Joseph Sill to be captain of 100 men under Maj John Pynchon

Oct 4. 1675. Council made Capt. Appleton commander in chief, in room of Major Pynchon, resigned. [The appointment in Appleton's Memorial

---

Letter from John Allen, Hartford Oct 7. 1675.

"We suppose we need not give a particular account of the late sad disaster by the burning of Springfield with great outrage, & the slaughter of 4 or 5 of the good people; also the ovulcaring of the Springfield Indians to break their solemn engagement of friendship to the English, &c. . . . "It is high time for New England to to stir up all their strength & make war their work and trade!" — "Should an assault be made upon us we shall be forced to call in all our forces in faithfulness to our own preservation, yet do not at present withdraw our English army from them in terms of promise or delay, but are now sending up to them above 100 Indians, Mohegans & Peequods & some other sort Indians, but all will not go if unless the Bay send 500 more than are there already!" He endeavors to stir up the Bay to great efforts now.

J. A. Secretary

Capt Samuel Mosely to the ---- "Honored Sir"

Hatfield Oct 5 1675. Refers to the letter from Hon. Sir. of Sept 30. -- something about hanging those Indians of Attalbery (Mt. Tabor?) which he had written before. desires "to be excused if his longer a pen has outrun his wit", "being in a passion & seeing what mischief has been done by the Indians that I have been eye witness to would make another person than I am willing to have revenge of any of them". &c Yet he is willing to obey commands &c.

"We discover sciouel indians about all these towns which causes alarms, but we have met none of their main body as yet. We do daily expect them; we never sent out any scouts but would meet them, but last night they could not discover them although they had been about Hadley Mill which is the other side of the Gt River contrary to our quarters. Springfield Indians are thought certain to be ready a many time when the enemy comes to fall upon the English with the enemy". &c My service to your lady, &c.

S. M.

PS "Last night we rec'd some news from Springfield informing as that Philip with 600 men laid in Springfield fort and resolved to fall upon the town to day, and to prevent his design, Maj Pynchon has gone with Capt Appleton & Capt Gill with a company of about 190 soldiers; two Quinticot companies left at Hadley to go and that place". "I do expect them every hour that night as well as by day for they have fired upon the sentinel at night".

Beginning of above letter, to his "Cousin" Gov. Leverett.
"your kind lett. I have received bearing date of 30 of last month. I confess I have written some things to that purpose as concerning the hanging of those Indians in Albrbro. I desire to be excused if my longer a pen has outrun my wit, being in a passion, and seeing what mischief has been done by the Indians, that I have been an eye witness to, would make a wiser person than I am willing to have revenge of any of them; but notwithstanding what I have written, it is far from my heart to do [what he had penned in his lett] but am willing to and take any command imposed on me to see the country."
"We discover" &c.

He arrived at Hadley with his men Sept 14 at night. (Stoddard in Mather.
Was in woods, near Lathrop's defeat Sept. 18. — said to have returned to Deerfield that night. — Was at Hatfield Oct. 19.

62 Philip's War

Letter from Maj. John Pynchon, to Rev. John Russell of Hadley. Springfield Oct 5. 1675

Reverend Sir

The Lord will have us lie in the dust before him. We that were full are long tried, but it is the Lord. Blessed be his holy name. We came to a lamentable sorrowful sight; the town in flames, not a house nor barn standing except old Goodman Branch's, till we came to my house, & then Mr Glover's, John Hitchcock's, & Goodman Stewart's burnt down with barns, corn & all they had. A few standing about the meeting house, & then poor Mr Merrick Commanded all burnt except 2 garrison houses at the lower end of the town; my grist mill and saw mill burnt down, with some other houses & barns ~~all the Glovers library~~ I had let out to tenant. All Mr Glover's library burnt with all his corn, so that he hath none to live on, as well as myself & many more; that have not for subsistence. They tell me 32 houses, & the barns belonging to them, are burnt and all the livelihood of the owners and what more may meet with the same stroke, the Lord only knows. — Many more had their estates burnt in these houses; so that I believe 200 families are utterly destitute of subsistence. The Lord show mercy to us. I see not how it is possible for us to live here this winter; and if so, the sooner we were holpen of the better. Sir, I pray acquaint our Honored Governor with this dispensation of God. I know not how to write, neither can I be able to attend any public service. The Lord in mercy speak to our heart & to all our hearts is the real desire of

Yours to serve

John Pynchon

I pray send down by the post my Doublet, Coat, Linen & pappers & cuff then.

[Then follow 60 lines in characters or short hand.]

This letter was personally written to Rev Mr Russell of Hadley, yes

Capt. Appleton. It is not said, how or when he came here. On the 7th of Sept. 1675 he is said by Hubbard to have gone towards Northfield, & to have met Major Treat coming down. Both came back to Hadley. Yet a commission was issued Sept 24. 1675, for him to command 100 footmen. Probably he first came up a captain of horse. He was apparently to have command of the men sent up under Capt. John Wait. Was appointed commander in chief Oct 4. 1675

1

2 Capt. Joseph Sill was appointed Capt. of a company of 100 men soon after Capt Appleton was — & before Oct 4, 1675. When he came here is not said. Oct 16 his men said to be over 60

3 * Capt and Lieut Upham came up with 60 men about Oct 9. 1675

Mass. 4. 247 } Capt. Appleton retained Capt Poole to command them. When did Capt Poole come? & with what troops? Lieut Upham continued to be Lieut of company.

4 Capt Mosely came up Sept. 14.

Oct 5, there were only 3 captains of Mass. here, viz. Appleton, Sill and Mosely.

Major Treat came up Sept 2 & 3. 1675 with Con. Troops: some how before. Returned Sept. 8 or 9. with some of forces & ordered up again Sept 11. & arrived at N. H. about Sept 15. Indians sent up Sept 15. Major T. was about Deerfield Sept 19. Indians returned Sept 24. River Indians sent up Oct 6. Major Treat sent for Oct. 8. some of troops. He went down. Oct 14. 40 of his men sent to Norwich & Indians returned to Norwich &c. Lt. Seely & Capt N. Seely was at N. H. & Hatfield with Con. Co of 50 men. Others of Connecticut in towns below. Major T. came up again before Oct. 19 and returned to Con. about Nov. 20. Capt. Munson at Westfield. Oct 19.

Nov. 19. 1675. Companies of Capt. Mosely, Capt Poole, Lieut Upham to Nov 22. & Capt. Sill are noticed. Some from all left at Westfield (29) & Springfield (39). Others left at Northampton (26) Hadley (30) and Hatfield (36). Yet Connecticut is requested to garrison Springfield & Westfield. 4 Massachusetts companies had been here since Oct. 9 — called 300 men in controversy with Connecticut. Con. should have had 200.

Ouweneco informed "that Philip boasted he had under 1000 strong & intended to send 600 against the Massachusetts and 400 against those in Connecticut". So Con. men said. Capt. Appleton's Letter Nov. 19. 1675.

* Lieut Phinehas Upham above was at Mendon Sept 24. & in places around there some days. About Oct 4 was ordered to lead 30 men to Hampshire (his 30 at Mendon). To be under Capt Wait. Lt Sill to be dismissed to his family. Secretary's letter is dated Oct. 4. 1675.

Capt Poole seems to have had something to do with garrisoning Quabbin before it was given up in Oct & Nov 1675. Seems to have been under him about Oct 8. Was at Hatfield Oct 19. 1675

Capt Joseph Sill was ordered Nov. 2 to go to Hassanamesit with 60 men raised in towns about Boston. His company was on Con. River but not himself, Nov 20. Was at Hassanamesit Nov. 5.

Maj. Pynchon's Letter to ~~Hon. Sir~~ Governor Leverett. "Springfield Oct 8. 1675

Honored Sir,

I desired the Messenger to give you an account of the sore stroke upon poor distressed Springfield, which I hope will excuse my late doing of it. On the 4th of October our soldiers which were at Springfield I had called all off, leaving none to secure the town because the Commissioners' order was so strict. That night a post was sent to us that 500 Indians were about Springfield intending to destroy it the 5th of October. With about 200 of our soldiers I marched down to Springfield where we found all in flames, about 30 dwelling houses burnt down & 14 or 15 barns, my corn mill, saw mill & other buildings*. Generally men's hay & corn are burnt & many men whose houses stand had their goods burnt in other houses which they had carried there to. M Cooper & two more slain and 4 persons wounded, 2 of which are doubtful their recovery. The Lord hath made us to drink deep of the cup of sorrow. I desire we may consider the operation of his hand & what he breaks; yet that the town is ~~did~~ not utterly perish is cause of great thankfulness. As soon as said forces appeared the Indians all drew off, so that we saw none of them. We sent out scouts that night and the next day but discovered none, neither can we satisfy ourselves which way they are gone, their tracks being many ways. Sometimes we think they are gone down the river; our last discovery was of a considerable track upwards. Our endeavors here are to secure the houses & corn that are left, for this sad providence hath stunted our going out with the army, and what can be done, I am at a great loss. Our people are under great discouragement & talk of leaving the place. We need your orders & directions about it. If it be deserted, how woefully do we yield to encourage our insolent enemy, & how doth it make way for the giving up of all the towns above! If it be held it must be by strength of many soldiers. How to have provision, I mean bread, for want of a mill, is difficult. The soldiers here already complain on that account, although we have fleshmeats.

Continued.

and this very strait, I mean no mill, will drive many of our inhabitants away, especially those that have no corn, & many of them no houses, which fills & thronges up every room of those that have, together with the soldiers now (which yet we cannot be without) increasing our numbers; so that [indeed it is very uncomfortable living here] and for my own particular, it were far better for me to go away, because here I have not any thing left; I mean no corn neither Indian nor English & no means to keep one beast here, nor can I have relief in the town, because so many are destitute. [But I resolve to attend what God calls me to & to stick to it as long as I can] and though I have such great loss of my comforts, yet to do what I can for defending the place. [I hope God will make up in himself what is wanting in the creature, to me & to us all.]

This day a post is sent up from Hartford to call Maj: Treat with a part of his soldiers: from intelligence they have of a party of Indians lying against Wethersfield on the East side of the River. So the matters of action here do linger exceedingly which makes me wonder what the Lord intends with his people, strange Providences diverting us in all our hopefull designs, & the Lord giving opportunities to the enemy to do us mischief & then hiding of them, and answering all our prayers by terrible things in righteousness. Sir, I am not capable of holding any command, being more & more unfit & almost confounded in my understanding. The Lord direct you to pitch upon a meeter person than ever I was. According to liberty from the Council I shall do what all upon Capt Appleton, unless Maj: Treat return again, till you shall give further orders as shall be most meet to counsel us.

To speak my thoughts — all these towns ought to be garrisoned, as I have formerly hinted, & had I been left to myself, I should, I think, have done that which possibly might have prevented this damage. But the express order to do as I did was by the counseling hand of God, who knew it best for us, & therein we must acquiesce

And truly, to go out after the Indians in the swamps & thickets is to hazard all our men, unless we know where they keep; which is altogether unknown to us & God hides from us, for ends best known to himself.

Continuation of Pynchon Letter.

I have many times thought that the winter was the time to fall upon them, but there are such difficulties that I shall leave it, yet suggest it for consideration. I will not further trouble you at present, but earnestly crave your prayers for the Lord's undertaking for us and sanctifying all his strokes to us.

[Remain, your unworthy servt
John Pynchon.]

[We are in great hazard, if we do but stir out for wood, to be shot down by some skulking Indians.

Mr Glover had all his books burnt, not so much as a bible saved — a great loss, for he had some choice books & many.]

[This letter is entire with Pynchons orthography, in the Appleton memorial - p 91 to 94

Letter from Rev. John Russel of Hadley to the "Right Worshipful", no date - prob. Oct 6. {dated 9-8-1675. Or Oct 9. 1675 This is prob to date by short hand back side of letter}

"The light of another day hath turned our yesterdays fears into certainties and bitter lamentations for the distress and calamities of your brethren & friends at Springfield whose habitations have now become an heap. The enclosed from the Honored Major will give you such account of it as is with us to make. We have little more to add, only that the houses standing are about 13. Two men & one woman slain, one Cooper who was going towards the fort to treat with the Indians that the day before professed great friendship, being with 3 or 4 more just about a quarter of a mile out of town, shot so as he fell off his horse, but got up again & rode to the end of the town, where he was shot again & died. The other was Thomas Miller of Springfield. There appeared not according to their estimate above 100 Indians, of whom their own were the chief. Their old Sachem, Wequogan, (in whom as much confidence was put as in any of their Indians) was his ye-leader in word & deed. Two of their principal men cried out to them & told them he was one that burnt Quabaug & now would make them like to it. They were gone

^ Some that belongs here is on 68th page.

ere Maj Pynchon came in with his forces which was about 2 or 3 of the clock. They signified their sense of his approach by their whoops & watchwords and were presently gone. Maj. Treat was got down from Westfield, some hours sooner on the west side of the River, whose coming being perceived, 3 men went out of town, and although pursued by 20 Indians, carried over a boat which was filled with men, but the Indians standing on the river's bank shot at them & shot one through the neck (who is not like to recover.) They durst not adventure to pass the river, till Maj. Pynchon was come in & the Indians gone. It was but the day before, viz on the 4th of October that the garison soldiers about 45 in number left them, to their mutual sorrow, as looking they should quickly after be in hazard of that ruin which is now come upon them. Our army had prepared all things in readiness to go forth on Monday at night, (which was the occasion of calling forth the from Springfield) against a considerable party discovered 5 or 6 miles from Hadley. But the three alarms we met with and the tidings from Springfield wholly disappointed it.

Our men in these towns, who before trembled at the order: That none should be left in garrison when the army went out, are now much more distressed at the thoughts of it, as looking at themselves thereby exposed to inevitable ruin upon the enemy's assault, which we must then expect. Especially our town of Hadley is now like to drink next (if mercy prevent not) of this bitter cup; we are but about 50 families now left solitary. The nearest town now left upon the river on this side being (as I guess) about 20 miles distant. And those on the other side the river being so unable to come at us with any help, had they it, to afford. Experience shows us that 100 men on the other side of the river can lend little relief. We desire to repose our confidence in the eternal and living God who is the refuge of his people, a present one in the time of trouble, and to stand ready to do & suffer his will in all things.

Acquainting yourselves with our present state, that so, if there be any thing that your wisdom see fit to call for of yourselves in a capacity to apply it we may not fail thereof. Perhaps the impowering

68 Philips war

Conclusion of Mr Russels letter

— Some man or men, as the honord Major or Capt Appleton or both to direct & order us in our fortifications might not be unusefull, we even in the Lords hands & then we would be, keeping his way & doing his will without any amazement. Yet the Lord now delivering his own as well as our houses into the enemies hand is more amazing & threatening to us. his will be done. To his gracious conduct commend you.

Your worships humbly in all service

John Russell

Our wounded men are greatly distressed for want of Medicines. Those by sea not yet come at us, those expected by Capt Waite left at Roxbury.

[Omission near the beginning of the preceding letter, next after "whose habitations have now become an heap" "Such increases of Judgments shows the greatness of the wrath that is kindled against us, and the greatness of the provocations that have caused it. We have nothing to say but that the Lord is righteous, we have rebelled, greatly rebelled against him". — then follows "The inclosed". &c

[There are on the other side of the letter 25 Lines of short hand or characters. signed J. L. (probably J. R.) and dated 9-8-1675

Capt Appleton to Hadley. — No date [Oct 12 in App. Mem.
"As to the state of poor desolate Springfield". &c
[This long letter is all in the Appleton memorial. p. 97. &c

Capt Appletons Letter Oct. 14. 1675. to Connecticut. — About Lt Seely not so operating &c — wants the ammunition, clothing, &c which has arrived at Hartford — says Maj. Treat's company coming up will do for a guard. [all in App. Memorial

now follows the Commission of Lt Seely, signed John Allen Aug 31. 1675 as Lieut. of the Company from Fairfield

Then Capt Appleton commands Lt Seely of Northampton to appear at Hadley forthwith with his company. Dated Oct 14 1675

Then from Nath. Seely, Oct. 8. that he is to stay till orders from Maj. Treat.

Oct 9. Letter of Capt Appleton to Capt Munson at Westfield to appear at Hadley — to come by Springfield to convoy with Capt Sill the ammunition and

Philips War. 69
1675

Letter from Mr. Pynchon to "Honored Gent." Springfield Oct 8.

"It is not for me to find fault with the providence of God, nor to blame in the least that strict order, that we should leave no soldiers in garrison, but call out all. In the day of it, it was my rule & ground for my action, though very much against my mind had I been left to myself — In the 4th of October I ordered the soldiers that were left to secure Springfield to march up to Hadley, as also some at Westfield to repair to Northampton; who accordingly attended it, we had set our work to march the next day having discovered a parcel of Indians. But in the night intelligence came from Hartford & also a post from Springfield that Springfield would be burnt by Indians that day, the 5th of October, there being as Indians had informed 500 of Philips. and other Indians lying at Springfield. This unexpected tidings diverted our going forth & made us march to Springfield with about 200 men (the rest left to secure the towns above) when we came to Sp. we found the intelligence too true, it being well in the afternoon ere we could get thither; when we saw most of the town inflamed. At our approach the Indians drew off so that we could not come in sight of them, only our scouts discovered 7.

There are about 30 dwelling houses burnt down and 24 a 25 barns; great destruction of mens corn & hay, many families having nothing to live on, all their corn being burnt & many all their goods; nay some whose houses are standing had carried their goods into neighbors houses which they judged more likely than their own, & there had their goods burnt. There persons we had slain 83 & 4 more wounded. Losses we much fear will hardly recover. What the Lord will do with his wilderness people & chiefly them of this river we know not: he seems to answer us fearfully by terrible things in righteousness.

I have made it our work since I came to Sp. to send out scouts to discover Indians but can effect nothing, though we have reason to ~~think~~ judge by what we can discover that they are about

Philips war
Continued

— us, or drawing down the river. This the work of the soldiers here now (having spent the day after we came in destroying Indian Wigwams) to secure & save what corn is remaining (if it be savable) for the inhabitants to live on; though many talk of going away. I would not have the plan Cease nor give such an advantage to the Indians, if possible. But many families that have nothing at all left, & there being no mill to grind any corn, are discouraged exceedingly for on their last flame, my corn mill, (as well as my sawmill) was burnt down together with 8 houses more I had, which tenants lived in, as well as the barn belonging to them. Oh that I may humbly say with holy Job. "Naked &c." Blessed be the name of the Lord.

(Abridged) I am not for giving up this place to the enemy yet there can be no holding it without many soldiers, it is hard now to maintain them here Bread being wanting, meal being not to be had because the mill is burnt, & we find already great complaint of the soldiers (though they have flesh enough) for want of bread & want of comfortable lodging & housing; the neighbors having thrown up the houses that are standing so that we are greatly straitened — and to send away the soldiers were to lose the place & expose all to ruin. This Providence obstructs our going out then being need of soldiers in all the towns to save them, which things I have formerly hinted though they have not so much been regarded, except that Hartford Connecticut did concur with me that there needed 1000 men to deal with those Indians & secure our towns; which now to be sure cannot be had so nigh winter; yet I am ready to think winter will be the time to deal with the Indian

Now this day we have news from Hartford

Continued

of the Indians being supposed to be there, and Major Treat is sent for thither with a part of his soldiers, so that we are in no capacity now but to preserve our towns, if that. It is reported 200 of Philips men and others are not far from Westfield & trading with those Indians to poison them & make them false. The Lord be our support & help when the help of man fails & preserve us from the rage & malice of our enemies. Surely he will revenge for their falsehood in his time & send deliverance to his people when it may make most, to his glory & their good. To his grace I commend you, who am Gent

Your most truly and
most humble servt.
John Pynchon

(Some lines about his discharge in postscript)

Letter from John Allyn, for Council of Connecticut
Dated Hartford Oct 12: 1675 – to ~~Hon Sir~~ –

Upon the occasion of the tidings of the enemy moving downwards on our quarters & report made of tracks near Hartford, & intimation of some scouting Indians seen about us; ~~& conjecture~~ we could do no less than call hither Maj. Treat with a guard with him, for better securing these towns, while they are now making some flanks &c as is done also in your towns, that so we might not be altogether naked at home, when so many of our men are away abroad in pursuit of the war. Yet are these soldiers kept ready to move when & where they may do good, &c. + + + + – We have also new in like readiness about 150 Mohegans & Pequots which we keep upon charge at Major Pynchons desire to attend the like service, but see no cause to send them further upwards, to charge those towns, or be a cumber to them until there be a through preparation for some immediate expedition. &c. They are not willing to move without English to direct their motions, so we have ~~brought~~ here kept Capt. John Mason, in whom they ~~are content~~ take the greatest content. – – (He asks for information about the enemies place & motion &c.) [This all in application & Memorial

72 - Philips War. Mehitable Oct 11. 1675 1676

Letter from Maj. Pynchon Oct 12. 1675 to Governor

He returns thanks for his discharge (Letter of Oct 4 to him not received till day before). Says he shall not be wanting to the cause, will aid Capt Appleton &c as far as he can. Thinks more discretion as to drawing off soldiers from the towns should be given to the Commanders, &c.

says we are endeavoring to hold Springfield. "If I stay here this winter (as I think I do to encourage) it will be with a difficulty & distraction as I know not how I shall be able to undergo; but so many are plucking up that I am not able to speak for what . . . . . we need your advice & determination. Mr Glover if he can, will go to the Bay before winter. As to my coming to the Court, I would venture all my heart of I could; but then all will fall here. I long to be at Boston, & supposed the Lord saw me till Spring. It must be my way to crowd in with my friends there. Sir, I am so full of business as to this place & holding, that I cannot write as I would — must refer to Capt Appleton & Mr Russel. I doubt whether the settling the Garrison again at Brookfield will answer the end, & winter is at hand.

It is much more advantage to the country to garrison this place than Brookfield, & through mercy, here is Indian Corn enough, only we want a mill & that is a great & tariff to us, but I think we shall hold the place if we have some soldiers.

[This letter is in the Appleton memorial p. 95, except the last paragraph.]

Letter from Jos M. Allen in behalf of Gen Court of Conn.

Oct 15. 1675. — [This letter all in Appleton memorial.]

Appears to withdrawing Maj in Great Swamp place where he lay in garrison, with part of his men — the cause was, the appearance of enemies in these parts as was reported, the unreadiness of your [Mass.] small number and permission of Maj. Pynchon "& some other ones we had with the Major not convenient here to mention" — Hawsmere head that Philip is to fall upon Norwich this day — have sent away 40 men, at request of Rev. Mr Fitch, who wanted them last night before your letter came; and the Pequot & Mohegans have returned home to defend their own interest — We have ordered their speedy return if the enemy be not there. A letter from Mr Stanton says Philip intends to fall upon Pequots & Mohegans — that the Narragansetts prepare for war, &c. If you discover the enemy by your scouts, & resolve to march against him with your 300 men, let us speedily know that we may comply with you therein, &c. [Probably written to Capt Appleton.]

P.S. The ammunition & part of the clothes were taken & sprinkled yesterday.

From Secretary Rawson to Maj. Pynchon, Oct 15. 1675

Refers to Pynchons letters of Oct 8 & 12 – about the order to draw the soldiers from the towns; "that order doth not obstruct your guarding of the soldiers as may be for your greatest security, nor did it enforce your drawing them off to so great a disadvantage as hath happened, &c

We fully approve your resolution to keep the place.

"As to the supply of those who are bereaved of all their provision – ancient righteous law was that as it was his portion that went forth to the war, so should it be his that did abide by the stuff; this may direct to the knowledge of your duty from those whose estates are spared, &c

If any to the neglect of the public safety remove from their brethren in this day of their calamity, they must not judge it hard measure that the Court do order that their interest there where they leave to be a prey for the enemy be given to those that are willing to adventure their persons & estates for the security thereof.

You need not apologize for your absence from the Court wch I do as experience of your readiness to deny your private interest for the service of the public, &c

E. R.

To Capt Appleton from Ed. Rawson in Council.

Cambridge Oct 15. 1675 – about his having 500 men, & the expectation that they should be improved in Field Service & not in garrisons – to prosecute the enemy in their quarters, &c – we hoped that while soldiers were on such expeditions, the inhabitants might guard their respective towns, &c

"About Springfield – it is not advisable to leave it destitute" – we hope the inhabitants of almost 100 houses might defend the main of the remainder while the army is employed abroad, &c

About Maj. Treats retreat; if he return, let him know he is not drawn from your command, without order from the Comrs. of the Colonies.

We are satisfied in your undertaking Lieut Egg, &c

We cannot but advise you in your marches to keep good distance between your f[illegible] of men, that you be not surprised in a huddle & set in easily places, (if you fear notably our scouts to lose your design) you fire the woods before you

[This letter is entire in Ap. Memorial]

Sec'y Rawson to Connecticut Oct 15. 1675

74 Philips war

Letter from E. Rawson to Connecticut. Oct 15. 1675
as to more energetic measures against the enemy.

Letter from do to the ~~[illegible]~~. Oct 15. 1675 — about
Mass. troops with drawal, &c.

Letter from Sir Edmund Andros. N. York, Oct 16. 1675
"I had left all quiet at Albany & the Maquas
had engaged not to assist Philips followers, &c.
(part of this sheet covered with characters or short hand.
"The Indians, partic. clearly th. Maquas engaged not any ways to assist
or to entertain the Albany & Philips people, as I now th. — off"

Letter from Capt Samuel Morely to Hon. Sir"
Dated Hatfield Oct 16. 1675
"I have scarce any thing of news to acquaint your
honors at present. Yesterday we thought to go in
pursuit of the enemy at Hadley side of the river
and as we marched out of Hadley something
better than a mile, the scouts that were
sent from this town discovered some Indians
and then upon we came this side of the river
and did march out last night the whole
body of our men that we have here; but at last we took it into
consideration that it was very dangerous to
leave the towns empty without any soldiers.
This day being very blustrous & very high winds
I have sent out some scouts & they do discover
some Indians some three miles off, & last
night I sent off my men to Deerfield and
some two miles from the town, where there was
some rail; the enemies have weaged them up
& made them fast; I know not whether it be to
trepan the scouts and to fight us then if
we go in pursuit of them, but I intend to burn
all the rails up, pleas God to grant me
life & health. We are told by an Indian
that was taken at Springfield that they
intend to set upon these three towns in one
day. The body that waits to do this exploit
is about 600 Indians as we are informed by
the said Indian; & further we are informed that
they are making a fort some 60 miles
from this place up in the woods.

Capt Moseley continued.

Pray Sir, be pleased to present my humble service to your Lady & all the rest of your family. I make no question but the enemy will make an attempt within a short time upon these towns. Having nothing else save — with your reading,

I remain, Sir, your most humble & ready Serv't
Samuel Moseley

~~[illegible]~~

Letter from Capt Appleton to Gov Court of Connecticut Oct 16. 1675 — about Maj. Treat being called off. Say Massachusetts has her whole number here, and with Connecticut, if she had here, would be 500 men. "By scouts sent out last night we understand that the enemy is very secures, many of them all dressed & many on this side within a few miles from Hatfield whereby we have been alarmed once & again, & are in constant danger.

Requests speedy return of Maj. Treat & the service up of the ammunition &c at Hartford.

(Before he finished his letter, he received Mr Allens of Oct 15 "presenting new & further matter of humiliation & fear". We have most certain information that the Indians are this evening discovered within a mile of Hatfield which we expect to have a scouting this night or in the morning and are there now in the night lasting over to Hatfield. &c. [See printed letter in Newspaper also in Appleton Memorial.

Letter from Capt Appleton Oct 17 1675 [Regarding the "By a letter from Maj. Pynchon, we understand the ammunition is come up to Springfield" — 600 Indians at Coassit, &c. [All letter in Appleton Memorial.

[most of this was written Oct 16 — mentions the Springfield squaw. See the printed letter. — [Letter from Rawson to Appleton Oct 23 is in App. Memorial

Letter from Edward Rawson, for Gov Court. to Capt Appleton Nov. 1. refer to his of Oct 29 — complaints of Connecticut. — provision supplies for the soldiers — and further orders —

"Accept my kind love & service to yourself, & present the like from me to Mr Stoddard, Lt Smith, Mr Pitton Lt Clark, I mean Mr Russel as well as Mr Stoddard, but some business confounds my memory".

Appleton informs the [illegible] that he has made Corporal Poole capt — of the Co. of which Mr Pynchon is Lieut. They disapprove of his receiving this honor.

[This letter is entire in Appleton Memorial

From Capt Appleton, Hadley Nov. 9. 1675 to
the Worshipfull Robert Treat at Northampton.
says he sends no evidence that the enemy has
removed from these parts, much less whither;
sees not that he has orders to remove any of the
forces from these parts; sees no reason to remove
those from Westfield — says "Northampton is
already so filled with men & horses as you see,
is to the distressing of it; and if they be
called off [from Westfield] the town must be exposed
to hazard, &c. [Letter in Ap. Memorial of this date but not the same.

Same to same, same day — similar to the other.

Letter from Northampton, Nov. 9 1675. to "Honored",
"By the blessing of the Lord upon that help you
have sent unto us, we are not at present
in such eminent danger as formerly; the
body of the Indians being not discovered in these
parts since their defeat at Hatfield, so that
our expectation is that your honors will call
off great part of the army; yet we trust
you will not leave us wholly destitute, partly
because we are assured that there are some
parties of the enemy still remaining, watching
their opportunity to destroy our men; so that
we cannot with safety follow our occasions,
partly because we are sorrowfull, that if the Indians
should return, it would be too late for us to send
for help. We are loth to burden the country, whose
expenses have been great already, but if the Lord
will lay burdens upon us, we must submit
with silence to his holy will; were it a thing
within our compass, we should not be backward
to maintain a garrison at our own charge;
but the losses & expenses by reason of the war
have been such as renders us incapable of doing
a thing; our losses in our hay, corn, buildings
and seed-time are very considerable; neither
is it a small matter that the necessities of
poor people that belong to the higher plantation
will call for from our hands; yet being

unwilling to be unnecessarily burdensome, we shall not we hope be over craving; we shall desire as small a garrison as we can judge any ways convenient; & upon as easy terms for the country as our present poverty will allow us; if your honors shall see cause to leave with us 40 men we shall be content to diet them at our own charge; we leave our motion with you; we dare do no less in faithfulness to ourselves & the country but represent our case before you & request for what we judge needful in order to our safety, leaving it with yourselves to judge of the reasonableness of our motion. This with many thanks for the great care you have had of us, we desire the Lord to support our hearts under your great burdens & guide you in the right way. We take leave & rest your humble servants

William Clarke
John Lyman
John King
} In the name of the Town

Northampton, Nov 9. 1675.

[Handwriting of Mr Stoddard.

Letter from Capt Appleton, Hadley Nov 10. 1675 to Mass. "Right worship[ll]."

About Capt Poole — about his great burdens & discouragements, his need of a council, "having no Captains (he says) nor liberty to make any" (referring to Poole, whom he had made Capt. Council disapproved) Refers to alarms at Northampton & Hatfield, his searching the Westernt mountains 10 or 12 miles in the woods, &c. About Maj. Pynchon & Westfield

Our present posts are Leut James, Simon Lot & Samuel Warner, of Hadley & Leut John Throop.

[This long letter is entire in the Appleton Memorial, 124 to 131.

Philips War

Nov 10. 1675. Sam Appleton, Sam Mosely and Jona Poole, Countermartial, expelled Dan Bennet, Chirurgeon, from the army, for his rebellious and & quarreling carriage against the officers

Nov 12. 1675. Samuel Appleton, Com. in Chief, orders "to inhabitant of Sp. West. N.H. Had. and Hatfield. and to all the indwellers & sojourners in all towns of ye"

"Whereas in this time of trouble & danger, the Hon.d Gen.l Court & the whole country have expressed great care & natural tenderness towards these plantations, for securing & preserving them as parts & members of the whole, from the rage of the cruel enemy; And do still manifest the same in continuing forces here for the defence thereof; it would be too unequal, irrational & unnatural, that the inhabitants & indwellers who have been willing in times of peace to suck the sweet of that blessing, poured out upon the whole and each particular; should now desert the whole & the parts; It is therefore hereby ordered, that no person shall remove from or desert any of these towns so long as forces are continued here for their defence, without liberty from the hand of the commander in chief [meaning he says, Com. in chief in each town] nor shall any go out of these towns without a pass under the hand of the Com. in chief. Hereof no man is to fail upon the displeasure of the Gen. Court & such penalty as they or the Council shall impose. And if any be attempting or preparing to depart otherwise, all officers civil & military are hereby impowered & required to prohibit their departure & also to secure them & their estates & bring them to the chief officers. I do further declare that whatever officer or officers shall draw off any forces out of this jurisdiction, without order from the Com.rs or the Gent. in the joint council of the chief officers, & license of the Com. in Chief of the army, their so doing is a breach of articles of Confederation of the United Colonies

Given under my Hand Quarters, Hadley Nov 12. 1675. Sam.l Appleton (Com. in chief

Explanatory Order Nov 15. as to Com. in chief (see above) & that the former part does not respect the soldiery. [Ms in Ch. Memorial

Council of Cons. by John Allen to Capt Appleton,
Hartford Nov 15 1675.

Complains of Appleton's "standing so much upon punctilios of honor & supreme command": so that "our officers are not thought worthy to be of your council;" says their acts are as consonant to the intents of Comm's as Capt. A's. "It was never intended that our soldiers should be kept merely to garrison your towns (that belong properly to your colony) but to be in vigorous pursuit of the enemy. We have great complaints from our soldiers how weary they are of lying still & how burdensome they are to the people & they only desires their friends & undo themselves — speaks of animosities bred by Capt A's management —

— shall call home our troops if we judge best, & "notwithstanding your strict proclamation".

[This letter is in Appleton memorial

Edward Rawson to Capt Appleton — 16-9. 1675.

Have communicated Capt Poole at his request (Capt A's) says the enemy have been in the Nipmuck Country — have carried away or slain about 150 men, women and children of the praying Indians at a place called Hassanamesit 40 miles W. of Boston — said to be Philip's men or Narragansets — had out out Capt Henchman & Capt Sill, so many particulars given —

Orders about forces on Con. River — to consult with Con. Commanders, — best to draw off forces except enough to garrison those towns — to have Connecticut garrison Springfield & Westfield, if you can, if they decline you must do it by our soldiers — to have convenient number in garrison at Hat. Had. & Hatfield — N. Hly their letter desires but 40 men; we conceive & think less will do for H. & H. but be at with you — the soldiers left to be put under the Command of the Captains, or choose officers of ~~each town~~ or others as you think meet — You are to constitute a Council of war consisting of the chief officers of the 3 towns and some principal men, with one to be president, to order all matters relating to their safety

As to wounded men, those you think may do for defence to be part of the garrisons; the rest to be placed where they can be comfortably provided for. Let all the country horses be brought away. These things being done, we order you to come with the remainder of the men — Capt Mosely desires his men to be part of those who come off — and others who are most in want of apparel — Suggests that it may be well for him to return by Webquisit, where Henchman & Sill are, if you judge best.

E. R.

PS. If you comply herein, we hear there are many swine & some cattle about the house — what if your men can drive some, it will relieve many poor people concerned therein.

Philips war

Letter from Edward Rawson, Secretary, to the Military Committee of Northampton, Nov 16. 1675

Gent. We received your letter by the bearer, and are glad to understand that there is hope that the body of the enemy is withdrawn from your parts at present. ~~Indeed we cannot~~ The sea side will afford them better winter quarters than the mountains where snows are deeper. We accept of your thankfulness for the means we have wrought for your security hitherto. Touching the garrisoning of your towns, with some of our soldiers according to your desire, we have referred it to Capt Appleton to order that affair, and so to retrench your and our charge as far as may be necessary: We have ordered him to commit the soldiers in those towns to the Command of your chief officers, & such others as may be for your defence & your help. So committing you to God's gracious pleasure & blessing we remain — your loving friend,

Edward Rawson, Secretary by order of Council

For Mr Wm Clarke and the Committee of Militia at Northampton

Nov the 16 1675

[S. Appleton wrote to Gov. Leverett Nov. 19. 1675. Letter is in Appleton Memorial.

Major Robt Treat's Letter, Northampton Nov 17 1675

Complains of his being sent to pursue the enemy, but is kept here by our Com. in chief without any endeavors after discovery or pur. suit of the enemy, &c

Capt Appleton to Gov. Leete, Sec. Allen &c for the Council of Con. Hadley Nov 17. 1675

Explains his conduct about punctilios &c — his carriage to Connecticut officers, — says some things of some (no names) — explains about his orders for not departing — wishes them to hear with both ears — V. C. V. C. [whole letter in App. Mem.

Nov 17. 1675. Saml Appleton Com. in Chief, gives permission to Maj. Treat to move with his forces Downward on Friday morning next, in case orders do not come from Conn &c in mean time. This was done at a meeting of a council of war at Northampton Nov 17. 75.

signed S. A. Com. in Chief

Phelps war

Samuel Appleton, orders, at Westfield Nov 19. 1675. that 29 soldiers from Capt Moseley's, Capt Poole's, & Lt Upham's companies, which came on foot to Westfield, to be left there under sergeant Lamb; the whole under command of Capt Aaron Cook. [Ca. m

Same day Capt A. directs Capt Cook to furnish the 29 soldiers with food & raiment, — to choose a Commissary who shall take an account of their provisions, to be allowed by Gen. Court for it; if the soldiers need clothing Capt Cook is to repair to Mr James Richards or Mr Blackleach, Hartford, where he shall be furnished; the Commissary to take an account of clothing &c. All fortifications in the town now begun to be finished speedily by the inhabitants with assistance of the soldiers. [A. m.

Same day. Capt App. appointed John Root, Commissary [Ca m.

Samuel Appleton, at Springfield Nov. 20. 1675, orders that 39 men of Capt Gill's company be left at Springfield under command of Lt Wales; but both Lt & they to be under command of Maj. Pynchon. [A. m

The 39 to deliver up their horses that belong to the Country; if they keep any, they are to be responsible for them & pay for their keeping. A. m.

Nov 20. 1675. Capt A. at Sp. requests Mr Richards & Mr Blackleach to get the Commissaries of Sp. Nth. Hat. Had. & Westfield, or Maj Pynchon have what clothing for the soldiers in garrison they shall send for — charge it to the County's acct. [A. m.

Hadley Nov 22. 1675 Capt A. gives orders for 26 soldiers to be left at Northampton under Sgt. &c. — all to be under Lt Wm. Clarke. [A. m

Same day — orders 30 soldiers to be left at Hadley under Capt Jona. Poole. [A. m.

Same day — orders 36 soldiers to be left at Hatfield under Sergt &c. — all to be under Lt Wm. Allis. [Ca m

Council of War for these towns appointed by Capt Appleton, at Hadley Nov. 22. 1675 — consisting of the commissioned officers of Nth. Had. & Hat: also Lt Wilton of Nth. Deac. Pelton of Had. & Sergt Isaac Graves of Hat. Capt Jona. Poole, President. A. m.

Nov 19. 1675 Capt. Ap. wrote to Connecticut that the Troop was about to return — requested that Springfield & Westfield might be garrisoned with Connecticut soldiers. Dated Westfield Nov 19 [A. m

Philips War.

Letter from Westfield.

Worshipful Sir together with the hon^d Council,

The adverse Providence of God having brought these desolating wars into our parts the Summer past, & thereby calling us not only to the expense of a great part of our estate on public occasions; but also threatening ruin both unto the rest & ourselves it was a question with some of us whether we were in our way or not, to abide the event. The ~~which seemed~~ the harder to resolve when there came (from whence we well know not) a report that there would be no allowance for such charges, as should be expended in quartering soldiers (~~the which~~ should be a truth would most certainly break up our plantation & now undo the most here) but seeing neither equity in any such report or thing, and considering what a sore judgment it is for towns to be laid desolate & made ruinous heaps, as also that our calling & livelihood lay in this place the hand of God seemed to point out unto us some special duty of self denial, wherein we stood bound with respect to the public benefit and hereupon we adventured (not troubling you for advice) in keeping our station, to draw out our estates upon public uses in the service of God & his people in quartering of soldiers, in maintaining of a garrison here, sometimes consisting of about 20, sometimes above 40 & near about 80 soldiers, as also in quartering Hartford Soldiers in their passing to & from, sometimes being more, sometimes less, sometimes having 40 or 50 or 60 Indian soldiers with them, as also in sending posts, &c from the latter end of August till this instant.

Wherefore having now expended a great part of our estate thus, in obedience to the call of Providence we proceed to tender unto your consideration an account thereof, & proceeding upon the common lay, that things are with us — as for a man 4/ per week for a horse 1/ per grass and 1/6 a day — as for corn, wheat being at 3/6 Indian at 2/ per bushel — as for pork, wheat, pork being at 3d and beef at 2d ~~½~~ per pound, also allowing a post 3d per mile, bearing all other charges (we say proceeding according to these rates of things) our public expenses on Hartford soldiers amounts to — £124.16.7. from the latter end of August to the 19th of November, and

Philips War

Continuation of Westfield.

our publick expense from the 19th of Nov to March 3d 1675-6 (being just 15 weeks) the which have been disbursed on the garrison soldiers left here by the Comm. in Chief. Capt Aps. amounts to 87£ 13. 0. To which we add troopers arrearages 25/ and for killing 2 wolves 20/ which being added to the summers charges is — 127. 1. 7. out of which subtracting the County rates last summer demanded, which came to 36. 0. 8½ the remainder 90. 13. 6½ being that which we are still out on publick credit. The which 90. 13. 6½ of our charges on Hartford sold is being added to the 87. 13. 0. the total is — 178. 6. 6½ that we have still expended on publick account which is believed to be a faithful account of things as we are able with the best diligence we could use, to gather up. Only the Lady the 3 county country rates would not, we judge, have come to so much as is set down, being that the list of our estates did not arise to so much, as you may see; but not having at present to correct aright we let it go at present. Thus having faithfully laid down our expenses before you to your consideration, & desiring the almighty to guide you in all your consultations unto such events, as he of his grace shall bless to your good, & peace of his poor wilderness people, we remain your humble servts

John Sackett, Constable
John Root, Commissary

Westfield 15—1. 1675-6.
(March 15. 1676.)
(Handwriting of Rev. E. Taylor probably.)

84 Philips War

Estimate Feb 15 1675-6 of what will
Mass 4. 255 321 serve 500 soldiers one month.
15,000 biscuit, 20 bbls Pork, 30 bbls beef.
1000 lbs bacon, cheese 1000 lbs (or 10 cwt.
Stockings & shoes 200 pairs each
Shirts & drawers 100 of each
Waistcoats 50. 100 wallets
300 small bags for each man to carry nocake
for horse { 300 bushels oats, 100 bushels barley
50 bushels Indian corn parched & beaten to nocake
Sacks for bread corn
6 barrels of Powder
1200 lbs shot (or 12 Cwt.
Flints 2000 [Mass. 9. 298

The Committee of the army were ordered to make provision accordingly, or Committee of war, who were to extend

Sullivan. Vol 4. under Military Vol II. 255th page.

[Letter from Major Savage same day, is in Mass. 2. 29.
Letter from Rev John Russel, dated Hadley March 16. 1675-6]

[Right Worshipful

your tenderly compassionate & most obliging lines of the 8th inst I received, manifesting your great care both for us & for the whole, in this calamitous day of our Jacob's trouble. And with all signifying something towards a thought of our being now capacitated to want your gracious that hath so long & with so much favor continued to us. And in very truth we have no reason to add any afflicting cry to the ears of rulers already filled with so many lamentations & supplications of distressed ones, exposed to extreme hazard of ruin & crying for their lives & all that is dear to them. We have rather reason to fill our mouths with thankful acknowledgments of divine & human favor toward us & with expressions of faith & hope in the living God, committing ourselves, souls & bodies, into his hands, as into the hands of a faithful creator. Always pleading his covenant grace & mercy in taking us to be his people, putting his name upon us, binding us to himself & himself to us, not only to lead us to green pastures & still waters but also to restore our souls to walk in paths of righteousness for his own name's sake, to keep & comfort us when he leads

as through the darkest valley, to make us vessels fit for our masters use, to put his seal on our hearts and suffer us to depart from him, to heal our backslidings freely: what also we desire to do, exercising ourselves to and is all we have to live on in this evil day, yet may we not be so far religious of not wanting in the discharge of our duty towards the Lord, the public & ourselves, as to omit the calm & quiet but real representation of our state as it is. Our hope be pleased to accept in these few words:—

[Although the Lord hath granted us an interval of quietness this winter, yet since the coming on of the spring, the war here is renewed, & like to be continued with more strength & violence here than in any other part while we remain, for as we had intelligence by the captive who returned (commonly called Speckled Tom) Philip intended with his [illegible] power to come upon these towns, & taking them [illegible] his planting place & fort this year at Deerfield. So on the 14th inst the enemy to the number of 2,000* as judged, made a most sudden & violent irruption upon Northampton, broke their works in 3 places, & had in reason taken the whole town, had not Providence graciously ordered it, that Maj. Treat was come in with his men within night the same evening, yet they burnt five houses, five barns, one within the fortification, slew five persons and wounded five. They are said be found slain also a dozen of the enemy. Here also above Deerfield a few miles is the great place of their fishing which must be expected to afford them their provisions for the year. So that the swarm of them being here, & like to continue here, we must look to feel their utmost rage, except the Lord be pleased to break their power. My desire is, we may be willing to do or suffer, to live or die, remain in or be driven out from our habitations, as the Lord only would have us] and as may be conducive to the glory of his name & the public weal of his people. And my desire is to instruct my own heart, & all those about me daily to an actual resignation of our lives & all into the Lords hand, saying if he have pleasure in us he can preserve us, if not, here we are, let him do what seemeth good in his sight. As to ourselves, [illegible] say to your worship & all our honoured fathers, as was said of Esther. Esther 2.15. We would desire nothing but what such overseers as yourselves have laid them upon their knowledge of the state of things among us, judge [illegible] to be [illegible]

86: Philips vs

Mr Russells letter continued

May I not too far presume on your patience I would beg leave for one word more, viz. Capt Poole who hath been left here for the government of the soldiers was president of the council of war here, doth earnestly entreat for liberty to repair to his own very much suffering family, at least for a while. We may not be so selfish as to be insensible of kindness to us in his stay here, or loss to him thereby so as to hinder the presenting of any reasonable request consistently with our public safety. We are thankful for what blessing God hath made him to us; desirous to retain him while not too much to his prejudice. He signifies to us that he is now one in the army, a man of the same town, viz. Reading, by name Mr John Brown whom he judgeth very fit to oversee the soldiers (not like to be kept in any order by what past is here. We leave the case wholly to your worship & your honored Council to do in it as they see meet. Our need is great & danger imminent, we commend the case of it to our fathers & then leave it. And with humble presentment of duty to yourselves, together with prayers to the God of all blessing to guide & shelter them & carry you through this day of temptation to his people's salvation & his own glory thereby, I am

Sr yr worps most obliged & sert

John Russell

[It was to Gov. Leverett.

(David Mitchel wrote from Stratford, Con, March 18. 1676 about the Mohawks at Albany; says there is a report that 450 Mohawks & 700 Senecas ("Sinnikus") are in pursuit of our enemy, &c

Letter March 20 1675 6 from the Secretary to Maj. Savage
(Directions, &c a postscript to a letter that does not appear.
"That those our towns on Con. River do immediately consult & determine the putting themselves into such a posture as may best accommodate their security and provision, which we judge must be by their gathering together in such places & numbers that they may be able to defend themselves, & some considerable part of each company be improved in planting &c. and in case this cannot be in each town, then the lesser towns must gather to the greater. To remain in such unsettled state, is to expose lives & estates to the merciless cruelty of the enemy, & is no less than tempting Divine Providence, and to quit our plantations one after another, refusing to comply to the present humbling ~~hand of God~~ A dreadful hand of the Lord against us is to be our own executioners, & we fear will be ... to be our ruin more than the sword of the enemy when too late.
Some that know those places best do apprehend that Springfield & Hadley are the fittest places for their fortifying & planting"
(He goes on to state the report that a great body of the Indians are in sundry town N.W. of Wachuset hills about 25 miles from Lancaster, - They ask Maj. Savage to visit this quarter on his return
Says 12 bbls of powder were sent to Hartford before winter by Goodale & the Lord's vessel, & that 2 were due to Mr Lord for powder borrowed. 32 cwts. of lead also sent. Sent 1 cwt. & 12 ½ firelocks. Apply to Mr Pynchon for further information. No powder to be wasted - care to be used about it
p. 92 James Taylor, & another taken at Westfield, 14th Dec. rescued from the Indians, & can inform you of their towns &c
Capt Poole may return home.

Letter from Same to Mr Pynchon, saying there is no other way that we can see, "but to come all together into some convenient place in the town & make a so large a fort, that the inhabitants may live in distinct houses or shelters!" "and Westfield must join with you & totally remove to you. for tis impossible to hold both towns the enemy being so many on those parts, and our army must move from the river. We are assaulted on every side" "most of our frontiers are down & gone off; our present work is to secure the principal towns upon the sea coast; we cannot see how your people can remove at present, but must wade out as well as we can; we speak not of particular persons but of the body of the

Mr Clarson to Maj Pynchon continued

people. for whither will you go? or how will you remove? your corn & goods? this like advice we have given for the other towns upon the River, to come in all to Hadley for help & well & thereby unite strength it may be kept, but otherwise all will be lost, according to reason. Suppose the enemy should fall upon your Cerentic towns; it is hoped when the corn is grown we may have ability to destroy it. We must strengthen the heart. Ammunition is scarce here. If your people be aware from our advice, we must be necessitated to draw off our forces from them, for we cannot spare them nor supply them with ammunition. We have ordered the Major to leave some of the garrison soldiers to strengthen you, if you are able to provide food for them. Marsh 20. 1675-6.

Have given Major Savage particular orders as to those towns

p.43 p.100 Mass.4 260 Mass.9 301 March 22. 1675-6. Capt Nathaniel Graves of Charlestown appointed Commander of the garrison at Brookfield. Also he is to command the troopers 20. & 30 horse, & 15 men to go with the carriage horses, to be loaded with provisions & ammunition for the garrison at Brookfield.

Mass.4 260 Wm Ingram, now commander of the garrison at Brookfield is to return, after Capt Graves arrive with the troopers, carriage horses, & Maj. Savage to add 10 more soldiers to Brookfield Garrison. In 30 hours wants the carriage loads. All to rendezvous at Cambridge March 24. to take leave of the Major.

100 wagons and only horses and for carriage loads on their backs.

Council March 23. 1675-6 about a fence or line of stockadoes or stones 8 feet high, extending from Charles River where it is navigable to Concord river, not far from Geo. Farley's house in Billerica, about 12 miles.

Towns sent answers - some thought it unexpedient &c.

This more in detail. Mass.4.260

March 28. 76. Worcester petitions that her 10 men stationed in the towns on Connecticut might be sent home, because of our great want of men, &c. They name them; Isaac Cakebread deceased is one. John Cudden one John Phillips, John Arnold, Jos Clether, John Ashdown Abram Shaw, Benj Poole, John Akers, Robt Corbet

Mass.4.264

Mr Russels Letter to "Right Worp.ll." Hadley March 28. 1676

I understanding that Mr Nowell hath presented to your
sd Worp. Council a particular account of the motions
& proceedings of the enemy, so far as any thing hath
to his been discovered; I need not trouble your worship
with a worse repetition of that which is better done
already. And therefore do only presume to suggest
two words touching that which in your late letters
is presented to the Hon. Maj. Savage as the subject of your
present care, viz. the ordering the towns here to
draw so near together, each one within itself; and
the lesser & indefensible to gather to the greater where
may be more likelihood (the Lord smiling upon our
endeavours) of defence. Now you may be pleased to under-
-stand, that upon a little previous discourse of that
affair, there appears to some here something
working towards a prostration & disappointment
of that good end aimed at, viz. an inclination
(manifested in divers especially at Westfield (which
town I guess at as not like to hold together) in case
they be necessitated to pluck up, to remove out of
the colony to Windsor or Hartford or some other
towns in that Jurisdiction, whereby it may come
to pass that a town (& perhaps others in the same
manner) may be broken, which might by the
inhabitants resorting to other of our towns be
a means to strengthen & save them, and yet
the neighboring towns for want of their helps
be exposed to manifest hazard & ruin.

If I am not misinformed, Connecticut has
passed an act to prohibit the removal of the inhabitants
in this calamitous day from their respective towns
without special license. Whether any such thing
be needful here, your wisdom will soon determine.
All our state & the concerns of those about us Capt.
Poole will better relate than I can write. So
with humble request of your pardon for this
interruption & hearty prayers to the God of sal-
-vation & blessing to make his face once at last
to shine upon his poor disbanded ones, now
walking through the valley of the shadow of death
grant them deliverance, blessing all your
solicitous & strenuous endeavours to that end
I am Sr your wps in all humble service
Jno Russell

Letter from Northampton, March 28. 1676.

Honored,

We are not insensible that your ears are daily filled with the cries of many people in this day of calamity, through all parts of the country; and are loth to add unto your afflictions by bringing any unnecessary trouble upon you yet we dare do no other, in faithfulness unto ourselves and the country, than present briefly our condition before you; we dare not entertain any thought of deserting this plantation. The Lord has wonderfully appeared of late for our preservation & we fear it would be displeasing unto him, if we should give up into the hands of our enemies, by running away, that which the Lord has so eminently delivered out of their hands, when they did so violently assault us; if we should desert a town of such considerable strength, it may so animate the enemy and discourage other plantations as may prove no small prejudice unto the Country; besides there seems to us a great necessity for holding this place for the relief of those forces that may be imployed in following the enemy; to bring provisions either from Boston or Hartford for the supply of an army there quarters, is a work of no small difficulty and danger; the want of places of entertainment in those parts may hazard the loss of many opportunities; if we may be allowed to judge, there can be no prosecuting of the war in these parts to advantage unless this and the two neighbor towns be maintained; yet we must needs say, we fear it will be a work too heavy for us to defend ourselves; late experience has taught us, that unless we had been furnished with considerable numbers of men besides our own, we had in likelihood become a prey to our enemies. The enemy has a great strength in

these parts, and probably does but watch for the drawing away of the armies that they may renew their attempt; our earnest request therefore to your honors is, that you would not suffer us to be left destitute; but allow us what number of men you judge convenient, for the holding of the town; or lest the charge (the country being now at great expense) should discourage you granting our desire we will at our own cost, bear the charges of a sufficient garrison; if your honors shall see cause to allow us 50 soldiers, besides those which have kept with us all winter, we will diet them freely and pay them their wages. Whereas some have informed the Council that Springfield is one of the most convenient towns for others to repair to; your honors are much misled therein for the bulk of the town is burnt already; whereby they are incapable to entertain others, & their land lies remote, most of it on the other side of the great river, so that they are incapable, we fear, either to maintain themselves or others. Thus leaving our request to your solemn consideration, & desiring the Lord to guide, you, & support your hearts under these sore exercises, we take leave & rest

your humble servants

Sol. Stoddard
John Strong
William Clark
David Wilton
John Lyman
John King

N. Hampton Mar. 28. 1676.

The generality of the town do consent to pay the garrison soldiers rather than want them.

(In Mr Stoddards hand writing)

Great Events on Sunday March 26. 1. Attack on persons between Springfield & Long Meadow: 2. Assault upon Marlboro'. 3 Capt Pierce & his company slain; 4th Simsbury destroyed.

Letter from Maj. Savage dated Hadley March 28. 1676.

Honored Sir

My last to yourselves of 24th inst. I hope is come to hand; since which I received yours of the 14th & 20th inst. which came to my hands on Sabbath day last in the morning and the supplies of 150 men therein mentioned would have been very acceptable, Connecticut forces being wholly withdrawn & gone home, & our number being now but small. The good Lord bless them & send them good success that have gone to Groton, &c. I shall do my best endeavour to discover the enemy by sending forth our scouts according as you advise, but have no Indians to go forth with our scouts but only those six that came out with us, who are unacquainted with these woods, Connecticut Indians being all gone with Maj. Treat; they would not be perswaded to stay. I have signified to the several towns here your order & advice about gathering themselves together into a nearer compass for their own defence and security & planting, only I have not yet spoken to Springfield because I expect Maj. Pynchon up this day to Northampton at a Court there, where I intend to propose it, & also speak to him about the ammunition you mention in your letter. I have & shall be careful about the waste of powder. As for *James Taylor that you mention you have sent up who was a captive with the Indians, who might have been of great use to us, is not come up, neither can I hear where he is; Capt Poole is now coming down according to your order. On the 25th inst. at night we had advice from Springfield that 8 Indians assaulted 16 or 18 men besides women & children as they were going to meeting from a place they call Lesignodowd, & killed a man & a maid, wounded 2 men, & carried away captives, 2 women & 2 children. They sent some after them which did return that night without discovering of them in the night, having advice from Maj. Pynchon which way the Indians with the captives are marched, I sent out 16 more in pursuit of them, who met with some that were sent from Springfield, & overtook the Indians with the captives, who as soon as they saw the

*p. 87.

* It was Sunday March 26. See Mather's History.

— English, killed the 2 children & sorely wounded the women in the heads with their hatchets, & so ran away into a swamp where they could not follow them. The Scouts brought back both the women & the children one of the women remains still senseless by reason of her wounds & the other is very sensible & rational, and doth say that the Indians one evening spake in their speeches to them that night they were with them, & told them that they should go to Deerfield, where the Nashaway captives were, & told them there were 3000 Indians at Deerfield, & that they did not want for powder; they could have enough from the Dutch, and that there was 2 Dutchmen with them, that had brought 4 bushels of powder & went from them but 2 days since; the name of them as they told her was one Jerrard, & the other Jacob that lived with Maj Pynchon, who are dwellers at fort Albany, and 2 Dutchmen more; they say also that there is 300 at Squakeag, that they have built 300 wigwams above Deerfield, & that some French were latel with them, who persuade them not to burn and destroy the houses, but to make what slaughter they can of the people, because they intend to come and inhabit them; she says also that the Dutch bring their powder on horses & that they intend to come again with another supply within a few days, & that they do intend to fall on these towns shortly, and that they were very inquisitive to know the number of our men, which the women did inform them as near as they could & that Connecticut forces were gone. We do intend to send post down to Hartford to the Council there informing them here of and desire their assistance, I would request as speedy advice as may be about these things & yr possible assistance — yr honors prayers for us, that God Almighty would be with us in all our weighty consultations & give success thereto, & take leave & remain

yr honors most humble Serv

Thomas Savage

Yet there is no certainty of what provisions we can have from these towns, at least, not so much as is expected. The woman says the Indians told her that Capt Tom of Natick and the rest of them Indians with him were come to Deerfield as spies, and that they do intend to make that their headquarters, & that the Mohawks had killed some of their Indians, but that they had made peace with them again

The Council to Maj. Savage April 1. 1676.

say they have received his of the 28th of March & refer to the principal topics therein — then say

"The result of the council is that we are willing for the present that you leave soldiers to assist those towns on those terms, not exceeding 180 men, choosing such as are the fittest for that service, and as near as you can, all single men, leaving Capt Turner in Capt Poole's place. With the rest of the army, we expressly command you to draw homewards, and endeavor in your return to visit the enemy about Pachaquate. Be careful not to be deceived by their stratagems, by drawing you off from the rest to follow some men. But if Maj. Treat & the Con. forces should return, & it be thought best to march after the enemy to Deerfield, you may act as you judge best. But if the Con. men return not, you will march homewards, &c.

They say the late Indian affair at Springfield "is a matter of great shame, humbling to us." They think that much that the Indians told the women is false & that they learnt such numbers at Deerfield, neither are the Narragansetts or Nipmucks there; they refer to attacks at Sekonk & Providence. "Upon last Lord's day, Capt Prence with about 100 English & Pequans engaged with a great body of Indians about 5 miles from Sekonk near Mr Blackstone's — they state particulars of this fight — also of the attack on Marlboro the same day — mention other towns.

They say at the beginning — that they understand the towns are unwilling to allow our army to draw into a narrow compass, thereby they might defend themselves better. Northampton desires more soldiers & offers to maintain all the soldiers both for wages & victuals. Then comes the result, &c. — Have sent Capt Gilbert with about 50 men & 30 horses laden with provisions & ammunition to Quaboag.

Hadley & Marlboro 13 houses 11 barns burnt & 8 men wounded. Lancaster is wholly deserted; Groton can abide no longer than till corn be spent to bring them in. We fear Dorchester will be necessitated to do the like.

Have sent an Indian with a letter to the enemy about redemption of captives.

Philips War

Letter from Westfield — 3-2. 1676 — (April 3. 1676.

Honored Council

We presume a second time to trouble your worships with a few lines, for having cast ourselves upon the Hon. Council, concerning our abiding here, or removing hence and for that end having faithfully represented our state unto you, we now in expectation of having your advice, but after perceiving your thoughts by your order you came to Maj. Gen. Savage the which in part we have attended upon, viz. to gather up the minds of our town respecting our removal when we made such an offer as this to any that should come to us, that we would deny ourselves to accommodate between 20 & 30 families of our present village land, if so many would come to us, that during the continuance of the troubles, that within a town meeting was judged by all that we could do. But when our committee came to consult with our neighbor towns, although singly & apart, it was generally thought strange that Springfield should be judged a better & more convenient place for fortification than Westfield they rather was silent or moving for our removal to Springfield the which was so altogether against our inhabitants insomuch that there is not a man among us having the least inclination to remove that way, & in that there is an intimation of such a thing in your honors order to the General, as if Springfield was fittest for fortification — with great respect unto your information, we cannot but take the boldness to intimate grounds of our thoughts to the contrary, as 1. Its situation, lying on both sides of the Connecticut. Shore east side is void of habitations, being but very few left, & those a great distance asunder. Those on the west side being scattered about a mile up and down, some of which are hid with brambles, and as for its tillage ground, most is a great distance from the town and not clear from brush in some places, & to it, insomuch as an indifferent person cannot but judge (as we suppose) that the danger is double in managing field employments to what ours is — 2d — Its preparation. It is a place (with grief of heart be it spoken) most of the east side in ashes unbuilt, unfortified unless some few houses. 3. Its providential dispensation. It hath been sorely under the blasting hand of God, so that it hath, but in a lowe degree than ordinary answered the labor of the husbandman, & sometimes his labor upon it is wholly cast away; now these thoughts are very discouraging unto all thoughts of our removal thither, for to remove from habitations to none from fortification

96 Philips War

Westfield Letter continued.

to some, from a compact & plain place to scattered from a place of less danger in the field to more, from a place under the ordinary blessing upon our labors to one usually blasted, seems to us such a strange thing that we find not a man amongst us inclining thereto — wherefore being by the Hon. Council at Hartford when address for strength from them, the which thus our necessities could not dispense with, advised not to desert the place as yet, we are determined to draw in our out garrison houses, and to contract our fortification into the compass of about 70 rods long, the which our thoughts are to fortify strongly & to keep with six flankers, for this and our earnest desire is that you would allow us, if it may be, a garrison of 30 soldiers. We are not without hope of gaining some somewhat to our families as yet. But if you cannot allow any, then our present thoughts are that if we cannot have a safe convoy from the town to some place downward; it is judged we had better abide here in our fortification thus strengthened, & that although we have no help from abroad, with respect to our own safety, than to go to Springfield. It grieves us that we should object so much against Springfield for the Worshipful Mr. Pynchon's sake, but we judge there is a better way for his safety than this, and although we would do most for his sake yet we cannot adventure on this ground into such great hazard as appears; he and some young men with us who, it's said, would enlist themselves in country service to garrison if they could be admitted, whom necessity will force from us if it cannot be.

Furthermore, we are at present altogether incapacitated for any removal by reason of the awful hand of God upon us in personal visitations, for here came a soldier sick of bloody flux, and dying amongst us in Capt Cook's family hath infested the family therewith, insomuch that he hath lost a son by it, his wife lies at the point of death, his youngest son is very weak of it, & he himself is almost brought to his bed by it, and there is another family in the house hath it. Your Hon. Wor. will pardon our tediousness & give our arguments a patient hearing, for surely it is against us to say as we do, if great danger did not stare us in the face. The Good Lord sanctify & deliver us. We remain your servants & supplicants with the name of the town

Westfield 3-2-1676 Isaac Phelps, David Ashley, Jos. Dewey

Philips war

Postscript to ~~Westfield Letter~~

We had a garrison of about 30 men all winter, but we have no encouragement of them, & many are withdrawn & called of them, since their Capt is returned, try hard to get off, and by one after another, they are come almost to 20, and we cannot have any promise or encouragement of any.

(All letters in Rev Mr Taylor's handwriting)

Samuel Marshfield's letter to Mr Russel of Hadley. April 17. & 27. April 1676.

Sir, few lines are to acquaint you of Godsloved which hath appeared this day two days, Two of our town having some occasion to go to Nipmuck, & providence so ordered it that they saw some Indians, yet undiscovered by them. They made to the town; divers went out with Capt Holyoke, and came on the Indians undiscovered. The Indians were four, our men made a shot at them and all agreed that was there, only one escaped the wounded. The Indians were sat down by the river, & when our men made a shot most fell, but recovered & made a shot at our men, but none was wounded by them. The Indians took the river our men made two or 3 shots more; one or two died in the river, two escaped to land, one fell, our pursuit took one though many wounds, yet living. I have had much speech with him; he is free of speech, though in much pain with his wounds. He saith that there is 3 forts on this side Wasquakeag; their number 3000, but I asked him how many fighting men, he said 1000 the rest women & children - and he saith there is no foreign Indians, but our river Indians, Naragansetts Nipmucks, Qualbans & such Indians as are known to us as being engaged in the war, They are bared of provision and clothing, but furnished with ammunition by the Dutch. He says most of them are desirous of peace, if the English will propound for it, he saith they would soon bring in Philip's head, if that would be serviceable to procure peace. He saith there are many lurking about the towns. Many other particulars you will have by the bearer. Sir, while writing news is brought in that my wifes son who was taken captive by the Indians, hath made his escape & is come safe to Hadley. The good Lord grant us thankful hearts for so great a favor, which I cannot [illegible]

* p. 99

* John Gilbert, mentioned by Mrs Rowlandson. ii 8. 273.

hope is a gracious answer of prayers put up to the Lord in his behalf. Sir, what intelligence you have by him & what is from this Indian is is not adviseable to send by post to the Bay to acquaint the Council & Court. If you send to the bay, my desire is that you would send this small letter. — The Indian says one of the forts is near the river bank, the other two are not far on from one another. Yours to serve

The 27. or 17 of April, 1676. Samuel Mastfield

Date must be 27th. son came in 25th to Hadley. [illegible]

Petition of the officers of Springfield Garrison April 4. 1676.

They say they have done their utmost to destroy the enemy, & secure the town, but having been long absent from home, viz. since Aug 5. 1675, whereby their private affairs are neglected & must inquire & some of us have aged parents who need our aid, we desire liberty to return home, &c.

signed by Samuel Niles. Lieut
Jos. Willington. Sergt
Jos Fuller. corporal
& the rest of the Springfield Garrison of 40 men.

Capt. William Turner (see next page.

Mary Turner, his wife petitioned. says her husband voluntarily & freely offered himself unto us now in the service of the country with his son & servants, leaving only one servant with me, which God has bereaved me of, so that she was left almost destitute of maintenance for myself, & she asks some part of the pay due to her husband & son & servant } Council ordered her 7£ immediately April 24. 1676
[Date petition p. 104

Certificate Apr. 25. 1676. by Sam. Porter, Constable of Hadley that Nathaniel Warner went post to Boston 4 times by order of the [illegible].

Phelps Bar

Letter from Capt Wm Turner. Hadley April 25. 1676
[Lis Letter in prison Mass. 4. 232.

Honored Sir

Since the army marched hence under Maj. G. Savage & left me here by order from your honors, I have not had any thing worth sending down a post, but now having an opportunity, I thought meet to acquaint your honors that the soldiers here are in great distress for want of clothing, both linen & woolen, so I desired the Com'is here to send down to Quabaug to see if there were any supplies: So they brought from thence a few shirts, stockings, shoes & drawers, but not an eighth of what we want, so that I shall beseech your hon. to take some speedy course for a supply, to send out to the Com'is here, for their use — we shall want as the underwritten shall show. Forasmuch as I had heard your honors to commit the care of these towns to my charge: so I shall beseech your honors that my wife may have my wages due, to supply the wants of my family, for whom I am bound by the law of God & nature to make provision. And I should be glad if there might be some better person found for this employment, for my weakness of body & often infirmities will hardly suffer me to do my duty as I ought in this employment, and it would grieve one to neglect any thing that might be for the good of the co[illegible] in this day of these distresses. Therefore I shall leave it with your honors whether some other man may not be employed. I have sent you list of my Co. as they came from Boston & afterwards from Marlboro: as they continued to the 4th inst. Also an account from Northampton Com'is, to that day; I have also sent a list of those left the 7th inst. under my command in these towns, most of them having been here long before my time. Thus hoping your hon. will send some speedy supply for the soldiers here, & also order something for my family, I shall beg the Lord to be your counsellor & guide in this time of distraction and sore trouble, & remain yours to serve — (see next page)

Yours honors' to the utmost of my power,

U. Turner

I beseech your honors, deliver these lists to whom they may concern & command the soldiers to make haste back to their quarters.

Hon. Sirs, There is one in a young man's taken found prisoner at the beginning of last month who informs that the
p 97 is drawing up all their forces towards these towns & their head quarters to be at Deerfield alias Pequakett.

Petition of Nath. Byfield, that he had been pressed to go out to war — that he is a stranger lately married; that the law of God is plain Deuter. 24. 5. that when a man hath taken a new wife he shall not go out to war, but bide at home one year. prays to be discharged therefore. — [Felt says petition was presented April 25 to the Council 1676

Letter from John Allyn Sec. of Con. (for the Gov. & Council) April 27. 1676

Does not approve of the order to desert some of the towns in Hampshire, & had given reasons to some of them; That the enemy will dispeople the deserted places & possess the land to plant, &c. & provide themselves with rich accommodations, & continually distress & belaguer the town that remains; then there will be a great confluence of Indians to those places ~~and will be difficult~~ one of the best granaries in your colony will be lost, which is so much needed. — & if the rest of the towns be deserted, the Indians will be attacked with rich accommodations, & may be willing to beat peace, if they may enjoy them. We should be loath to see that day & to lose such good neighbors, christians for heathens. The things, instead of drawing off, many more men should be taken from barren places, & planted in these fertile towns, as they have corn, & sufficient for a great many more people, & then they could defend themselves better. "If the English should prove victorious at last & those towns come to be overfilled, there may be more room. Then found for enlargement near at hand. It is doubted that we have grasped too much in settling so many large farms, & small plantations incompetent for safe defending that men might entitle themselves to great lots for futurity, with little advantage to the common wealth at present" &c.

We are still in pursuance of the war with both English & Indian, who do attain good success & Why may not yourselves send out such volunteers of both sorts, &c. &c.

Letter from Capt. Nath. Graves, April 28. 1676 — apparently
p. 88. at Quabag — wants provisions & clothing & tobacco — is not apprehensive
Mass. 4 260 of an attack, but fears some of the Soldiers may go too far from the garrison & be cut off — not much for soldiers to do — thinks he does no good there

See Hubbard p. 148. Provisions were still sent to the garrison at Brookfield, with a convoy. The Convoy was attacked April 21 in returning to Boston, and 3 or 4 horsemen, falling in the rear were cut off April 21. and lost.

Letter from Hadley April 29. 1676

Rt Worshpll

This morning we received from Hartford the enclosed[a] which we were desired to post away, & have accordingly effected it with all speed. It is matter of thankfulness & encouragement that the Lord is going forth with our armies in any place, & delivering our enemies into our hands. We hope, if our sins hinder not, it is a pledge of future & greater ... It is strange to see how much spirit (more than formerly) appears in our men to be out against the enemy. A great part of the inhabitants here, would our committees of militia but permit, would be going forth. They are daily moving for it & would fain have liberty to be going forth this night. The enemy is now come so near us that we cannot we might go forth in the evening and come upon them in the darkness of the same night. We understand from Hartford some inclination to allow some volunteers to come from thence hither, and that be, I doubt not but many of ours would join with them. It is the general voice of the people here that now is the time to distress the enemy, and that would we deprive them from their fishing and keep out through but lesser parties against them, famine would subdue them. All our late intelligence gives us cause to hope that the Mohawks, Castill retain their old friendship to us and enmity against our enemies. Some proof of it they have of late in those they slew higher up this river. Two of whom, as the Indian messengers relate were of our known Indians and one a Nipmuck Indian. And further proof it is thought they would soon give were the obstructions (that some English have many put in their way) removed, & the remembrance of the ancient amity & good turns between them & these colonies renewed by some letters, & if it might be by some Eng. Messengers We would not, though out of so good an end as love & zeal for the public weal, that we should ... a step beyond our line. We crave pardon for our reaching so far; and with many prayers do desire & beseech the father of mercies & God of all counsel to direct you in the right way; & so praying we remain

Your worships most humble & bounden servts

John Pynchon
Mell. Turner
David Wilton
Samuel Smith
John Lyman
Isaac Graves
John King
Daniel Warner

[To Gov. & Council of Mass.

a The letter from the Connecticut Council dated April 27, to the Gov. & Council of Massachusetts, before noticed.

May 11. 1676 Committee of Gen Court, reported that it was expedient to levy 10 country rates; to be paid in money, provisions of grain, pork, or English Goods at money prices. As to soldiers, they suppose every tenth man, will be necessary to maintain the garrisons & a flying army. — Deputies did not agree to this but voted something of a like nature. 10 rates were ordered in Money a money price - p. 6 June 20 & July 10 1676. May 20. 1676

John Wyman petitioned to return home from the garrison at Hadley — said he had been in the service, had once on claim by Indians, and his servants had long been in the war — is a turner by trade

Letter from Connecticut — John Allyn May 20. 1676

Eschards — You will by this hear what is done up the river; we are now sending up 80 men to help guard those plantations for the present, expecting you will send from those parts such strength as you judge requisite to engage the enemy, for surely those Indians up the River are those that do (as we suppose by what we hear) most encourage the war & continue the same for others & seems are non inclinable to peace.

We had ordered an army of 350 men into the Narragansett country, &c. Send as you resolve and what you purpose, & what you expect of us.

Letter from Sir Ed. Andros, New York May 22 1676.

Will endeavor to procure peace with the Indians. Thinks there is no cause for the story about powder.

Letter May 26. 1676 from E Rawson to Connecticut about movements against the Indians — says the season is sickly & our forces at present disabled. Hopes by June 1st to be out with 500 horse & foot & Indians, to visit Enemy's head quarters at Wachusett, & to march to Hadley to join Connecticut forces — acknowledge neighbourly kindness in sending 80 men, &c

p. Sec Mass. 4 p. 270

Gives an account of sending the troops from Hampshire, and the numerous meeting at Sudbury, Marlboro, &c; the attack [illegible] at Wachusett — did not attain that end, by weakness [illegible] part of our forces, & marched over 300 men horse & foot [illegible] 40 Indians [illegible] out under Capt. Henchman.

[See the whole letter in Mass. Printed records Vol V. p. 96. 97.
[See a large portion of it in Conn. Colonic 1. 105

Wm. Locke at Hadley May 30. 1676 writes to Mr Rawson for medicines for poor, wounded men — wants them sent up immediately — pom 1 to 2 lbs each of 5 kinds of emplastrum, 2 or 3 kinds of oil, also, mithridate, diascordium, liquorice flor. chamom, aloes, spirits of cinnamon, aqua theriacalis, syrup of gario philli, & other things — all put down in apothecaries & physicians style. and he adds "Old linen as much as you can get!"

p. 110

Hatfield attacked, Sept 19. 1677 — see p 119

"A note respecting the late Invasion of Hatfield by the Enemy, which is as followeth: —

At eleven of the clock in the day time, the enemy came upon Hatfield (when the greatest part of the men belonging to the town were dispersed into the meadows) and shot down 3 men without side of the town fortification, killed & took women & children, & burnt houses & barns, the number of which as followeth: —

Persons killed
Lieut Isaac Graves
John Graves
John Atchison
John Cooper
Philip Russel's wife
John Coleman's wife and one child of his
Samuel Kellogg's wife
Samuel Belding's wife
a child of John Wells
a child of Philip Russells
* a child of Goodman Belding
in all 12

Persons taken
John Coleman's 2 children
Goodwife Waite & 3 children [1 child born in Canada
Goodwife Foote & 2 children [child killed
Goodwife Jennings & 2 children [had 1 child born in Canada
Obadiah Dickinson & 1 child
a child of Sam Kellogg's [Samuel
a child of Wm. Bartholomew's [Abigail
a child of John Allis [Abigail

Persons wounded
John Coleman, a child
John Wells, his wife and his daughters
Obadiah Dickinson's wife.

Houses burnt
John Coleman's barn
John Allis's barn
Obadiah Dickinson's house and water
Benj: Waits house & barn
Samuel Kellogg's house & barn

At Deerfield
John Plympton, Sr. [killed
John Root, whom after taken they killed
Quintan Stockwell
Benoni Stebbins, who hath escaped
A child of Philip Russels [Samuel killed
All taken 21 [at Hat & Deerfield]
[18 of the 21 returned & 2 added.]

For yours in any service in my power,
Samuel Partridge

* Hatfield book says a child of Sam Kellogg's instead of Belding.

(This was Sept 19. 1677)

1676 Philips War

Mary Turner, widow of Capt Wm Turner petitioned — says she has lost her husband in the service of the country, engaging against the barbarous, cruel heathen enemy — has now 2 servants John Sandy & Samuel Buckman in the service at Hadley — asks for their release to aid her in her widowhood, &c. 26. June 1676.
[a previous petition, p. 98.

Several Depositions from Hadley about the death of Isaac Harrison, & against John Belshar — returned July 1. 1676

June 22 1676 Martha Harrison of Hadley, widow makes complaint against John Belshar of Braintree soldier in Capt Turner's company, for being the culpable occasion ~~of the death of~~ and guilty cause of the death of her husband, the said Isaac Harrison being a wounded man riding upon his own horse, & having rode some considerable space — perhaps some miles, the said Isaac being come from his horse faint, this John Belshar rode from him with his own horse though he entreated him not to leave him, but for God's sake to let him ride with him.

Wm Smith of Bradford aged about 19 years deposeth, That he saw Isaac Harrison & John Belshar riding upon a horse from the place of the fight at the Fall, and coming to a tree; the said Isaac whipping the horse to get over the tree, the said Isaac fell from the horse, hanging about the horses neck the said John Belshar asked Isaac if he would get up again, he answered yes, he would rest a little first. Then said Belshar got into the saddle & whipt on the horse. I. Harrison entreated him for Gods sake not to ride away & leave him so, but he rode away; then Harrison begged said Smith to get him to take him up, but he would not be persuaded; then the said Smith entreated that Hunsdy might get up behind him but could not obtain that favor, but the said Belshar rode away & he saw not Isaac Harrison after. And further saith not.

Jonathan Wells of Hadley aged about 17 years deposeth that he saw Isaac Harrison on foot wounded, and

asked him if he could not ride, and he answered yes beseeching him for Gods sake to call up - the man that was upon the horse 3 or 4 rods before, to take him up; and he did so call upon the man that was upon Isaac Harrison's horse but could not prevail with him to return & take up the said Isaac. Saith likewise that he since knows that John Belshar was the man that he saw riding on I Harrison's horse & that he spake to but could not prevail with, & further saith not

Joseph Warriner of Hadley aged about 31 years deposeth that in his retreat from the fight at the Falls, he saw John Belshar riding on Isaac Harrison's horse he asked him where was the man that owned the horse Belshar answered that he was dead; the said Joseph ~~said~~ he questioned that because he saw him ride strongly; the said Belshar replied strongly that he was dead, & further saith not

Thomas Lyons of Boston, sworn aged about 30 years, deposeth that the said John Belshar told him on Friday last that Isaac Harrison was alive when he left him.

Martha Harrison heard the same.

Testimony of these persons taken upon oath 22-4. 1676. before us. Sam Smith, Peter Tilton, Philip Smith. Commissioners.

Lt Milton, testifyeth that John Belshar told him at N.H. that he threw the man that was with him on the horse, off the horse; the said Lieut M. said, then you killed him; Belshar said no, he was dead first.

Taken upon oath as above.

Stephen Belden, aged about 17 years testifyeth that he riding behind Jonathan Wells, saw Isaac Harrison on the ground rising up, he heard him call to the man that was on his horse 3 or 4 rods before to take him up, saying he could ride now; the man would not, but rode away. Then he spake to Jona Wells to ask back the man; both Jonathan & I called him, but he would not go back & further saith not. This was as they were returning from the fight at the Falls

Taken as above

Elinor Ebon petitioned in the distresse of her husband George Ebon - who was wounded in the Falls fight - he had been in the army 11 months, & now a garrison soldier at Westfield. Granted Aug. 3. 1676 -

Mary Dawes petitioned for the maintenance of her son Robert Dawes, who had been long a soldier - was wounded at Pecasuck last year, & is now in Garrison at Hadley. Granted Aug 3. 76

George Manning petitioned - says his son has been in the service since Sept. last & is now at Westfield in garrison - Desires he may be released. July 5. 1676 -

Capt Hunting. Aug 11. 1676 ordered to Wachusett Country and thence to Quabaug, to destroy Indians & their corn.

Capt Swain. Aug 12. 1676, ordered forthwith on reception of this, to gather together the garrison soldiers under his command, of the towns of Northampton, Hadley & Hatfield, and also those of Springfield & Westfield, & march up to Deerfield Squakeag & the places thereabout, there to search for & destroy the common enemy & the corn that may be found; then to march homewards with the said soldiers [Capt Swain succeeded Capt Turner. Hubbard. Was at Hadley at the attack June 12.]

Hatfield account of work done for soldiers under command of Capt Lathrop, by Jacob Gardner, by order of John Coleman, Commissary & Daniel White Constable. Aug. 12. 1675

It was for shoes, scalbands, pouches, & belts — 5£ 11 -

Names of men — Thos Hobbs. Sam Hudson. Thos Bayleff Joseph Bridges, Robert Leach, Thos. Towne, Thos Peckes Samuel King, Abiel Sadler, Francis Young, John Preston Gershom Brown, John Tapin, Stephen Butler, John Davis Samuel Hibbert, Thos Hayson, Walter Hickson John Boynton, John Wicker.

[John Prestons name spelled John Presson]

Hannah Tylye petitioned — says her only son Samuel Tylye went out in the service under Maj. Savage, & was left to keep garrison at Northampton, where he now is — prays for his dismission, having been long in the service.

Granted Aug. 1. 1676

Letter from Mr. Pynchon, Springfield Aug. 15. 1676

Had been unwell — now recovered —

"I advised Capt Swain to send out soldiers to cut down the Indian corn at Squakeag, &c. which is accordingly done, & not any Indians seen thereabouts; & I have also put him upon sending scouts to discover Paquayag which lies on Millis p. 31. river above Hadley, who are gone out about 30, & if any come there to cut it down. I do not hear from Hadley of their being returned but suppose you may have intelligence, for I hear some go this day from Hadley towards the Bay. We find only some skulking Indians in their fents, who now & then kill our horses & cattle in the woods. The body of them is drawn off towards Albany, where they are harbored under Andros's government (I suppose our letter to him about delivering up the Springfield Indians is sent long ago) I would gladly know what answer he sends. We shall be in danger to be continually disturbed if he do harbor the enemy in his government. Could he deliver up some of the principal & require them to beat peace, or depart from his territory, we might have some security that they would not come upon us when about our occasions. But it is evident they are harbored there by their making that way, as last week we found several tracks gone that way, & on Saturday a great parcel of near 200 Indians were discovered within 3 or 4 miles of Westfield. The people & soldiers then went out & made several shots on them & took a horse from them, but finding them so many, left them & sent word of it to me. I presently gave order for 30 to march thither but came too late; & then also Maj. Talcott's army came in (who has they say cut down all the Indian corn about Quabaug &c.) They pursued them, going after them on Sabbath, afternoon, which was a day after the Indians were gone, & provisions not being ready at Westfield, they hastened somewhat short of provisions, for I doubt they will not overtake them till they come to Aussotinnoag

While I am writing news comes that Major Talcott's army we mustered, them returned only himself with 60 men & as many Indians gone on. Having taken an old Indian man

[Satur. day was 12th of August. Sabbath 13th. Tuesday 15th.

that could not travel, who told them that the Indians were intending to rest at Ousotinoag; he finding his wanted victuals, sent back most of his men taking all their victuals, & discharging himself of his horses, that way being not so passible, he is gone mostly on foot with such strength as he judges competent; the old Indian he took informing him there is of the enemy between 50 & 60 fighting men & 100 women besides children he hopes to get up with them & do some execution while the Lord in mercy grant. This parcel of Indians we find (by our scouts that were out yesterday) went over the Gt River on rafts at the foot of the great falls between us & Hadley just about midway between the two towns, and their track comes from the Nipmuck country, which they followed & found where they lay, within 7 miles of our town, having about 25 fires. We had scouts out last Friday the day which they passed over the Gt River sup that way also, but short of them or their tracks so that we knew not they were so near us; and on the same day our people over the river by some travellers understood of Indians & went out on that side with some soldiers & discovered some tracks, & when they had killed a horse or two & carried away the flesh, but could not find any more till we heard of them at Westfield."

Says his cousin Allyn at Hartford had received a letter from Capt Nichols, Secretary of Gov. Andross, who writes that they had put the Indians that came in to them under the watch of the 4 Nations of Indians & hopes it will not be thought the Governor harbors the enemy. "But surely as it is the worst of Indians that are gone thither, our Indians who most treacherously ruined this town, & some of them we know, murdered our people without any provocation; and I suppose Philip is now gone with that Company; so that I think it very necessary to send to Gov. Andross again to deliver up the murderers; as we delivered up a murderer in Lovelace's time which fled

to Springfield from their justice. I hope no answer will be taken short of this; for if some the chief of them were apprehended & sent to us all the rest would be quiet, & not till then × × × × ×

My respects to your good lady & all the magistrates.

John Pynchon

Sent to Springfield best - perhaps best to leave 18 or 20 till Indian Harvest be over.

John Lamb, commander of Westfield garison, says Capt Pool placed him as Commander of the Westfield Garison - that he left Boston last summer, & has been out ever since - now 24th July 1676 Com. at W. - says the enemy has taken away his wife, & his estate in a bad condition, - wishes to be released - Granted Aug 17. 1676.

Letter from John Pynchon, Springfield Aug 24. 1676

Hon. Sir!

Some friends of Northampton & Hadley being with me this day, it hath been matter of consideration whether the calling of all the garison soldiers out of those towns may not expose them too much to the rage of the enemy; who we certainly understand, are gathered together at Paquayags on Hudsons River, about 200 men, & having their wives & children in a safe secure place, the men may with speed on make inroads upon those towns, doing what they do at a pursly, & suddenly return again to their head quarters. × × × We know not on what design the Indians are drawn off further; we have no security it is to withdraw from the war, but rather that it is only to secure themselves who being enraged will design revenge upon us - And we know not what to make of what lately happened, the day before yesterday, Capt Swain being at Deerfield after he had cut down the corn there, 6 Indians appeared to them on the other side of Pacomtuck River, who discharged their guns up into the air, yet the English calling to them, they would not come, and the Indians hallooing, other Indians answered & shot off a gun down the river, so that not knowing their intent and fearing they might ensnare them, their work being over, & night coming - Capt Swain came away & left them. Some are yet apprehensive of great danger to the towns & that a too soon

Discharging the Soldiers may prove a renewal of the war. Whether therefore some further waiting to see the Indians acting were not good before all the soldiers be discharged, is with the Hon. Council to consider. Capt Swaine who is now with me, in obedience to your orders, intends next week on Thursday morning, to march with all the soldiers homewards unless you shall see cause to order a part to stay a while longer. I must crave pleasant speed your orders. which may meet Capt Swaine at Hadley, possibly before he sets forth. + + + + +

Your very humble Servt
John Pynchon.

1676 Aug 28. Letter to Maj. Pynchon from Mr. Rawson in reply to his of 24th. "In case Connecticut shall send any forces to march to Pacquiag against the Indians, as you hinted, Capt Swaine & the forces under him will then join with them & pursue & destroy the enemy. Otherwise he will leave such forces behind in those towns as Capt Swain yourself & Military officers of those towns at Northampton & Hadley shall judge convenient.
E R

Dr Wm Locke, says 12-7mo 1676 that he was
p. 103 been employed in the army as a Chirurgeon in various places since June 26, 1675, & at Hadley, prays for compensation. [He was fined 20/ for a libel Sept Court, 1676. Hamp. 91

Capt Samuel Mosely states 18. 7. 1676 that he was marching towards the Nipmuck country, & met Capt Henchman, with said Wm. Locke his chirurgeon & all marched to Mendon then to Marlboro, & so to Quabaug, when I took said chirurgeon into my company. Capt Henchman went to Boston. I joined Capt Lathrop & Capt Beers at Quabaug. Capt Lathrop having seniority, commanded said Chirurgeon ~~away~~ from me. They by order intended for Hadley, where said Wm Locke has long been & cured many wounded men.
John Pynchon certified to Dr Lock's good services at Hadley.

Indian war.

See p. 387. See Mass. 2. 170. — The same account. Mass. 2. 170

(Capt Hull's) account of expenses for Indian war, in 1675 ~~and~~ 6786 £ increased to 7278 £ 16s 11 in 1676.

addition of 1/3 to the 7278. 16. 11.	2406. 13. 4
The sum 37.78. 11. 9 to be allowed for disbursements as annexed	37. 78. 11. 9
allowance for losses, trouble &c	225. 0. 0
Sundries	8. 13 10
	£. 13697. 15 10

Signed by James Russel, Executor of the late Treasurer, Oct 20. 1676 -

Credit

1675 by 2 single rates	2598. 17. 8
by 7 rates more for this year	10172. 5. 1
	12771. 2. 9
9 rates	7. 6. [see Mass. 2. 170
Sundries	12778. 8. 9
Due to late Treasurer	919. 7. 1
	13697. 15. 10

Oct 25. 1676. A comm. appointed by Gen Court May. 3. 1676, report that above is generally correct, but some things need to be made out by the Executor, and the charge of 225 £ should be considered by the Court.

Mass. 2. 171.

Some of the charges are for snow shoes, some for Indian spies, some for brandy & wine, &c.

Credit is given for 2 papposses sold to Abigail Rawlings for 30/.

Expended in garrisoning the Hadley Mill by order from Maj. Pynchon to Hadley Com. of Militia in the year. 1676.

Samuel Gardner	1 man	2 3 days	at 6/ week.	1. 5. 0
Thos. Crofts	1 man	4 weeks	2 6/	1. 4. 0
do	1 week 1 Day at mill			0. 7. 0
Mr John Youngloe	1 man	2 weeks	" 2 6/	0. 12. 0
Luke Hitchcock	2 weeks		"	" 12. 0
Simon Beaman	3 "		"	" 18. 0
Samuel Marsh	2 "		"	" 12. 0
John Hubbard	1 man	2 weeks		" 12. 0
				6. 0. 0

misc. p. 159 [wages kept elsewhere 6/ week.]

attest. Aaron Cooke Capt.
Philip Smith Lieut.
Timo Nash Ens.

Notice about the ten towns in Hampshire, 5 of which were broken up, on 157th page

Work for soldiers at Hatfield by order of Capt Poole & Commissary Coleman, Dec 10. 1675 by Jacob Gardner. Shoes & boots — shoes 8/. boots 20/. £7. 14. 0 + 3. 13. 0

Soldiers names, Wm Arnall, John Watson, Antony Ravenscraft John Downing, Jacob Musgrove, Hugh Pike Robert Simpson, Ephraim Rigman, John Arnall Thomas Burges, Wm Briggs, Jeremy Clothier Richard Sylvester, John Hall, Moses Kapp Richard Smith, Robert Gates, Jos. Hartshorne Thos Brian, Wm Chub, John Hughes Benjamin Barrett.

Council referred the bill to Committee of Militia in the towns, to examine, & charge in the towns disbursements, Nov 27. 1676

Order of Council Dec 4. 1676 for the selectmen of every town to take a list of names of all such persons who have lost in persons or estate, and what losses they have sustained in the war, & make a return.

Messengers to Maquas. 1677

p. 118 — Maj. Pynchon ordered to Hartford, to procure with the Govt. at Hartford, a messenger & present for the Maquas. No date. [probably 1677. see p. 29.

p. 29 — Mr Lewis's letter to Connecticut on the same subject, by Maj. Pynchon, in consequence of the Indian war at the Eastward — no hopes of peace from them — As the Maquas have always been a terror to them, we desire to send to the Maquas to invite their coming down upon them — desire your concurrence with Maj. Pynchon — as to present &c

Mass. Q. 1. 197

P.S. By sending to our several towns we find 660 families consisting of 2265 persons in distress, & yet we want returns from 13 towns, which will augment the number of our distressed inhabitants — January 4. 1676-7 E. R.

Nathaniel Bissel of Windsor charged 3£ 7. 0. for for ferriage of men & horses for Massachusetts, from Hay & provender Committee of Springfield. S. Marshfield & J. Hitchcock thinks he ought to be paid. Referred to Committee of the army June 14. 1677

Capt William Ingraham, "commander of the garrison
p. 43 in Quabang", wrote from Quabang March 21-1676.
Our army dispersed in garrisons in the towns - resolved
not to follow the enemy till further helps be sent, &
we know that cannot be very speedy. The enemy being
numerous & not followed by our forces, we may expect
Mass. 4. 260 their coming this way, & to fall on us who are
few, & distant from any relief. I have sent for
ammunition, especially bullets & for powder & ins.
(Misc. 298) for we are badly manned - says the Council are not so
sensible of our condition as I wish they were - wishes
the Commissary (to whom he is writing) to send the things
immediately, & a file of men if he can spare them, as
he expects an attack. W. I.

Messengers to Maquas 1677. Gov. Dennison.

Letter from Ed. Rawson, May 5. 1677 to - Cartwright.
p. 112. Refers to letter from Maj. Pynchon May 2, giving an
account of the courteous entertainment of Gov. Andros
at Albany, who sent a messenger to the Chief Sachem
of the Maquas, who with 9 men came speedily down
with whom Maj. Pynchon & Mr Richards treated
Mass. 9. 297 in a friendly manner - presented them with three
presents, peage, duffil, & guns & powder, with a
pause between each, which were kindly accepted
& presents of 3 girdles of peage returned, with
assurance of their endeavor against our Indian enemy
at Kennebec & as far as Canada. - that they had
killed & taken 200 of our enemies. Some signs were
agreed on for their coming to our plantation - for two
months, & others for next 2 months - which we send
to Maj Pike & Maj. Waldron, not to be made known to
the Chief generally, only as you see meet.
Sign; for first 2 months, a green bush put into the muzzle of their
guns, in advance of the Company, one man going out with it,
and others to follow only one with green bushes in guns.

Timothy Nash of Hadley petitioned May 28. 1677
says he has been employed in his calling, repairing
arms for the country, to amount of over 20 £ (besides
quantity of soldiers) - desires his pay - says the Lord
has visited him with sore sickness ~~this season~~ also.
Has been down to Boston once, &c.

Letter of Thanks from E. Rawson & Gov. Andros for
Mass. 4. 277 above, dated May 28. 1677 - says 3 Maquas came to Boston
more in detail May 22d, who told us of some parties of Maquas towards
Kennebec, &c. Trust the Indians who have fled to you, can so
occasion that we shall not be annoyed by them, &c.

Rev. John Russel of Hadley.

Samuel Porter, Sam Partings & Samuel Chent Constables, state, Hadley Sept 19. 1677. that they have receiving warrants "in our years" (3 years?) to gather 32 single rates, and have had orders to deduct from each mans rates, his disbursments in Hadley, what we have done, the generality of men having disbursed as much as their rates came to, & some considerable more, and we have neither corn or other country specie by us — and on Rev. pastor Mr Russel whose care, pains & expense was extraordinary to what other men were in a capacity to do, the head quarters being still at his house, & so the Chief gentlemen improved in the affairs of war entertained there which called for provisions answerable, & was of the best to be had. Mr Russels whole sum charged is £78. 13. 8d. We have not at present and cannot like to have any way to pay Mr Russel, [illegible]

Rev John Russel petitioned Oct 10. 1677 says during the late war, the head Quarters were kept at his house, thereby he had more charge & trouble than other men, being occasioned thereby "to draw at once divers barels of beer & much wine and fruit suitable to the company", — "we have credit for such company no more by the week or meal than other men for ordinary entertainment" and upon passing our county bills, this court did pass those debts should be paid in the town as their rates shall arise there. Generally every man is credited so much that nothing can be expected for your petitioner + + + + — "I have sons at the college that I am much engaged for, besides considerable sums I have been constrained to borrow, every thing being taken for the country's expense, besides our great number, trouble & burden upon my wife &c Requests money for what is due, &c.

Signed by Rebecah Russel } by order. (Mr Russels name
Daniel Fisher } not on.

11—8. 1677 Magistrates & Deputies ordered treasurer to pay half the account in money.

Philips War

Simon Beaman's bill of expense in Country service in 1676 7. & 8. He went post to Springfield Hartford, & Deerfield; was out scouting several times towards Paquayag, to Wesquakeag, to Millers River, over the bushy Mountain, to Nealang, and from Hadley to Marlborough. — all £4. 7. 6 — He charged only 2/. day for scouting, & himself & horse post to Springfield, only 2/. 28 days scouting in all.

Samuel Partridge testifies that Beaman did this service

Philip Smith, Commissary, says the above was not put into Hadley accounts, because his acc't was lost.

Deputies allowed 1684 — magistrates rejected May 9. 1684

Medad Pomeroy, Northampton April 3. 1678 petitions the Gov & Council — states that at the beginning of the war he had much provision which was to pay a debt due to Capt Bratte — but it was all taken for the war, & he can get nothing out of our Country rates that will pay it — says there is due to him on his first account to May 1676, 36£ when his dues to Country are taken out — hopes they will order him to be paid said 36£ that he may pay his honest debts, which are a burden to his spirits, &c.

M. P.

Letter from Hatfield 4. 2. 1678. to the "Right Worshipfull," craving some help & assistance from them in our low condition, & begging them to consider "the lamentable condition the sword & flames have brought us into, together with the future misery we are in danger of, from a bloody enemy", &c.

"We have lost a third, if not the half of our dwelling houses in the town; we have lost the greater part of our Kine, sheep & horses; our stocks are very small; we have lost at several times by swords & sickness many of our inhabitants & some of our principal men. Many of our barns stored with corn, stover & such like treasure of common Providence were the last autumn burnt to ashes; all which, with many expenses we have been at, have brought us very low. Would the Lord be pleased to speak a day of peace, we should not trouble your honors with our moans. But

fearing by the threats in Providence, that there is another woe yet to come, we cannot but beg of you to consider what past miseries the enemy hath brought upon us, with the great danger we are now in; as first in losing our mill, which will be a great loss & damage to our neighbors at Northampton (who are without) as well as to ourselves; also in the losing the use of much of our choicest ground, unless we may have a considerable guard; also the great danger we are in of losing wives, children & town itself, without a strong & standing garrison in the town whilst we the inhabitants are employd in the field; being not willing to tire your patience by too many lines, presuming your honors will hear by Maj. Pynchon's letter what convincing evidence there is of great & present danger from the enemy. We shall conclude, humbly begging your worships would send us up with all convenient speed the remaining part of that number of soldiers which was granted to our plantation last year; begging your honors to consider our low condition & send them upon the common charge of the country, & it will further oblige them who are by many kinds of your money bound already to subscribe themselves your humble & obedient servts.

Wm Allis
Thomas Mekins
Daniel White
Daniel Warner

In the name of the inhabitants of ~~Hadley~~ Hatfield

Council, April 11. 1678 — say the Gen Court last October 4th, issued an order for garrisoning Deerfield Hatfield, &c. which was left to the council to order; the council having perusd Maj. Pynchon's letter, and the petitions of ~~Hatfield~~ Hadley, declaring their great fears of the enemy being upon them, & their desire for a force to be sent them — do order the Major of Essex to send from the several towns their proportion of 10 men with arms, ammunition & 6 days provision — to meet Marlboro the 17th & there march to Springfield under command of Serg. John Allis to Maj. Pynchon. Suffolk to send also ... soldiers & Middlesex 8. all under Allis to Sp. Maj. Pynchon to dispose of them — to Hatfield, Deerfield, Hadley &c. as he sees best

Phelps war

Letter from Hatfield & Deerfield — to Genl Court. 8-3-1678

We the small remnant that are left of Deerfield's [not at Deerfield] poor inhabitants (that desolate place) having met a smile from the last Genl Court by the merciful tendency of madeus of garrison men, for our assistance we are thereby encouraged, &c

"It will be little better than superfluous to tell you our estates are wasted, that we find it hard work to live in this iron age & come to the year's end with comfort; to tell you that our houses have been rifled & then burnt, our flocks & herds consumed, the ablest of our inhabitants killed, that our plantation has become a wilderness, a dwelling for owls, &c & We that are left are separated into several towns; also our Rev. & esteemed minister Mr Samuel Mather hath been invited from us, and great danger there is of our losing him; all which speaks us a people in a very miserable condition, & unless you will be pleased to take us & cherish us in your bosoms we are like suddenly to breathe out our last breath."

"The Committee appointed to manage our affairs, the Rev. Mr Mather, who hath not yet quite forsaken us, and we the remaining inhabitants pointly desire that we might return & plant that place again. yet we would earnestly beg that we may be possess the said plantation with greater advantage, but for the advancing the cause & kingdom of Jesus & for our own safety & comfort than ever we have heretofore — you may be pleased to know that the very principal & best of the land, the best for soil & situation as lying in the center of the town, & as to quantity more than half, belongs to 8 or 9 propriators, each & every of which are never like to come & settle among us, which we have formerly found grievous & do judge for the future will be found intolerable if not attended. Our minister Mr Mather (that is still waiting to see what attention may be made) and we ourselves are much discouraged, as judging the plantation will be spoiled, if these propriators may not be begged or will not be bought (upon very easy terms) out of their right. Our Design (the Lord permitting

Philips town.

and yourselves helping) is to go with such a number of inhabitants as, we hope, may be able to afford maintain a church; we have had it from Rev. Mr. Mather that if the place was free from that incumbrance, he could find a sufficient number of men, pious & discreet, that would enter into the plantation within him, to build up a church in the place. But as long as the mains of the plantation lies in men's hands, that cant improve it themselves, neither are like ever to put such tenants on to it as shall be likely to advance the good of the place, in civil or sacred ~~religious~~ respects, we, ourselves, & all others that think of going to it, are much discouraged.

They beg the G. Court to find some expedient to remove that impediment — say it is a pity that such a plantation should lie desolate; that judicious men count it as rich a tract of land as any upon the river, & capable of maintaining a great number of inhabitants — were it peopled it would be a bulwark to the other towns, &c. &c. — Entreating something to be done to remove the said impediment, &c.

April 30. 1678.

William Allis
Thomas Meekins } the Committee
Samuel Smith
Peter Tilton, sen.

In the name of the rest { Moses Graft
Richard Weller
Wm Smede
Wm Bartholomew ("Bartlemew")

The magistrates referred the petitioners to the proprietors ~~to obtain their consent~~, "to attain their interest so far as they shall judge necessary". Deputies concurred,

George Sumner & Jo Kingsley, Selectmen of Milton, illegible 1678

[See Hatfield, p. 103

Albany May 22. 1678

Loving wife, Having now opportunity to remember my kind love to thee & our child, & the rest of our friends, though we met with great afflictions & trouble since I see thee last. Yet here is now opportunity of joy & thanksgiving to God that we are now pretty well, and in a hopeful way to see the faces of one another before we take our final farewell of this present world. Likewise God hath raised up friends among our enemies & there is but 3 of us dead of all those that were taken away — Sergeant Plympton, Samuel Russel, Samuel Foots daughter. So I conclude being in haste, and

Rest your most affectionate husband
till death makes a separation,
Quinton Stockwell,

Albany May 23. 1678

To my loving friends & kindred at Hatfield,

These few lines are to let you understand that we are arrived at Albany now with the captives, and we now stand in need of assistance, for my charges is very great & heavy; and therefore any that have any love to our condition, let it move them to come & help us in this strait. Three of the captives are murdered — old Goodman Plympton Samuel Foots daughter, Samuel Russel — all the rest are alive & well, & now at Albany. namely, Obadiah Dickinson, his child; Mary Foot and her child; Hannah Jennings and 3 children Abigail Allis ~~Allis~~ Abigail Bartholomew Goodman Coleman's children; Samuel Kellogg, my wife & 4 children & Quinton Stockwell. I pray you hasten the matter, for it requireth great haste. Stay not for the Sabbath, nor shoeing of horses. We shall endeavor to meet you at Canter Hook; [Kinderhook] it may be at Housatonock. We must come very softly because your wives & children I pray you, hasten them, stay not night nor day, for the matter requireth haste. Bring provisions with you for us.

Your loving kinsman
Benjamin Waite

At Albany written upon mine own hand. As I have been affected to yours all that were fathers, be affected to me now and hasten the matter & stay not & ease me of my charges. You shall not need to be afraid of any enemies.

Copy of Original, presented to Governor.

The Hatfield Captives (continued.

John Wilson of Medfield says these letters, copied out, were lately brought from Hadley by one John Partridge, and not understanding whether any have come this way besides, I have copied them word for word & make bold to send them to your worships, that you may be informed of the mercy of God in the return of these captives. John Plympton & John Partridge came this night & none with them but a young maid; so I suppose your worships will have the very first view of the news in Boston. Being very crazy & unfit to enlarge, + + +.

Medfield May 29. 1678 John Wilson

May 30 1678. There was an order from Governor & Council, on learning that Benj. Wait was at Albany with the Captives May 23d. that their sufferings are great & their cry is loud. The day for fasting & humiliation comes June 6, and we think it suitable, when we implore mercies of God, to manifest bowels of mercy to those in necessity. Knowing the labors, hazard, & charge of said Benj. Wait & his associate have been great, we recommend their case with the captives for relief to the pious charity of the Rev. Elders & ministers & the congregations of the several towns that on the fast day, they manifest their charity in this case by contributing to the relief of said persons. And the teaching elders & ministers are desired to stir up the people of all degrees thereunto. For quickening this work we do hereby omit a copy of Benjamin Wait's letter, which was publickly read before us upon the day, & what is freely given is to be remitted to Mr Anthony Stoddard, Mr John Joy Jr & Mr John Richards, or either of them, who are appointed to deliver & distribute the same, for the ends aforesaid. — E. R.

[Mr. Elliot's account of the attack on Hatfield & Deerfield in 1677 is in Mass. Hist. Coll. 8. 27.

Council Jan 20. 1678 – about some Indians killing
Mass 9 297 | and captivating Indians at Natick. Maj Gookin
to send soldiers to Natick – send letter to Maj Pynchon

---

p. 57. John Stebbins of Muddy river says (July 1678) that he
was a soldier about 1½ years – was with Capt Lathrop
and under him
when he & his company were slain – was under
Capt Moseley most of the time he was out. Left
followed his trade of a carpenter in these parts about
6 months – was prest to go to Garrison Hadley was
fined. Illegally. &c. July 4. 1678 Council remitted his fine.

Gov Andros to Mass. New York 7br 25. 1678
you of the 14th rec. – about the Maquas
Mass 9 297 | says the demand of satisfaction upon the Maquas
below was sent without his knowledge – that some
person authorized should be sent, & he would
– that some should come from Canada & the Mohawks friendly
Indians, &c
E. A

Lt Philip Smith, ap. Lieut to the troop under
command of Maj. John Pynchon in Hampshire
and Joseph Parsons, Sr. Cornet to said troop
Ens. Jos. Kellogg, Lt to the foot in Hadley in Lieut.
Smiths room 15 8 – 1678

Soldiers were sent to Hadley & Hatfield
in April last, & they remain there – also
some soldiers sent to Hatfield in Oct. last
remain. All discharged. Maj. Pynchon
to see to it. Oct. 16. 1678.

Maj. Pynchon sent from Plymouth, to give gov
above Andros a meeting, about the Maquas &c
Oct 18. 1678. [No such meeting appears on records.

Council Mend 11. 1678-9 – Letters from Maj. Pynchon
& intelligence from 2 captives escaped from the Maquas,
show that the Maquas intend to make depredations
on our friendly Indians in the Spring, as they did last summer,
Comrs. to meet at Plymouth in endeavor to procure a peace
between the Maquas & our friendly Indians in all the Colonies
– let the Maquas know we have now no need of them
here or at the eastward

[1] Messenger not sent till 1680 – see p. 39. 339.

Letter from Westfield, 15th 3.mo 1679

To Gov & Gen Court.

State that there had been a question, after the awful Providence in the ruin of Hatfield by the Indians, whether they should abide in W. or not — our neighbors having been many of them forced from us during the war, & now newly returned were discouraged & had thoughts to leave the town; Nothing at present seems more our duty than their encouragement, "by breaking our homelots to allow some small bits to them for houses, barns and orchards, & so to come into a new form that we might all on this side the River at least, be in a general fortification; the which, they not opposing, came under debate in town meeting & was effected — to receive homelot land for which was laid down at two acres for one, but night came on & it was not perfected. and he that was excepted fell off, though he had 4 of his own & 3 or 4 of his wife's children in the town, all which went to be provided for in this new model.

Meantime your fatherly care came, & did require our coming together, and the Committee did recommend what we had been about, & require it to be done; & Mr. Pynchon came & effected it and then the allowance to be made required attention — it revived the spirits of some, & did make some melancholly aspects, whereupon all wheels move heavily. But fear & danger admitting no delay, they bring their houses & fortifying matter, but the following summer some began to consider where they were & look after assurance of those little bits of land allotted, & meet refusals, "those who set them there must give assurance", they say to the owners.

We request Gen Court to follow this former proceeding with authority, to confirm in law those little bits of land to those who have them in possession, &c.

~~Speak of a word to~~ They must avoid "bringing sparks into their own thatch", &c.

E.T. (Edward Taylor
T.N. " Jun. Thos Noble.

{Wm Dady testified Aug 1679, being 74 years old of Charlestown. — was in Charlestown 1632.

Benj. Cooley requests to be dismissed from the office of Ensign of Springfield Foot Co. in respect to old age, decayness. Granted May 30 1679. when another is appointed.

Joseph Kellogg of Hadley says he has spent in the war a considerable estate for the used of the Country. — after deducting his rates, 48£ remains due to him. Requests pay in part. 28-3-1679. 10£ ordered to be paid to him.

Sen Hawks bill — what he had done since May 1. 1676
Going post to Hadford myself 5/. 2 days in service 5/. in falls fight — "Scout" 20/. cutting tools in service 15/. 35/ in falls fight —
Going scout up to the falls 20 miles 2/6.
"Lying" a wounded man 12 weeks, finding myself, and losing my time } £ 9
One day horse & man in service 4/.
40 miles up into the country, myself & horse after had — when they went away with captives } 10/ —
All £12.1.6. Samuel Smith, Lieut., & Aaron Cook Ens. testify that the account is correct, though brought forward late.

It appears from another petition that he was the wounded man lying 12 weeks, — was wounded at Hatfield by Indians soon after the fall fight — Delay partly owing to his going to Connecticut to get his livelihood — says the war drove him out of almost all he had May 31. 1679. account allowed.

Solo. Stoddard — says he has disbursed for the country in the war, to the value of about 20£. as per account. That he is in need of his due, "having sustained considerable loss in proportion to my estate in the war" "and it will not answer my occasions to have it paid little by little out of the rates of the town" &c. June 3. 1679 — allowed to be paid by Treasurer but to appear in the General accounts of the country.

John Allen of Westfield — had been on scouts, posts &c — hath been employed since first Nov. as post to Albany bearing his own expenses — had a horse killed in the fall
p. 25. fight & lost his saddle — contracted a long sickness of the fall fight — had been under Doctors care & had to remove to Hartford &c — pays pay for last acc. 7. 6. 0 in money, being in great need, will take first acc. out of Westfield rates. Granted — to be placed to the town.

Thomas Bory of Marblehead was one of Capt. Thomas
p. 57. Lathrops men & wounded — asks for paid 1679-80
Granted

Hadley Vol IV 1680–1708

Hadley p. 4 | Wm Webster of Hadley, May 19. 1680, says he is 63 years old, & on account of age & many infirmities requests to be free from watchings, wardings & trainings

---

Hadley p. 15 | Samuel Smith of Hadley for sundry goods for the use of the country in 1676 amounts to 24.4.11 asks for pay — May 31. 1680 Council order 16.3.7 paid & whole 24.4.11 to be placed to Hadley account.

The account was for rum 6/. Gal. cotton 3/. yard. powder 2/. lb. belt 11/. cheese, sugar, nutmegs, wheat, peas, pork — some of it was "pressed from me".

Winding sheet for Sarg't Norton that died at my house 5/.

Obadiah Dickinson of Hatfield petitioned Oct 14 1680 he had expended for country about 18£ — wanted his pay he had been through many straits by his captivity, and the destruction of his habitation & estate so much that he was obliged to remove to Connecticut.

Deputies granted — Magistrates assented

Samuel Partridge, agent of Hadley & Hatfield says that the sums due to Hadley & Hatfield

p. 389. | may be paid only of next rates, viz. 900£ as money to Hadley, & 400£ as money to Hatfield — said debts have been due 3 or 4 years. — if they are to remain till paid by our rates, which we hope will be only one rate a year, it will be about 45 years before the debt be paid. Is it righteous to make us wait & get our pay but of rates from time to time? The Council order our disbursements from the beginning of the war to May 1. 1676 to be paid — after that there was disbursed by said towns about 860£.

Sa. Mass. Vol 4. 283

It is true the charge hath been great in preserving our towns, yet man of the body sought to be protected, & though our towns have been a great charge to the country, yet we have had our share, besides the fears, hazards, burning our habitations, destroying our cattle, paying our own garrison soldiers a common charge, &c.

Deputies judge meet that what is justly due be paid when the Treasurer has any country pay coming to hand, &c

Nov. 5. 1680

Ordered by G. Court 22-1-1680-1 that committees of militia at their discretion order all or a part of their inhabitants to, & further to carry their arms & ammunition to the meeting house on Lords Day, & on other days to carry their arms with them to their work.

Richard Montague of Hadley petitioned May 4. 1681
Hadly p. 67. says he had been improved in the late war to bake biscuit for the army, & had lost a horse in the service — that 6£ 4s. 0 is due to him — wants pay. [Hadley p. 70

(These Hadley petitions in writing of S. Partridge)

Hitchcock's account 1675. 6. 7. against Colony 565£ — Cr dit to colony — mostly for "custom of goods" 378£

Jos. a. Bull of Hartford wants pay for 50 lbs. tobacco which Capt Poole who kept garrison at Hadley, sent to
Misc. J. 306. him for, which was distributed to the soldiers & they made debts for it — has not been paid, Capt Poole dying soon after. Oct 1681, Council allowed 30/ as money.

Wm Markham of Hadley — says in the late war he had his oxen & his son the only stay of his family, pressed for the country service to bring off the garrison at Squakeag when his son & cattle were lost — says he is reduced & in straits, in his 60th year, & wants pay for oxen — or at least if no more, to be released from training watching & warding. Oct 15 1681. Referred to County Court

---

Daniel Hovey of Hadly says he expended much estate in the Country's service in late war (besides losses in the war) — has since removed to Ipswich where he has been about 3 years past — has due to him 11. 13. 8. expended at Hadly, — wishes an order on Ipswich constables for it, where he has his stated residence, &c. 1681. ordered Treasurer to pay 11£

Jos. Pynchon had guns & swords entrusted to him July 8. 1676 — Most of them were delivered to men who had lost theirs in country service, viz Japhet Chapin 1 gun Thos Stebbins 1. James Munn 1. John Hawks 1, D Allis 1. Saml Harrington 1, Mr Atherton 1, Jos Parsons Jr 1. Edward Stebbins 1. James Stevenson 1. — 10 guns.
Swords & cutlasses — Th Stebbins 1. Jona Morgan 1. Th Miller 1. Saml Belding 1, Lieut Allis 1
Scimiter. Capt Holyoke 1.

See more of Philips War in Massachusetts No 2. forepart
" " " in do. No 4. latter part.

Richard Lord of Hartford — says Oct 9. 1682 that he was at Boston with his vessel in late war, and transported powder to Hartford for Massachusetts troops; — also by order of Capt. Poole & others, let other articles go for the soldiers — wants pay.

His bill of freight includes barrels of powder, rundlets of bullets, bars of lead, muskets, 1 box medicines and bundle of linen — Sept. 1675.

Sum to men who carried the ammunition to Springfield 4/.
Supplies for soldiers at Springfield, Westfield, &c. all 11.15.4.
Allowed —

---

p. 25 John Munn of Westfield — still sick by reason of a surfeit got at the falls fight — had been at great expense, is unable to do any work, — fears a consumption — prays for aid again

Deputies granted 20£ — [illegible] £12 in rate pay
Magistrates [illegible] to only 10£. Deputies conformed. May 17 [illegible]

Westfield, 8-3. 1683. Edward Taylor, Ens. Saml Loomis, Sgt. Josiah Dewey, and 3 Selectmen Isaac Phelps, John Root & John Sacket also petitioned in favor of said Munn — he is called "the son of Pious parents through low in the world" — give a particular account of his disease & necessities

---

Timo. Dwight, now cornet, to be Lieut of Boston Troop. 1683
John Wing, now lieut to Capt of a foot Co in Boston. "
Capt John Wait was of Malden

---

p. 135 Widow Hannah Westcar of Hadley wants pay for a barrel of powder taken from a warehouse at Hartford and sent up for country's uses
June 4. 1685. Ordered that she be paid 5£/5. or a barrel of powder.

Thos. Cotton Lieut at Springfield. May 1685
Thos. Dewey & W. Cornell of Troop. " "

Northampton — Aaron Cook. Capt of foot Co. in N.H. says the Gen. Court have dismissed Wm. Clarke from being Lieut. of the Co. & the Ensign, John Lyman is about to remove "so we are left destitute of both officers". He presents Mr Jos. Hawley to supply place of Lt Clarke, and Sgt Timothy Baker as Ensign — approved Oct 22. 1685

* { One country rate was ordered for the castle. Oct. 1673. Records.
Subscriptions & Rates recently received 1673
£1602.7.0 · Springfield Rates 32.10.0. N Hampton do 26.9.2
Hadley " 23.17.4. Hatfield do 11.5.0
Westfield " 12.3.3

Mass. 2/332 Castle burnt March 24. 1673. Felt See Castle 2.51. & p. 53.
Much of it seems to have been expended on the Castle — Much subscribed in towns about the Bay.

Cash for castle 729. meat work, stones, limestone, wood corn, beer, &c

Northampton subscribed "part of their subscription 41/."
Hadley 93/7. Hatfield 92/6. Westfield 43/ — These three sums seem to be subscriptions, but "part to be allowed for freight"

Further account 1673–1674 –

Receipts from rates & subscriptions — 1602.7.0
From Gov Leverett 200£ &c — 149.16.11 — 349.16.11
1952.3.11

Expended on Castle 1673.84. ~~843.05.0~~
£1523.13.3.

John Hubbard for his Salary in managing the business
6d per £ on 1952£. 48£16s. Loss 60£ estimated.

[March 22 1673. Military committee of each town required to solicit subscriptions to rebuild the castle. Felt's Salem 2.486. Castle burnt March 24. 1672-3 – on page 53.

Acts as on pages 1685 to 1689 & any little [illegible]

Captains appointed, if the companies were to go against the enemy. Aug 24. 1689 –

Ephraim Hunt, Weymouth
Thos. Bracket, Boston
Jas. Converse Jr., Woburn
Jacob Moore, [illegible]
Simon Willard, Salem
Thomas Noyes, Newbury
John Pynchon, Northampton

See page 273. 168
Mass. 2. 144

not vacancy 1689 to 1692.
Indian very little in this Vol. IV. from 16[illegible] to 1692

* Subscriptions & contributions were made before May General Court, 1673. May 1673. public rate to be added to make up con. & sub. Those who have subscribed, to be considered in the rate
Order for contribution on page 53.

From Samuel Partridge, Hatfield, Aug. 1. 1693

Honoured Sir

p. 43. 'Since yours to Capt Cooke which he handed to me and I to Deerfield, we have the account of Capt Colton's pursuit of the enemy from Brookfield his return & success, which is matter of thankfulness. This morning early a post from Deerfield gives acct. that besides 4 men sent out as scouts to lie out 1 night, Capt Whiting & Capt Wells with about 30 of their men went up to Northfield on Munday last in the morning on the east side the river, intending to search those eastern woods of Northfield: No returns of these as yet, whether they light upon those villains that did the mischief at Brookfield, & gave them a 2d brush. The former scout of 4 returned & gave account that they saw new tracks which they followed far from the road, betwixt Northfield & Deerfield ~~they~~ where 20 men as they judged had lodged Sunday night, & coming farther near the falls above Deerfield, discovered tracks of as many coming downwards. They were apt to think that company might be about the falls last night and I gave warning to Northampton & Hadley, who are upon their guard, & proposed to Capt Clapp we might with 20 or 30 men scour the western woods this night. Some of Hadley are getting ready, its said and if some come from N.H. Some will go out to night & meet the enemy, if any is to be found. The enemy are set on doing mischief, & probably in scattering themselves to alarm, do small exploits killing men at their labors, &c. It might be well to have 40 or 50 men to range the woods, & be ready at all times to pursue the enemy, for two months to come

(abridged) S. P.

Capt Belding will more fully explain [Lieut Corps. Belding.

Directed to Col. Pynchon

[See his letter preceding this on 345 and 346 pages.

p.43. From John Pynchon, Springfield Aug. 1. 1693.

p. 132 138 Last night Capt Colton from Brookfield with the soldiers came well home. In my last I gave an account of the attack on Quabaug, which made me send out Capt Colton. On Saturday July 29 Capt Colton began his march out of Quabaug about 10 o clock in the morning, (having been detained there [illegible] with 42 men, having left 16 at the garrison, because he knew not certainly that the Indians had drawn off. He went to Wolcott's house where the enemy left their rendezvous, found their track, to go through Wolcott's lot, & followed the same. Soon came to where the enemy first lodged after the mischief at Quabaug, viz. Thursday night last which was about 10 miles Northerly from Wolcotts house, where they killed Mason's child which they had taken away, the mother, as also young Lawrence about 18 years of age, being then captives with them. After a small halt, our men came where, as they supposed, the enemy dined the next day, their 2d day from Quabaug; there they killed a mare of H. Gilberts, which they had taken to carry their loads, & there also they had broken the drum taken from Lawrence's house. Our soldiers pursuing came to a great pond, 30 miles or more off Quabaug, where they found the enemy lodged the 2 night — here they found a horse of Mason's killed, & fresh tokens of them, their fire not out; which encouraged the soldiers much though the way was hideous, swamps, stones, brush, & scarce passable for horses — went 6 or 7 miles further that Saturday with their horses; finding they could not go along with horses, they left all their horses & men that could not foot it; 19 men were dismissed & ordered to bring the horses after. Capt Colton with 23 men the most likely, pursuing the enemy on foot, lightening themselves of their coats & without provisions; thought that if possible they might come upon the Indians before night. But night came on before any Indian could be seen, the Capt having gone 7 or 8 miles very briskly after he left his horse, and he was forced to take up lodgings. Way very bad. Horses came up within 2 miles of the foot that night (Saturday) which was 3d night the enemy had been gone.

In the morning of Lords Day July 30, the men resolutely bent thought they were near the enemy; & they set off early before the horses came up. When they had gone about 1½ mile, they came upon the enemy in a most hideous thick woody

place, where within 3 or 4 rods of them, they discerned them not, till they heard them laughing. Presently the Capt. made signs to his foot men to come up & compass them about, who did accordingly, about 10 of his men only just at his heels, the place obscure, the enemy hardly to be seen, having also cut down bushes to shelter themselves, yet made a shot upon them, as many of our men as had advantage, the rest of our men also readily coming up gave their volley also, just as the Indians, rising up, being at breakfast about seven a quarter of an hour high. Our men could not all make shot at once, those that at first had not opportunity did it at the Indians beginning to budge away, none of our men failing; and the Indians not knowing or discerning them till the bullets were in some of their bodies, & others of them alarmed by the volleys, ran away; not having opportunity to fire on our men. The Capt. says the enemy fired but one gun, though some of the soldiers say another was fired & that the Indian quivered so he could not hold his gun steady. They all ran that had life to do it in an instant, & in such a hideous thicket that our men could not see nor find an Indian more. Our men killed 4 certain, outright, which the Capt. saw & is sure; most of the soldiers say there were 6 killed outright, with one that being wounded, one of our men ran up to & dispatched with his hatchet. Many were sorely wounded & no doubt ran into holes to die, for our men say the brush was bloody in many places, what it was hardly possible to make discovery of, & Capt Cotton says he saw blood on the ground as well as on bushes. The Indians ran away so suddenly that they left their powder & ball, though some snatched up their guns. Our men brought away 9 guns, 20 hatchets, 4 cutlasses 16 or 18 horns of powder, besides 2 barks full neatly covered about, 1 or 2 lbs in a bark. Also the scalps our men got from them & burnt them. Our men have regained the two captives the enemy carried away, Mason's wife & young Lawrence, & brought them back in safety, leaving plunder which they could not bring off, rendering it unserviceable. On their return they met their horses within 2 miles of them.

The relation of Mason's wife (the young man was tired & amazed) a lively intelligent woman is, that these Indians that went at Pualsang were only 26. 4 or 5 were of their company went off from them. They

say they belong to Canada & were from Pemaquid. designed to fall upon Nashua, but their scouts sent thither found them in a watchful & careful posture. They bent their way to Kuabang — saw a house by climbing a tree on a high hill, (Mr. Lawrence's) lay about the place 6 days & at last did the mischief — would not go near the fortification — told Mrs. Lawrence if she would tell them truly what men were in it, they would spare his life. He told them 6. Then presently they knocked him down & scalped him. She says her husband having no weapon, beat them off a great while with his hand, till they — his hand, and they were very cowardly afraid to meddle with her. Yet if she had a weapon, she thinks she might have escaped; many things said of them, one of them speaking Good English.

They told her that the Canada Indians had been at Dunstable above 2 months since & done mischief there, when they see the English then go against their own Indians & suspected their Indians & imprisoned 2, though the mischief was done by Indians from Canada, who soon returned to Canada. They told her they would keep young Lawrence to carry their burdens to their canoes & then they would kill him, for they should go 5 or 6 days on water over a great lake like the sea. The last night she was with them, they told her they were within 1½ days journey of their canoes, & now they said not if 200 English came after them in that place, they could kill them all in such a place, indeed it was a dangerous place for our men, if God had not so ordered it that the English came silently upon them, & fired first to their amazement. To God be all the praise. The woman was left at Kuabang; I have her out from others.

The principal Brookfield desire a garrison, or to be fetched off. I wait your pleasure.

J. P.

What I must wonder at, one of the soldiers, a Smith* of Nt (Northampton), says that mend their hatchets, he knows well that he made it, about a year ago. * Blacksmith.

"To his Excellency Sir Wm. Phips, Knt. Capt. General and Gov.-in-chief in & over their Majesties Province of Massachusetts Bay"

in Boston.

For their majesties service."

Deerfield, Nov 6. 1693. Petition of John Williams & Joseph Barnard, in behalf of the inhabitants of Deerfield — say they are a frontier town & exposed to Indian incursions; that if their distressed condition
p. 19 is not considered & some help afforded, they must forsake their habitations — pray that their parts of the 30.000 £ rate, uncollected, may be remitted, & they be exempted from taxes during the present distress; and that they may have a garrison of 18 or 20 men for their defence, &c.

Account of fortification made in Deerfield
p. 19 by order of Maj Pynchon in May 1693 — the
p. 136 whole compass is 302 rods, valued at 5/. per rod
p. 313. in money

Attest. Jona. Wells, Capt.ⁿ in name of the committee mentioned.

Oct 6. 1693

Joseph Barnard, in the name of Selectmen.

Some estimation that country [illegible] for fortification in [illegible] rates. { Mass. 3. 74. Nov. 1693. Deerfield allowed £40 out of their rates for the fortification 202 rods. [See pages 164. & 302, 136]

Dec. 1693. Gen Court voted 40 £ to Capt Colton & his
p. 129 men for their late exploit against the Indians, and all the plunder recovered from the enemy; to be equally shared amongst them, besides their state pay.

Northampton Feb 9. 1693-4. Letter from Preserved
p. 129 Clapp, Captain, John King Lieut. and Timothy Baker, Ensign, in regard to the division of the plunder which some of our men brought away last summer who pursued the Indians from Housatonic. They object to the equal division of the plunder, as ordered by Gen Court in October last.

1st because much plunder was left at the place of assault & might have been brought away by men who came away empty; the reason why some had no plunder was because they would have none; they came empty away from choice, not necessity, & left much which became a supply to the enemy.

2d our men who have brought away plunder have dearly earned it; they went 70 miles from home, carried provisions, loaded with their own arms & in danger of being pursued, what they brought away is hardly a recompence for their labour; few men would have gone 12 d for a gun then.

Continued

3. A great part of the men that staid with the horse, deserve blame rather than recompense; 10 men were sufficient to tarry, whereas 19 did tarry and would not be persuaded to adventure farther at the enemy. "It seems hard that valor & cowardice should have the same reward; that the travail, hazard & labor of our men should be overlooked & others made equal to them, who deserted them & exposed them to danger."

N Hampton Feb 9. 1693-4

P. G. Capt
J K. Lt
S B. Ens.

(Mr Woodward writing)

John Pynchon petitions for pay for his services Nov. 12. 1696 — says he has been commander of the Hamps. Regiment 4½ years — has spent much time, the towns having been infested by the enemy, & it has to send out men, inspect garrisons of Deerfield & Brookfield, &c &c. Has received nothing. 10£ voted 20. 8. 1697

[See the same No 2. 157. or similar. See No 4. 287 — See also 137 p.

Pay of Officers &c. ordered Dec 14. 1696. for 12 months.

Pol. week — Major 50/. Capt of foot 30/ Lieut 15/. Ens 12/ Sergeant 9/ Clerk 9/. Corporal 7/. Drummer 7/. Private Sentinel 6/

of Troop — Capt 40/. Lieut 25/. Cornet 20/ Quartr. 15/ ~~Corporal 12/~~ Clerk 12/. Trooper 10/. Trumpeter 12/. corporal 12/

of Dragoons — Capt 25/. ~~Corporal 12/ Trumpeter 12/~~. dragoon 8/

Chaplain 20/. Chirurgeon 20/. his mate 12/6. Commissary 15/ Armourer 10/. Land Pilot 15/. — Capt, capt & 2 ensigns 5/. &c

Mass. p. 147. Billeting 8 d. p — 418 week.

Petition of Zebediah Williams of Deerfield — when the enemy came upon a family at D in September 1696 or 1695, he & others ran to the rescue, & he was wounded in the arm in 2 places, which has prevented his laboring any since, &c. Prays for help. Allowed 22. 1696-7. (referred to Capt Partridge & Jos Parsons. to report next session. Afterward, had 15£ granted. Oct 26. 1697

Deerfield 102

John Gillet a soldier in Hampshire was taken with others Sept 16. 1696 & carried to Canada & remained there till Sept 1697. & then was sent prisoner to Old France & thence after peace, to England, & now has arrived here & prays for some allowance. June 17. 1698. by Sam Partridge 6£ granted him. [See No 2. 158. Hatfield p. 162.

p. 170

John Bennett of Deerfield was wounded at Deerfield Sept. 15. 1694 — has at times [illegible] since — [illegible] 1695. & [illegible] the Council at Boston. 10£ granted, June 8. 1695.

Deerfield 102

Mr Pynchon's account of an attack on Hatfield, — dated July 18. 1698. — as he read it from a springfield man who had been up the river.

Hadley 3rd / Mass 2.4 On Friday last July 15, about an hour & half before sunset, some Indians appeared in Hatfield meadows & the people, chiefly lads, were killing Indian Corn, and the corn being high, the Indians came upon them suddenly, they not seeing them till they were upon them, & being unarmed & nothing to resist them, the enemy killed three, 2 lads & a man. The man, John Billings, one of our troopers, was ready for service upon all occasions, and hearing the bell he went to his horse, but just as he mounted him was shot down dead. The two lads were killed when they they were at work about their corn, & another lad that was with them is wanting, and it is supposed that he is killed or carried away, though it is evident they rather designed killing them & taking our people because they had opportunity to have taken many more lads that were there ~~at work~~ who got away. One man by name Nath. Dickinson whose son was one of the lads that was killed, & also the lad wanting is another of his sons; said Dickinson at some distance from them, hearing the noise and disturbance whereabouts his children were at work got his horse & rode to the place, when seeing persons killed & the Indians drawing off, rode up to them when an Indian shot at him & killed his horse. So he drew off & escaped with several others that were at work there. They say it was only 4 Indians who came between the rows of corn, & were not seen till killing them. Having searched they find the tracks only 4 Indians.

I hear nothing from Deerfield — hope all is well there. The mischief at Hatfield was in their great meadow, and not far from the Farms Garrison. A soldier was posted at Hatfield Farms.

Hat. p. 61.

Capt. Partridge had 20 or 30 soldiers ready in half an hour who went out after the enemy. Northampton sent out in the evening 30 men to Hatfield. What is done I know not, or how far they might pursue.

(abridged) J. P.

[He does not agree with Hatfield Record. That makes only one man, Billings, and one lad, Nathaniel Dickinson slain

Nales Mass 2 p. 4 "These may inform that the persons that followed and waylaid the Indians, redeemed the captives with the loss of one and in all probability of two of our enemies on the 14th of July [6th?] 1698 are as follows

6/ Benjamin Weight, corporal of the Troop, leader.
4/ Benjamin Stebbins } troopers
" Jonathan Taylor }

" Thomas Wells
" Benoni Moore
" Ebenr Stebbins
" Nathr Pumrey } dragoons

* Corporal Gillet
Benj. King
Jona. Brooks
Samr. Root
Jos. Petty
Jos. Clesson
Henry Dwight
} Garrison soldiers at Deerfield. 20/ each

* Jos. Hawley had his name Nath. Gillet

We are of opinion that the persons above mentioned ought to be well rewarded. The three first newly came into Deerfield, weary out of the woods, and upon hearing the news from Hatfield, four of the town with 7 of the garrison joining with them, went away in the night. Their journey was difficult, their undertaking hazardous, the issue successfull & the hopes of good consequence. The ready spirit in these men to go out, though under pay already, we believe will be taken notice of for encouragement. The time of their service may well be esteemed 2 days, they travelling all the night before, and the first 3 the night after Deerfield to Northampton, where they belonged. They all found themselves horses & provisions.

A true account, Attest
Jonathan Wells, Capt. of the fort in Deerfield & Commanding the Garrison there
Joseph Hawley
Samuel Partridge

Deerfield Aug 26. 1698

[Nathan Pomeroy was killed in this affair. Samuel Dickinson & . . . Charley recovered
[Deerfield p. 102.

The three men, Wright, Taylor & Stebbins also petitioned for themselves & the rest,

G. Court Nov 29. 1698, granted Benj. Wright 3£ } all 22£
The next 6 — 2£ each
The 7 garrison soldiers — 1£ each

[see Page 406.

1702 Oct. John Pynchon wrote to Col. Partridge about the
p. 126. barrel of powder of Dod Wolcott's that was taken out of Jona Gilbert's Ware House at Hartford, Sept. 1675.
There is also a letter from John Talcott of Hartford in regard to it

---

Brookfield. John Perry wrote from B. Jan 4. 1702-3
p. 43 stating that several Indians were about there using threatening speeches, claiming land &c.
The Secretary wrote back to Mr Perry that these speeches were probably made when the Indians were in liquor which the English are much to blame for letting them have &c

Samuel Wright of Northampton petitioned May 3. 1703.

"In the first Indian war, I was press'd up to Northfield under Capt. Lathrop, and then left a garrison soldier, soon after which, the Indians besieged that fort; they killed my father & shot a bullet into my hip bone, from the time I was brought to Hadley under care of Dr. Westcarr, where I was till winter; the doctor dying, I shifted from one surgeon to another till till this spring; in April following I went to Hartford to Mrs Allyn where I was about 7 months, all which time I paid for my diet & chirurgeon out of my own estate, and although I attained to so much strength as to walk about & carry on some business it hath been with much pain & difficulty, for the bullet remaining still in my hipbone, the wound continually runs & hath done so these 15 years; tho' at sometimes tis almost dried up yet it breaks out again, & especially of late years, it grows worse & worse, so that I am almost disenabled for labor, & what I do, is with much pain & difficulty & considering my family has grown great, &c. I now for the first time petition for relief, &c."

June 1. 1703. G. Court granted 10£; also 40s a year for life.

Samuel Partridge, Oct 1703. represented to Gen. Court the Circumstances of the River Towns:

— Deerfield is much exposed, & the enemy obstructs them much in their occasions, their lives hanging in doubt every where when they go out. They are now forced to rebuild their fortifications, it being 320 rods or upwards, & will fall very heavy to do it all at their own charge; They plead for some allowance out of their public rates now to be collected in, & that they may be free from rates during this war.

p 313 132 p 19

Northampton, Hatfield & Hadley, the next frontier towns, have all laid out much in fortling, & wish for some allowance. The same is the case with Westfield.

Brookfield is in great necessity of some allowance for their minister, who says he cannot stay, except he have some allowance more than they can pay, being a small people & under harass of the enemy's coming upon them. Should he leave the people & garrison them, I look, will & must break up, &c.

Mass. 2. 113

[See back 133a page. — The same as this Mass. 3.77

Wages allowed to officers & soldiers by act of Nov 9. 1703

Captain 30/ per week. Lieut 15/. Ensign 12/.
Sergeant & Clerk 9/. each. Corporal, drummer 7/. per w.
Private Sentinel 6/. at castle & garrison sentinels 5/. only.
Troopers & dragoons — 6/. & 4/ more for their horses — furniture
Chaplain 20/. Chirurgeon 18/. Commissary 15/. all per week

Saturday; 10 £ for Indian Scalps over 10 yrs old.
Mass. 9. 295 Killed in fight. — for 4 months.

Col. John March, at Casco Bay, lost a boy
500 £ upon the breach of peace by the Indians
1703. He had removed from Newbury.

Nov 26. 1703. 40 £ for Indian Scalps over 10 years old —
Mass. 9. 295. — to all volunteers who maintain themselves.

Volume V. begins in my Massachusetts No 2.
page 50 — 1704–1711
Volume VI. begins in same. 63 page; 1712–1747
Volume VII begins in Mass. No 4. first page
and continues to 14th Volume, which ends 1774

See additions to these in No 4. from 242 to 309th page

Under Andross [Pages 195. 196. 197.

New England Council Sept 12. 1686. — 21 persons. [39 in 1688. p. 143.
John Pynchon one of them 18 in May 1686. p. 143

Dec 20. 1686. There was an order of Council that all officers civil & military are continued till further order, E. Randolph Sec.

Courts ordered — for Hampshire at Northampton 3 Tuesday of Oct.
at Springfield 3 Tuesday of April

Days: in lieu of forwards

Hampshire County rate 1686-7 was: —
Hadley 9. 15. 8
Hatfield 4. 5. 2.

Mass. 2. p. 328 Petition — Widow Mary Parsons of Springfield & her son Joseph Parsons, Feb 11. 1686-7, representing the sorrowful & distressed case of her Daughter Mary Parsons, who about 12 months since was married to Jos. Ashley of Sp. Soon after their marriage a maid in the town proved to be with child by said Jos. Ashley & he owned he was the father of it, "a most amazing thing to my Daughter, that he should have had to do with another woman, & in the very time when he was engaged to my daughter and publication made; had she the least hint of it she would never have married him; when the thing first came out she could not bear to be with him (though then with child by him) but withdrew & lived with me some small time, till friends & his importunity persuaded her to return to him; but it proves so uncomfortable, & is so overwhelming to her, &c. that she is resolved to forsake him. They ask for Divorce. Signed by Mary Parsons, Jos Parsons, Mary Ashley
[They lived together till his death — Springfield 65 yr

Letter from John Pynchon July 5. 1687 to Gov. Andross.
Brooks Prices p. 318. says Mr James Moore has lately come from Ireland to look up the estate of one Mr Cunningham who died in Springfield about 2 years since. Says the estate was insolvent — Estate about 160£ & debts something more paid, so there is nothing to pay Mr Moore's debt of 200£, &c

Talk about sending persons up the River who understand the Indian language, &c. Indians expected from Albany
Wants copies of acts that are passed, &c.

N. E. Q. 274. "We are sorely afflicted here by caterpillars or such like worms eating our corn, & in some places, eating the grass & shaving it clean, so that unless the Lord remove them, our people will be sorely distressed. I hear it is so in many other towns about us; whether it be so in those parts I know not; the Lord grant that it may not, & in mercy put a stop to their progress that we may have sustenance".

P. P.

Jos. Ashley, late of Springfield, petitions for relief from fine of 10£ laid on him by Court at Hartford, for selling cider without license.

His excellency to Capt. John Pynchon — stating that Samuel Ely had informed that several rioters and outrageous acts had been done at Springfield, by some lewd & evil minded persons, to the injury of said Ely, & of the government, &c — Mr P directed to inquire into it, & bring them tried at next Superior Court at S. & [illegible] 22.10.88

Depositions, taken Oct. 15. 1688. — Northfield Murders

[illegible] p.30 Thomas Wells of Deerfield — aged 36. — about 15 Indians that came to his house the latter part of July — all North Indians, some lived near Albany, some [illegible] as they said. — came to them parts to hunt &c. Staid at his house 1 day &c, belonged to different parties, — reported about other Indians being out to molest the English, friendly Indians & Mohaques; their leader Wabasset — Three Days after heard that 5 Indians were killed & others taken at Spectacle Pond near Springfield — and about 3 weeks after, that three men, 2 women & a girl were murdered by Indians at Northfield — supposed to be done by 11 Indians under Wabasset, &c.

of Micah Mudge of Northfield, aged 38, Oct. 15. 1688 About the latter end of July, news came to us of the murder of several Indians by Indians at Spectacle pond near Springfield, & that strange Indians were about Sr. — M. M. & 11 more went out to see what Indians they were & what their intent. — having travelled all the afternoon, about dark we found several Indians by a fire on the side of a hill, about a mile from the town — we called to them & they stood to their arms; afterwards talked with them — they said they were going to Penny Cook — I saw amongst them Wabasset & Gungowosco, two Indians I was acquainted with, & knew others — North Indians, & formerly belonged to these parts — Dep. told them there was peace between E. & England — & he said he knew that. About 3 weeks after 3 men & two women & a girl were murdered at Northfield by Indians, believe to be the same Indians. — sworn E. Randolph, Boston

Gov. Andross' Proclamation to Indians — p. 143.

Gov. Andross Nov 1. 1688 orders Capt. Johnson [illegible] to raise 60 men [illegible] (on Mss. 21 p.356) [illegible] to be posted at Northfield [illegible] Deerfield [illegible] Hadley [illegible] to give [illegible]

[1] See 263 page. also 140 and 342.

Under Andros

John Pynchon's account of Service and expenses

1688 Aug. 26. Entertaining Capt. Nicholson's posts, &c at Mr Ely's
Several men in Springfield — entertaining Hartford Soldiers and horses, 1 night. [probably those under Bigelow p. 141 — may be some came up before.
Entertaining posts to Albany at Goodman Mullins Aug 27. 28
Post from Brookfield with Capt. Nicholsons & letter

Sept 6. Sent to garrison Northfield — Thos Powel, James Mum Nath. Blackleach — Powel was in service 69 days Mum 22 days. Blackleach 64 days [Con. soldiers also p. 141.

Sept 11. Jos. Marks to Northfield 1 week.

Sept 14. Sent to Hadlebang {Henry Gilbert to command} John Hitchcock James Warriner, Thos Gilbert, Ebenr Parsons, Saml Parsons They returned the 27th.
Sent corn to Hadlebang.

Sept 28 Sent out David Morgan & Saml Jones, scouting.
Bigelow's soldiers mentioned [on page 141.
Some powder & bullets to Northfield & Hadlebang
Stephen Lee was 1 to Albany with your Excys letter;
misc 9 310 Water was so high that he could not pass the Housatonnuck, which foreseeing, he went round by Woodbury, where though said to be a better way yet he found it not as reported, and at least 60 miles about; he hired a pilot who cost him 15/. Besides this he deserves 50/.

Party account
is 217 days mens service, & 82 days for horses.
below is 158 " do " & 136 " " "

Next comes earlier proceedings
July 1688 — Journey of myself to New London to meet his Excy.
Aug 6 & 11 } My journey towards Northfield — I took up 14 soldiers from the upper towns — assisting fortifications at Northfield, &c — when I was at Northampton 20 Hartford diams came up to S. to tell us about Indian tracks in the woods — also 11 Indians from Harrington upon same errand.
Sent out 25 scouts the day the Indians were killed at
p. 139. Spectacle pond — & then sent 4 men to bury those Indians — sent posts to upper towns.

p. 30. Aug 16. 1688 Indians killed 5 persons at Northfield
Messengers brought the tidings to me, & I sent posts
See 139 & 263 p. to Dec. fid. Hartford & Hadlebang.

Aug 17. I sent Mr Cotton with 16 men to Northfield — gone 6 days
I ordered more soldiers from the Upper Towns to Northfield
& sent 6 men to Hadlebang 250 men & horses in all

under Andros.

1688 Pynchon's account continued —

Aug. 19 He sent 6 men to Swabang — the people there being about to remove, ordering their continuance till I sent to fetch off such women as desired to come away. 6 men were Thos. Powell, Ebn. Graves, John Stiles, James Petty, John Petty, Thos. Gilbert, gone 2 days

Aug 19. 2 Indians came from Hartford — I sent for 30 or 40 to go to Northfield, but only 2 came. I dismissed them.

Aug 21. Ebn. Graves & John Petty sent to Northfield — gone 14 days by sent to Hartford.

29 They sent from Hartford 13 soldiers under Sergeant John Bigelow, who remained in garrison at N till Oct. 9.

p. 140. Con. 3. 371

Sec.

At the close Mr Pynchon asks some recompense for himself — had only stated his expenses laid out in above list — says he has been in the service about near 4 months, day & night — Nov 20. 1688.

Letter from the Committee for settling Northfield to Sir Edmund Andross. dated at Northampton Oct 3. 1688.

p. 30.

"May it please your excellency to remember when you honor was at Hadley, you was pleased to send for us the committee impowered for resettling Northfield to come before yourself to give you an account by what power we have acted in order to the settlement of that place, & according to your desire we have drawn up a brief account by what power we have acted & what we have done. We have granted the place to 40 inhabitants & have divided all the interval land to them according to their properties, together with the wood land belonging to the same, & have bound them to be there by a certain time or forfeit their land. Some of them are there already & some are not, but the last rent is till the 1st of November next ensuing.

Then follows the doings of Gen Court for resettling Northfield, May 24, 1682., signed by E. Rawson Sec.

Then follow the names of the 40 grantees who had lands on condition of continuing three 4 years with their families, or if single persons the same time, except prevented by death or some inevitable providence

Northfield continued

Names of those to whom lands were granted by the Committee

Ens John Lyman	60 acres	John Hutchinson	25
Joseph Parsons	90 "	John Holmes	30
Mr William James	60 "	Isaac Warner	30
George Alexander	20 "	Richard Lyman	35
Nath. Alexander	40 "	Joseph Warner	30
Benj. Wright	30 "	John Lyman	20
Ebenr Wright	30 "	John Woodward	35
John Alexander	35	Benj. Palmer	30
Robert Lyman	40	Daniel Warner	20
Wm Miller	55	Joseph Root	25
Sam Dickinson	30	John McClary	30
Ralph Hutchinson	40	Zachary Lawrence	25
Micah Hudge	30	Judah Hutchinson	20
Cornelius Merry	30	Samuel King	25
John Willard	30	Thomas Root	20
Thomas Webster	35	James Cors	
Samuel Cors	30	Sam Hutchinson	15
Wm. Weeks	20	Samuel Lyman	15
Wm Clarke	45	John Kingsley	
Samuel Cottwood	30	Joseph Sheldon	
		Thomas Root	

The Committee proceed to state that they have had great care & trouble in settling this plantation many have forfeited their grants — we have had many meetings, &c. but we were anxious to settle the place. While we were writing this we had a writing from Northfield, in which they desired to have those not there sent on, or it will be hard for them to hold the place and they fear the place will be deserted

Wm Clarke
Wm Holton
John King
Reserved Clapp

Under Andross.

p. 138. July 1688. A list of his majesty's Council in New England [from Wm Clark's Lawbook.

Joseph Dudley	Ri. Wharton	Nath. Clark
W. Stoughton	Steven Cortland	John Coxhill
Rob. Mason	John Usher	Walt. Newberry
Ant. Brochas	Bart. Gidney	John Greene
Tho. Hinkley	Jona. Ting	Ric. Arnold
Walter Clark	John Hinks	John Albrought
Ro. Treet	Ed. Ting	Sa. Shrimpton
John Fitz Wintrop	Sa Lathrop	John Young
Francis Nicholson	Will. Bradford	Nic. Bayard
Fredrick Phillips	Dan. Smith	John Palms
Antony Baxter	Ed. Randolph	W. Brown
John Pynchon	John Sprage	Ri. Smith
Wait Wintrop	John Wally	John Allin

From the same Lawbook.

p. 139. "20th Oct. 1688. A Proclam. by his Excellency; — Commanding the setting at liberty his majesty's subjects lately taken by the Indians; and all actually concerned in the murder of any of his majesty's subjects to surrender themselves to some of his majesty's officers by the 11th of November next, to answer for their crimes and offences: otherwise to be pursued & proceeded against with the utmost severity: 2. and to suffer those that are innocent to live near our towns, if they desire it; and all persons to take notice, & conform themselves accordingly."

Mass. 3. 142. Proclamation of Edward Randolph, Secretary Boston May 25. 1686 — only 18 Councillors there.

[See laws under Andross page 195. 6 & 7

Laying out of Hadley

p. 7 "In obedience to an order of the much Honored General Court in May last, appointing us whose names are subscribed, to lay out the bounds of the new plantation at Norwottuck on the river Connecticutt for the supply of those people that are to settle there; Considering what people are to remove thither & the quality of the Lands thereabouts, we have thought good to lay out their bounds on both sides of said River, viz. on the East side of said river their southerly bounds to be from the head of the Falls above Springfield & so to run east & by north the length of nine miles from the said river; And their Northerly bounds to be a little brook called by the Indians Nepasoaneage up to a mountain called Nunkwattchee, & so running eastward from the river the same length of nine miles: from their southerly bounds & the northerly bounds on the east side the river is about 11 or 12 miles, And on the west side of the river their bounds on the South are to join or meet with Northampton bounds, (which said bounds of Northampton come to a little riverett running between two pieces of land called Capawonk & Wequittayyags) And on the North their bounds to be a great mountain called Wequomps; and the North & South bounds are to run west two miles from the great river; And from North to South on that side the river is about 6 or 7 miles

Decl. 30. 1659.

John Pynchon
Elizur Holyoke
Samuel Chapin
William Holton
Richard Lyman

A postscript. Whereas its said above that their north & south bounds are to run two miles west from the great river; it is intended that the South bounds are the riverett above mentioned upon what point soever it run, and the two miles west respects the straight line.

The deputies approved the return of this committee desiring the consent of the honored magistrates.

William Torrey, cler.

Respited till next court. [by the magistrates.]

Edward Lawson, Deputy.

Towns

Petition of Northampton

p. 6.

"The humble petition of the inhabitants of Northampton
Whereas it hath pleased God in his providence to bring
your humble petitioners to a plantation that is remote
from other plantations, whereunto we are constrained
to fetch in supplies, finding the [illegible] exceedingly heavy,
did set upon the making of a mill, which hath been
very long a-doing, and exceeding chargeable to effect
to answer our ends, but is not yet effected; the charge
of the mill being so heavy that we are much weakened
in our estates by it. Further more it pleased God in his
Providence upon the edge of harvest, was 12 month,
to afflict us by a dreadful storm so that we were
bereaved of the greatest part of our crop which was
a great disappointment to us; and further we are
necessitated to bear several other public charges for the
settling of the ordinances amongst us. Your humble
petitioners considering your clemency & tenderness,
have presented our condition to the serious con-
sideration of the honored Court, humbly desiring
you to forgive for some years our rates, & we shall
acknowledge ourselves deeply engaged to you, praying
God to prosper all your consultations and administrations

By us in behalf of the town { William Holton
Joseph Parsons
Arthur Williams
Richard Lyman
Thomas Root

Northampton 17th of the 8th month '59.
[October 17. 1659.]

Thompsons Island. The Maverick list says that Mr
David Thompson took possession of this Island in 1626
& Governor Winthrop gave it to his son John Thompson.
David Thompson had appropriated it for a free school
& many times had petitioned for another Island to
help maintain a free school. 1648.
Sig'd by Selectmen of Dorchester. Thos Jones
Tho Blake. Geo Tucker
Jos Ainsworth. William Clark
Wm Sumner.

Boston was built as a Town house in 1658 and
Court in Suffolk requested them from County rate one year, on
condition sufficient reason on said house should be found
for keeping the court at Salem instead of Ipswich
or a market house.

Petition about Waronoke — p. 24.

"The petition of us whose names are subscribed humbly sheweth that we your poor petitioners being husbandmen are much straitened for want of accommodation in land, by reason whereof we are not able to carry on that which concerns us in point of duty referring to that relation wherein we stand engaged to the country in general or our own families in particular; and understanding there is a parcel of land at Waronoke not far from Springfield in this honored Courts dispose, which tract of land together with the help & assistance of the successors of the late worthy Maj. Gen. Atherton & of Capt Roger Clapp of Dorchester whose farms have formerly been laid out by order of this honored Court not much above 3 miles from this place. Our most humble request is that you will be pleased to grant unto your poor petitioners a tract of 6 miles square at Waronoke, to join with the occupiers of the aforesaid farms, to make a plantation there; the granting whereof will abundantly engage, &c.

p. 328. p. 25.

9-3. 1662. Aaron Cooke, George Phelps, Robt. Winchell, Edward Adams, John Strong, Richard Hall, Roger Billing, Humphry Pinney, Wm Blake, Wm Weeks, Jacob Stevens, Clement Mayfield, Joseph Holmes, Jas Trowbridge, Wm Robinson.
[Seem to belong to Windsor & Dorchester.

The Court thinks meet to grant them a plantation there, of a tract 6 miles square, & that the farms late of Maj Atherton & Capt Clapp shall belong to this plantation in relation to public charges; and to order for Woronoke to lie to Springfield to be henceforth void, provided petitioners erect a plantation there & settle an able minister within 3 years; otherwise said land to belong to Springfield, till a plantation can be settled there. Committee to set out the plantation & order their affairs till 12 inhabitants are settled there, whereof 6 to be freemen, are Capt Pynchon, Capt [illegible] Johnson, David [illegible], Samuel Smith & Nath. Dickinson sr.

15-3-1662. This by deputies — but Magistrates seem to have thought it best to appoint a Comm. to view the place & report at next session. Refer to Richard Lyman's laying out said farms there & confirm it.

Hadley. Contest about Bounds - 147 to 151.

p9 Court 18-8. 1662 refer to Mr Bradstreets grant full 6 miles from Northampton meeting house; and "being very tender of Mr Bradstreets right, yet willing that Hadley may have their bounds stated" appointed Lt Wm Clarke, and David Wilton of Springfield to measure said 6 miles from N. H. meeting house — then Mr Bradstreet may take N. of the 6 miles; all land within the 6 miles and Northampton to belong to Hadley — westward river Hadley to have 5 miles N & S. of their meeting house & 4 E.

This not consented by Magistrates — order of 22-8. 1662 instead of this, was adopted — by which Mr Bradstreets land was South of the 6 mile line.

Northampton petition in favor of Hadley 14-3. 1663. Extracts.

"We desire not to multiply words to your honors in such a case, only to suggest our serious consideration of the case as it stands, & according to what it may be likely to produce; our better judgments have conceived set down therein implying in the honored Courts grant; what encouragement they had thereto, the several orders may give evidence, whereon they grounded & relied

The accommodations they have here, though they have all they expected, we but mean very inconvenient for such a company, the upland here being small & inconsiderable value to what they are in other places. what is raised here is at a mean price, commodities dear & the charge & trouble in transporting it by land near upon 50 miles will seldom be more felt by them than doth them others can readily ~~imagine~~ conceive of. If they have not that which may supply such, as miles with food & clothing it will be hard enduring; pinching necessities may, and oftentimes do, put men upon removal again, many of them have scarcely to repair unto elsewhere; what if they should, so the plantation be wholly or in great part scattered; how much we should be disappointed, who have hoped in the comfort & repasture of christian neighborhood, what it was also an encouragement inducement to many of us to venture so far into the desolate wilderness; how much the cause would be weakened which is now but very small, how much the work of the Lord retarded & hindered among us, we leave with your wisdoms to judge.

May it please the honored Court to take such order in the case as that the worthy gentlemen concerned may be no losers, & yet our societies not broken nor beginnings rooted, nor the works of the Lord disappointed & hindered, &c.

Names on next page

148 Towns

Hadley -

Northampton petitioners for Hadley whose names are to preceding petition 19-3. 1663

Aaron Cooke	Medad Pomeroy
Jonathan Strong	Jedh Strong (Jeremiah)
Wm Clark	John Coard
David Wilton	Thomas Copley
Nathaniel Edwards	Thomas Strong
William Holton	Thomas Mason
Rob Bartlett	James Wright
William James	John Ingersol
Thos. Bascom	Thos Selmon
Sam Wright sen	Wm Hubbard
Jas. Bridgman	Joseph Jeanes
George Langton	Nath Clark
Thos Hunt	Sam Bartlett
John Lyman	Henry Woodward
Robert Lyman	Ralph Hutchinson
George Sumner	Joseph Baker
Wm Smead	
Edward Baker	
Thomas Lewis	

Petition of Henry Clarke, Andrew Bacon & William Westwood, Inhabitants of the town of Hadley May 25. 1663 — requesting Genl Court to lend a listening ear to our cry occasioned by our present necessity & distress, hazarding the ruining of our comforts respecting our well being both as Christians & men, &c + c c. Refer to the declaration about bounds of their town, which follows, &c.

In June 1663 Genl Court in answer to petitions of Hadley & Northampton — agree to grant 6 miles from N. H. meeting house to Hadley, on West side of river; and appoint a committee to measure and 6 miles & thus determine the bounds of Hadley on that quarter. Deputies made some attention in the Committee but none in the rest of the order.

June 12. 1663. The Committee to measure 6 miles are Ens Thos Noyes. Lt Wm Pynchon, & Lt David Wilton.

Declaration of the inhabitants of Hadley (referred to in preceding petition) – Shewett

"That we the undertakers of the plantation now called Hadley when we first moved for a grant of a place to plant a town in, requested that if any such thing were granted to us, it might be such as might contain a considerable company to sit down together in; it appearing too full of hazard to our outward man & be a few families among a thing of less civilized Indians than most if not any in the country, so far remote from other plantations; and also not without like hazard to our spiritual comforts, except we were some competent number that could carry suitable help for the work of the Lord among us, seeing we could have so little society and those whom we should expect & desire it from, would be almost too far off to be called neighbors, or to do the work & office of neighbors to us & for us, on emergent occasions. This the worshipful Court readily hearkened their assent to as rational & meet so to be.

And verily herein we sincerely spake our hearts, and received your assenting & complying answer as spoken to our hearts again.

Hereupon, having viewed this place, although we found it bare & mean enough in itself to answer our ends, and accompanied with many inconveniences besides the great one of its remoteness, yet considering in the court's encouraging answer to our motion, we doubted not of enjoying what the place would afford. Hereupon we sat down, venturing our all upon the encouragement we had received of the court.

Within a while after, the Hon'd Court did by an act of their, on the 11th of the 3d month 1659, fully empower a Committee ~~to lay out~~ of men both knowing & faithful to lay out the bounds of our plantation, who did so. Now the land we plead for was allotted to us by this Committee as appears by their returns under their hands. Hence we see not now that which was given us by that Committee (so, truly, by the Court) can be taken from us without the Court's undoing their own act; & so giving & taking the same thing. [all to us – not so]

1. Because they had full power to do what they did, and
2. They had full power to put it forth for this plantation on either side of the river. All the land here would not be sufficient for such a competency as was thought not too much for our neighbors in the next plantation, when they appeared but about 16 men, & we then appeared above 60. yet we doubt not our neighbors will find the place hard & the work heavy enough.

Hadley declaration continued

3. They [the Committee] were as knowing men in this place and thing as most or any in the county

4. They had power to act for our full supply

Hence we plead that what knowing & judicious men have done by full power, cannot be undone without the consent of those to whom the grant was made.

After this Mr Bradstreet & Maj. Gen Denison obtained (as we were informed) a considerable part of the land allotted to us; upon the report whereof several of our company would soon apply fell off, among others, our dear & precious help in the ministry, Mr Hooker, pleading this as the cause of his and their not coming, viz. because the land that should support the town was taken away. This was to us an invaluable loss and disappointment

We petitioned the Court, & they by an act of 30-3-1660 earnestly requested the gentlemen to resign their interest in said land for the accommodation of this plantation, which they did, and thereupon the court was pleased to add 600 acres to what they formerly had

We plead that the land was became ours a second time.

1 Upon our petition, the Court requested the Gentlemen to resign and they did resign

2. They resigned as requested by Court, for our accommodation but it was given again within our town in farms. Was this for our accommodation.

3. The Court in the same order bounds these Gentlemen not to come within 6 miles of N.H. meeting house. & The order meant that their farms should not be within 6 miles of N.H. meeting house

4. About farms within our plantation & could not accommodate us, though within our town

We are mean unworthy men, yet what is our where a right to settlers, &c - The land was requested for our town, to be disposed to our

As to engrossing too much land, let us be tried whether we have not rather taken up too little for a livelihood, than grasped too much

Send the greatest men among us have not so much interval land as this farm pleads to take up; & that within 3/4 of a mile from our town & the furthest land of it within 1 3/4 miles of our houses and without which we see not how any one

Town
Hadley

man among us on that side - the river (where are above 20 lots) with all the grass he hath can winter above 3 head of cattle. And yet we have not given one farm out of our plantation.

The place hath proved far worse for wintering cattle than was expected, and the transportation of other things is tedious

For the land we have purchased of the Indians at such rates as we believe never any plantation in N.E. was purchased

We have gone through the distribution of all our attainments with peace & quietness; the taking away this will make us have all to do again which is a hazardous thing, with some of towns

"How the inquiry out lately as when we first moved for a place they looked upon us as not worthy of it, or that they did not give it to us or that then should be such farms & we should have the remainder, or when it was given for farms that it must so remain & there was no reason to alter it we should have had no such cause of hard thoughts, but having had such, so long continued & successive encouragement now to have it taken from us when it were under us how hard is it to keep out such thoughts or to forbear supplicating to men staying in the ears of the Lord for pity, help in our need"

If any of our expressions seem less suitable to what ought be desired & expected, we beg pardon, &c &c

Committee to view a tract for a new plantation near Quansigamond Ponds — Committee Oct 1668. say the tract is about 12 miles west from Marlborough near the road to Springfield — "lying near midway between Boston & Springfield, & about 4 days journey from either" [Worcester]

Westfield — Order of Court May 28. 1669 that Woonoke may be a township, to be called Westfield, Springfield being within &c. — with Springfield vote.

p.24

Report of Committee appointed by Springfield to lay off 6 miles square to Westfield, April 14. 1670.

Petition of divers Inhabitants of Suffield, Springfield "Shewth that there being a quantity of land between Springfield & Westfield & the South line of the Colony which we conceive may be capable of a small plantation, & for that there are divers persons amongst us that greatly want conveniences of land for improvement for their families, who desire to set upon work in that quarter, & to prevent the marring of that which may be a comfortable towns hip by such as otherwise may take up those lands for farms, & to preserve the lands & woods of the South line of the Colony in that quarter towards Windsor";

p.28.

We entreat the Court to grant this land to those of the inhabitants that want conveniences of land. &c. &c

John Pynchon, George Cotton, Nath. Coleby, Ant. Dorchester, Eleazar Holyoke, Eliz. Cooley, Sam. Marshfield, Benj. Parsons, Henry Chapin, Portland Thomas, Thos. Stebbin, Sand. Chapin, Lawrence Bliss, Jona. Burt, Richard Sicks, [illegible]

Granted, on conditions by Magistrates. Deputies not consent seems to have been May 25 1670

Ipswich Petition for more land — Ipswich Oct. 9. 1670 — G. Court had granted to Ipswich petitioners 6 miles square "the poor inhabitants of Ipswich" now petitioned to be a township, ~~[illegible]~~ & to have their grant enlarged "so that we may go 6 miles everyways from the centre". The reason of this is, we find the meadow to lie very much scattered, in many small parcels, far distant from one another"; and unless we have an enlargement we fear we shall not have meadow enough within our bounds to accommodate families enough to make a comfortable society in so remote a place in the wilderness — refer to Petition Files

p.18

Meeting

great farm in or near their plantation — "within three or 4 miles from the river that runs through our place to Springfield." Richard Coy & for the rest John Ayres William Pritchard

p. 30. Squakeag.

Petition for a plantation in hand writing of Wm James to the Court held 30-3-1671 — Extracts

"We consider there is a great duty incumbent upon all that fear God, to consider, project & endeavor how they may promote Christ's kingdom in order to posterity; but finding ourselves in a great measure destitute & lost in a capacity to attend that great work & duty unless we remove to some other place, which doth occasion us to make our humble address to this honored Assembly for help & supply. The place that our eyes are upon, though it be remote & as we conceive attended with many difficulties; yet seeing God in his Providence has caused the Indians to desert those places called by the Indians Squawquegue and Wissquawquegue. And it is reported they are resolved to sell the same either to English or French; we conceive it would be uncomfortable if that such a people should have any interest there; And those that went upon discovery affirm that the want of inhabitants to burn the dead woods, whereupon the underwood increase, which will be very prejudicial to those that shall come to inhabit, & the longer the worse." + + + +. We desire liberty & encouragement to purchase a plantation, & a committee to order the same, &c. & shall lift up our hearts to the Lord Jesus the mighty Counseller, that he would be present with you to fill you with a spirit of wisdom, courage, & the fear of the Lord, &c &c

your humble supplicants

John Lyman — William Jeanys — Joseph Kellogg
Wm. Hulbert — William Smede — Thos. Roote Sr
Richard Ingram — John Hannum — Saml Allen
George Alexander — John Allen — John Roote
Saml Wright — John Barta — Joseph Jeanys
Jos. Dickinson — Judah Wright — John Stebbins
Isaac Sheldon — Joshua Pease — Hezekiah Alvord
Richard Weller — William Miller — Michael Mudge
Ralph Hutchinson — Matthew Clesson — Abel Jeanys
Robert Lyman — Thomas Welsh — Richard Montague
Thomas Bascom
Geo. Langton

Squakeag — continued.

Committee on the petition, June 8. 1671.
think the petitioners may have a tract there, if the lands there be sufficient for two plantations; "as we understand is probable" — that then they be divided, and the petitioners have liberty to choose on which to settle themselves — when they shall have a tract to the content of 7 miles square for a township; provided 20 families be settled on the place within 4 years, & that they provide a godly orthodox minister; and that one mile square in the tract be laid out for the country's use.

Committee for ordering the plantation, receiving inhabitants, granting lands, &c — Lt Wm Clarke, Lt Saml Smith, Lt Wm Allis
Approved by Genl Court

Hadley — petition for land.

see Hadley vol. p. 1713

The humble petition of the inhabitants of the town of Hadley, ast an enlargement of the bounds of our township, lying as now granted from the river West, into the woods eastward, 4 miles, & from our meeting house five miles on each side. As to the reasons moving us to this request, we have but few words to present, but those such as represent so many known things.

1 We undertook this plantation with provision of two ministers, & had order from the Court for a large plantation, according to what the place would afford; & that therein we might make room for company to carry on public work, we laid out our divisions so small (beyond what our neighboring plantations had done) as hath greatly disadvantaged us for continuance of carrying on our own & public occasions

2 We purchased at a greater rate from the Indians than any we have heard of in the country; and when that was paid we were necessitated to expend above 200£ more, for purchase.

3 After our plantation thus purchased, about a third part of the land out of which we raise our subsistence was taken from us & granted of our company also to make another town.

4 The common feeding places for our working cattle, whereby we carry on our husbandry, is without our town bounds and our want of hay ground is such as necessitates us to seek out some remote boggy meadows, either to take hay from or carry our cattle to, that we may keep them alive; our intervale land by reason of the high situation of it being seldom flooded, so not continuing to yield grass as in the plantations lower down the river, and as here formerly.

In respect to the premises, both what we have expended and what hath been taken from us, & what our need calls for, our humble request is that we may have an addition of the contents of 5 miles square of land next adjoining to us which will make up our plantation to the proportion of 8 miles square (the usual proportion of townships as we are informed) which is the more needed by reason of our being in so remote a corner, and for that the greater part of our woodland is barren pine plain, capable of very little improvement.

The granting of this our so necessary & just request shall more oblige us always to pray for your prosperity in all things, & ever to remain

your humble suppliants

[Entire — in Rev. John Russell's writing — as well as preceding Hadley Documents]

John Russel
Peter Tilton
John Russel Sr
Samuel Cook
Nicho. Goodman
John Crow
John Dickinson
Philip Smith
John Hubbard
Jos. Baldwin
Thos. Coleman
Daniel Hovey
Francis Barnard
Thomas Welles
Timothy Nash
Samuell Gardener
Samuell Church
Samuell Woody
Shilliah Smith
Joseph Baldwin [Jr.]
Edward Church

Richard Montague
Sam Gardner Jr
William Gaylor
Joseph Warriner
Mark Warner
Isaac Harrison
William Markham
Tho. Dickinson
John Smith
Samuel Partridge
Samuel Porter
Andrew Warner
Caleb Watson
William Lewis
Nathaniel Dickinson
Edward Scott
Sam Clarke

[Every name written apparently by the owner — all legible, no two alike — no marks —]

No date.

Petition granted 15 8. 1672 in general terms.
1673. May 14 — bounds ordered by the town meeting 5 miles up River, 5 miles down the river & 6 miles eastward. [Hadley 1. 171

Towns

Petition of Hatfield. to G. Court. May 19. 1680

p. 40 + + + +. "We have been brought very low through the calamity of the war, having had our habitations and our estates a great part of them destroyed, by the enemy insomuch that we are not able in any comfortable measure to carry on the work of God, & to render to every man his due, but are necessitated many of us to lye in debt to other men for the subsistance of our families; it having pleased God to pour upon us this last year in the fruits of the earth, our crops being shorter than ordinary, all which in very mult cott put us to a stand what course to take, that we may be able to pursue our duty to God & our neighbors, except your honors will be pleased to look upon us with pity & compassion and so to order the matter for us that we may receive all our money that is due to us from the country upon the account of the war (which is near 600 pounds as well clearly appears by the treasurer's book) & which we hope your honors can see no just reason against." + + + + /

Our money, or that which was equivalent with us and was for the subsistance of our families, is spent in the country's service & we many of us brought to necessity or want of it, for many have taken up goods for their necessity upon trust and some have mortgaged their lands, for want of their monies to pay their debts. We hope your honors will cast a favorable look upon us, &c + +

John Coleman } Agents for
John Allis } Hatfield
in the name of H.

Deputies ordered Treasurer to see what was due, & pay it if any means in the Treasury; otherwise to pay it out of first that comes in — Magistrates did not consent — some more done between them but nothing conclusive, May 1680 21 & 29.

Deputies gave their reasons at length — that the expenses were not for the charge of Garrison soldiers sent to them, for that charge they bore, but for the common charge of the war (part of which is for service, arms & other things pressed from them & lost in the war) which charge was agreed on, as appears by Treasurers papers.

The great ruin of towns & loss of lives after the long marches was not occasioned by the absence of the soldiers they sent for, for they came to their posts in sent for sundry times for

Towns
Hatfield continued —

— in pursuit of the enemy & for recruits without which they knew not how to subsist.

2 They had towns burnt & ruined & lives lost; of 10 towns in that county 5 are wholly dissipated, & among the other 5 near half burnt. Hatfield about half burnt and many lives lost, yet have they borne their common charge though great, especially that of the garrison — yet have they not received their pay for the wars as others have

3 about money in the treasury &c

4 It is too hard for those who have lost both dwellings & lives & paid garrison soldiers &c not to receive their pay for expenses in the war as others have

Also 5 & 6th reply to reasons of Magistrates — Magistrates gave 6 reasons for not consenting, — tried in the replies.

[10 towns were Sp. N.H. — Had — Hat — West — Deerf. Northf. Swampf. Suf.
What was 10th? Brookfield.

Hadley
p. 171 Petition of Hadley, May 16. 1663. — written by Peter Tilton;

Refers to original grant of lands & their object in settling there; Continues — "But our lands lying on both sides the great River, several of such as
P. 35 came to settle among us chose to build on the west side for their own convenience, firmly engaging to remain one with us in civils and ecclesiasticals. But after a few years were restless till they were rent from us, so that tract of land given by the honoured Court for one plantation is now broken into fractions whereby our main end & design is in a great measure frustrate as to communion among ourselves weakened & impaired in maintaining the ordinances of Christ & discharging all other public dues; many of our children & others among us are now grown & growing into families, which we are straitened to keep among us for want of enlargement to accommodate them; necessitating them to remove unto remote places, where there is little hopes of ministry or ordinances". + c.

We pray this Hon.d Court to grant us "an addition of land to our southern bounds, of 3 miles ~~square~~ in width so from the Great River 4 miles east, we being west shut up by the river & north & east a desolate barren desert. The granting the request of your humble supplicants will further oblige us to pray for the presence of our dearest Lord Jesus with you."

Philip Smith
Timothy Nash
Francis Barnard } Selectmen in the name of the town

Hadley Petition continued —

May 18. 1683 — Deputies vote the tract petitioned for. The magistrates consented, reserving to Maj. Pynchon 300 acres within this tract by vertue of a former grant. In consideration thereof, do add a mile in breadth to the quantity petitioned for, so that it is 4 miles square. May 16. 1683.

Deputies consent, only Maj. Pynchon to lay his 300 acres in such form as he & selectmen of Hadley shall agree & his land to belong to township of Hadley. — Magistrates consented

---

Enfield or Freshwater Brook Petition.

To Gen Court to be assembled at Boston, May 16. 1683

p. 42.

The subscribers have had grants of land from Springfield at a place below it called Freshwater Brook, belonging to said town; and Springfield having encouraged us of being a distinct society & free from said town, & having voted their readiness; & also that they will allow us to come to their Long Meadow brook & then run from the Great River on an east line & so take all their land below their Long meadow brook, on the south side of it, & between it & the foot of the falls, in order to our becoming a society by ourselves — upon wheilsome have made a beginning at Freshwater Brook already, & men are desirous of settling there, if the place may be confirmed & ordered to be a township, & they may have suitable proportions of land granted

Wherefore we request the grant of such a tract there for a township as may capacitate the grantees to live comfortably thereon, that they may uphold the worship of God & this ordinance & discharge all public dues.

Refer to Maj Pynchon as to the quantity of the land — say the best of it, what is not 1½ mile in breadth from the great River Eastward is woody & swampy and must be won by hard labor for improvement — then

— at the end of that 1½ miles & in some places not ½ a mile; the rest for about 5 miles eastward from the great River is generally stiny & barren sandy land, capable of no improvement, so that much of the land which must be to improve will be 6 or 7 miles eastward from the great River under and upon the Mountains, where many if not all must have a portion of their lands, which calls for a larger tract for a township — & needs to run eastward at least 10 miles from the River, to gain the mountains & some better lands thereabouts.

Request a Committee &c —

John Pynchon
Thos Stebbins
Jona Burt
Benj. Parsons
Rowland Thomas
Samuel Terry

Thomas Bancroft Sr
John Pease Sr
Isaac Meacham
Elisha Kebbe
Daniel Collings
John Herman
Jona Bush
John Pease Jr
Isaac Morgan
John Pease
(or Pease, or Pasco)

Selectmen of Springfield testify that Sp. has consented May 12. 1683.
vor
Saml Marshfield
Joseph Chapin
Benj. Parsons.

Granted (see back — 42 page.

Petition of Springfield May 7. 1684

p. 44. — to have Northbounds extend to bounds of Northampton on West side of G. River, & to those of Hadley on East side; & east bounds to Stony Brook so called at the foot of the Mountains — refer to their liberality towards Enfield in giving up to them a large tract.

Then refer to petition of Dec. last — & repeat about distresses upon us "by reason of God's heavy & afflicting hand upon us the last year by great sickness and the flood" whereby we have been much disenabled to pay our rates &c &c &c. "Upon our experience we speak our great affliction & the humbling hand of God against us, that we do not know how to procure divers sorts of grain to seed our land at least many, if not the most of us.

Then beg the remission of our money rates, at least a part of them — pray to have liberty to pay our money rates in corn at country price, &c

John Holyoke, Clerk, by order of the town.

Muse. 9 288 291

May 16. 1684.
Granted as to bounds.

Towns.

Westfield petition, written by Rev Mr Taylor & signed by John Mandesley, Isaac Phelps & John Roots, selectmen of Westfield in behalf of the town, 19-3-1685

p. 56] Praying for an addition to their grant of a small tract of land "lying pinched up between our North & Northampton South limits being about 3 or 4 miles from border to border also the privileges of the Pochassuck mountains lying pinching of us up on the west.

On the east, about 1½ mile from the center of our town we are confined by Springfield, and on the south about 6 miles off by Suffield, on the west about 4 or 5 miles off by Pochassuck Mountains, and on the north only, there is this small tract of land, which lett only a meler mile & a quarter from our field fence and 1½ or 2 miles from the heart of the town, to which we frequently go for timber &c; & we go to Pochassuck mountain for most of our stones for building, not any considerable to be had nigher.

We understand you are to be sought unto by Northampton for the tract betwixt us, which cannot be done without damage to us, coming almost to our town; "& if their eye be on other things than what we speak of, the same may much more be eyed by us & a more reasonable thing for us to sue for them for them, who of the 15 or 16 miles distance between us & it taken in 9 or 10 miles as we suppose already.

Towns

Springfield petitioned May 27. 1685

p. 444 p. 290 Hadley 1. 155 about the heavy burden of paying their rates in Money.

"We your poor distressed perplexed petitioners are forced to burst open our bitter grievances and rueful complaints, as if your fatherly selves were regardless of us, &c + + +

Hamp. p. 292 We must plainly & frankly profess that we are unable to answer our country Treasurer's warrants to pay our rates in money — we premise that if your fatherly selves would duly weigh our remoteness from the bay, & take a scantling of our impossibility to procure money, you would be more thoughtful to remove our perplexing grievance and ~~[illegible]~~ difficulty.

We ask to have liberty to pay our country rates in corn as formerly, & no more require money of your moneyless petitioners, that grow only impatient to be eaten off paying what is wholly out of our sphere & power.

by selectmen for town.

Suffield similar petition written by same hand, same day

p. 33. Hadley 1. 155 We must needs declare to your hon^d Court that you are wholly ignorant of our poverty, &c. We are so poor a people that we were never able to pay our minister well his poor salary and many of our people for a long time, by reason of our sad poverty cannot procure clothes suitable for attending public meetings; and by reason of unseasonable weather our lands (always exceeding difficult to cultivate) the last year did not yield above half a crop, or there is not in our town above half corn enough to maintain your poor petitioners the year about. We are forced to cry out, have pity on us have mercy on us, forgive our last year's money rates, oh do not distress us, do not disheart your poor petrs. Do not for charities sake enjoin us to pay one penny more in money. Let it be enough for us to pay in corn when we can raise it & are not forced to go to other towns to work for corn for our families

Towns

Suffield continued —
— they further say that Westfield & Simsbury are encroaching upon their bounds

Court referred the subject of encroachments to the Commissioners of the colonies.

The Court June 3. 1685, considering the difficulty of procuring money in those places, gave them liberty to pay money rates in corn at 1/3 part less price than is set in the country rate, & deliver the same at Boston at their own charge —

Court judged however that sundry expressions in Springfield & Suffield petitions "do deserve sharp reproof" —

Northampton bounds [p. 13

May 27. 1685. about error or omission of Court Oct 18. 1654 in respect to bounds — "Nine miles west from the Gt River into woods" to be added.

Bounds between N.H. & Sp. April 28 1685 — at great bar of the falls &c. — Court confirmed.

Original return of Committee Oct 18. 1654.

June 5. 1685. John Pynchon, only survivor, asserts upon his certain knowledge that the great meadow in N.H. which the town improves was the dried land aimed at & that their bounds should extend from Gt River West 9 miles into the woods, & thus they pretend of the Indians.

John Pynchon's application for a township above Squakeag "to prevent the encroachments of the French on Con. River", who intend to possess Coassot — wishes for a grant 10 miles square to himself, & to others to settle the English Interest there. — 8 miles square granted conditionally.

Towns

Petition of Brookfield. to Court. Oct 5. 1692

p. 43. Your petitioners having made some essay to the resettling of said place & finding some difficulties, &c — viz. pretended claims of non-settlers to much good land; — They pray that Committee may consider & make null these grants, that they may know what land is theirs, & that the place may be filled up, & We have some encouragement that we shall speedily have a minister of God's word, &c.

Samuel Owen, Thos Gilbert
Henry Gilbert, Thos Barns
Samuel Wolcott, Jos. Wolcott
Daniel Tock, Joseph Marks
John Clemens, Daniel Brice
John Lawrence, Ebenezer Smith
Ichabod Smith, Joseph Allerson
Mathew Forsbler

[Mass. 2. 213 [Slain 1693.

The Committee formerly appointed are
Col John Pynchon
Lt John Hitchcock
Mr Joseph Hawley
Mr Medad Pomeroy
Samuel Partridge [who wrote petition]

Petition of Brookfield June. 8. 1692

p. 43. "Our condition is low & mean & we are not so well able to manage our affairs as we wist we were, &c. Had formerly a committee to aid in difficult cases; Request another committee. — two of former Committee are dead, —

Former Committee were. Col Pynchon, Mr Marshall (dead) Mr Ely (dead) Mr Hawley Mr Hitchcock.

Request Capt Partridge and Mr Pomeroy } granted June 18. 1692 in room of two dead.

[Mass. 2. 213

Under Andros. Collected from a paper in Mass. H.S. Library.
The following taxes in Hampshire had not been received w. January 1688-9. viz. Taxes from July 1. 1688 to Jan 1. 1688-89.

Springfield	29. 7. 6
Northampton	28. 8. 0
Hadley	18. 5. 6
Westfield	16. 4. 11
Hatfield	17. 13 3
Suffield	11. 17. 9
Enfield	6. 0. 3
Deerfield	10. 12. 2
	£138. 9. 4

Deerfield Petition Nov 18. 1692-3

p. 19. Having been at great expenses in purchasing and settling our place anew, and by reason of the fears & hazards of enemies, spending much time in watching, warding, scouting, & making fortifications, besides the losses & mishaps from the hand of God, & from the care of improving our lands, by reason of enemies, &c &c —
We are exposed to many straits & are brought very low, so that it becomes a question amongst us, whether we ought not to apply for leave to desert the place.
We are in imminent hazard of the enemy, being 13 miles northward from any other town, & but a handful of us, being about 50 men.
We pray for help & relief in our extreme difficulties — ask for some ammunition, & an abatement of taxes till we recover from our low estate, &c

David Hoyt
John Sheldon
Simon Beaman } in the name of the Town

[See page 132 + 302, 136.

Court advise a Committee from towns adjacent to be joined with some inds. to examine their matters, to repair fortification, &c. — Some ammunition to be supplied.

Suffield Petition, May 15. 1693.

p. 33. Refer to grant of Suffield 1670, 6 miles square, & Committee to lay out, &c. & the settlement of the place. Windsor every year carried away our timber — we protested against it; they said it was theirs. — and now both Windsor & Simsbury lay claim to a part of our township, almost half of the whole, under an old grant from their Gen Court, as they say; and have run a line to suit themselves, &c. have laid out some of our land into Lots, & their principal man (Windsor) threaten to rate us to all their public charges. Pray for relief

George Norton on behalf of Suffield.

Court agreed to appoint com. to run the line between Connecticut & Enfield & Suffield — com. requested to concur.

See Lines, Mass. 5. 138. 139. &c]

Original Layingout of Suffield. Report of

p. 33 Committee March 21. 1671-2 to lay out Stoney River Plantation — Committee on this plantation were Capt Holyoke, John Pynchon, Wolcott, Geo Colton, B. Cooley and Rowland Thomas. They appointed Charles Perry, Jos. Leonard, Samuel Harmon & Jos. Harmon to run the bounds March 20. 1671-2 — to begin a bout ½ mile below the Island in Gt River against the Falls & run a West Line. Lt Cooper & Ml. Colton to attend.

Suffield bounds

The Committee say they began about ½ mile below
p.33. the Island in the great River at the falls upon the top of a rising, where a cellar had been dug, about 80 rods above the brook on the east side of the river called Saltonstall's brook — we marked trees 6 miles running west, till we were under the East side of the foot of the mountain, about 20 rods N. of a large swamp or meadow. (Min. 9. 320.)

Signed by Cooper, Cotton, Henry, Leonard, S Harmon, J. Harmon.

The line Committee say is to go 1½ mile further, viz 7½ miles from Gt River, because the N. line by reason of Westfield bounds is only 4½ miles

Accepted by Committee

Return of Committee April 20. 1674.

p.33. Request Gen Court to confirm S. bounds as run in 1671-2. and that N. bounds be Springfield bounds viz at the gutter about a mile or ¾ of a mile south of Bible brook from Lieut. Cooper's house — Line to go on N. side of gutter as lough, on the rising, near Gt River — then west only Springfield land to Westfield, which is about 4¾ miles — then to follow Westfield bounds S. as far as they go — and S side of Westfield to go out further West so as to be 7½ miles from Gt. River

Confirmed by Court May 1674 & place named Suffield.

South Line run March 9. 1682-3 — by men appointed
p.33. by the town, viz Jos. Harmon, John Hodge, Jonat Winchel Robert Old — new marked trees formerly marked to the foot of the mountain — then run west 1½ mile & marked trees — line run at lower end of Pickerel pond about 60 rods west upon plains. then we marked. &c

---

Enfield, Petition, May 22. 1693.

p.42 Say they have had "great sicknesses" & many other disappointments, & much hard labor — — — are now broken under great discouragements, & shall be ruined without speedy help —

— the men of Windsor have come violently 2 miles within our bounds, & marked trees, dug kettles, & at east end they have taken about 4 miles in width claiming it as belonging to Conn. — they have spoiled & burned much of our pine wood alias candle wood, which would have yielded much Tar — they have parcelled out our lands, & threaten more, if we cannot have relief, we must remove & break up, or at best it is a hard matter to raise our provision.

Signed by Isaac Meech — John Pease, Benj. Parsons
Isaac Gleason, Thomas Heale. for the Town

towns. (This article ends Towers Vol I.
Vol II begins page 302 I think

p. 42 165 Enfield 1693.

Testimony of Elisha Kibbe aged about 48. May 1693 about Windsor threats

Letter from Enfield to Windsor. May 9. 1693.

Testimony of Grace Gleason May 20. 1693 aged about 39

Testimony of Thomas Abbey " 22. " about an outrage by Windsor people.

Testimony of Thos. Hayward of Enfield aged about 50 years about Windsor people carrying away his candlewood that was split & set together to make tar.

Misc. C. 126.

—said Mr Allen of Hartford called him bad names and told him he had been a privateer. Hayward said he had been a privateer but had the King's commission

Land Book

—Allen said Windsor men should hold the land, &c.

John Beament & Edward Kibbee aged about 30 were at Mr Allen's house in H. and heard his words to Thos Hayward. Oath May 20. 1693

Testimony of Grace Gleason May 22 1693. about Windsor men burning tar-kilns in Enf bounds.

Edward Whittington. Town Clerk of Enfield, in aid of petition

Revolution Vol. first & last.

Hatfield. 1689. [See Mass No 3. 71.

Gen Court June 14. 1689 ordered (see below) ~~Hatfield to do something~~ in regard to militia. Thursday June 29, that the following persons are presented for officers:

Mr Samuel Partrigg. Captain
Daniel Warner. Lieut
Daniel White. Ensign.

p. 140 Mass. 2. 78.

signed by Ens. Daniel Warner, Lieut Daniel White, Eleazar Frary

Deerfield in pursuance same order, nominated [See No 3. 71

Thomas Wells, Lieut.
David Hoyt. Ens.

(signed by Jos. Barnard, Clerk — June 26. 1689

p. 19 Mass. 2. 71. 78
confirmed July 4.

The order of June 14 is that all the commission officers within the colony who were standing in commission upon May 12 1686, not having not lendard incapable by age or other just exception against them to be judged of by the government, or removed from the town, should be continued & restored to their respective places & command till further settlement. & that vacancies be forthwith filled up of meet persons to be nominated by the house holders & soldiers of such company over 21 years old (servants excepted)

[next is 263 page.

[This begins of Paper, cut in after the other was full from 107 to 262 page inclusive

From Records of House & Council, or Convention [Sec No 3. 72 Sec No 2. 140.

1689 July. 3. 4. 5 &c Expedition against Indians.
Plymouth & Connecticut to be written to, or aid.
A party of horse to be sent to Lancaster; another to Dunstable
& men to Stow, Groton, Worcester, &c: these were frontiers of Middlesex
Courts to be held in the Counties, as before Adjourn. July 3.
Maine - Men to be sent to Falmouth, Saco, North Yarmouth
Scarboro, Sagadahok, or Casco, Pemaquid &c
July 20 Men ordered to Chelmsford, 8 of them N. of Merrimack
May. Sam Appleton was at Cocheco N.H. with 36 men - to be made up 50.
July 26. Sagadahock to be evacuated - stores &c to be carried to Falmouth. Families then had before concluded to remove.
Friendly Indians had been employed at Wells.
Friendly Indians at Punkapog, Natick, Hassanamisco, &c to be watched. - July 6 said to be unusual concourse of Indians at Boston & Charlestown; - to be watched, & to come into towns under certain regulations -
Committees of Militia in Towns, to see that men have arms & ammunition - to have power to send men away on an emergency. July 6
Warding - to be done in each town in the Colony on the Sabbath - men to walk the rounds in and about their towns in time of public Worship; the Military Officers to attend to this; the wardens to examine all travellers, idle walkers, &c July 6
Mass. 9. 373
Riotous Company in Boston, Saturday night July 13. headed by Henry Bering, shopkeeper. He imprisoned.
A Riot in Boston night of July 15.
Joseph Dudley had been removed from prison & confined to his house in Roxbury. This lenity offended some
Letters to Connecticut & Plymouth again, July 17.
August 1689.
Aug 19. Committee of War appointed, viz John Foster, Edward Bromfield, Joseph Parsons. - often mentioned. [Mass. 2. 144
Mass. 9. 296 Mohawks. Aug 19 John Pynchon, Thos Savage, And. Belcher
Sec 169 pp. appointed to go to Albany, to renew Friendship with Mohawks make a present, & endeavor to engage them against our Indian enemy.
Letters to be sent to Peter Schuyler, Mayor, & Abraham Staats Esq. Albany
" " to John Allyn, Hartford.
Messengers to have power to impress, men, horses, provisions, &c
Aug 20. Capt Browning Sudbury to furnish 10 troopers to go and them to Albany, to be ready Thursday morning next.
Aug 31. Men raised - 2 companies to be sent to Casco
2 " " " to Newichewannick
1 " " " to Groton
& some horse to 3 lastly places to Haverhill
This was "Expedition".

1689 &c

Doings of Convention.

1689 Aug^t — 600 men to be raised from the several regiments — 64 from Hampshire
p. 117 p. 173. [See much ahead, 1689. These troops are the 6 Companies, &c on preceding page. They were to rendezvous at several places Aug 28, but no place of rendezvous for Hampshire. Only Majors of the several regiments referred to. Nothing said about Colonels.

Some soldiers had left Saco & Cocheco without orders. 1 Mass. 2. 144
90 of our Indians to be sent forth.

Sept. 1689. (See another book "Records of G. Court." Mass No 3. 72. Mass 2. 144
Commissioners of the Colonies were to meet in Boston about the Indian War.

Sept 6. Order for a valuation — to be completed in October.
Many expenses Eastward

Sept 30 Barbecue. "There is an appointment to roast a whole ox at Roxbury tomorrow which will occasion a great concourse of people and tend to great disorder." Constables & Captains of Roxbury ordered to suppress it, or prevent it.
Misc. 9 265
The Letter was of 11 mon Thos. Long & one — Bronsey.

1690 [Mass. 2. 150. Misc. 1. p. 4.
July 18 Men for Canada Expedition, to be made up to 2300, viz

from Maj.	Quincy's Regiment	390	4 Chaplains
"	Phillips "	384	Rev. John Hale
"	Hutchinson's "	320	" John Wise
p. 179 "	Henchman's "	308	" Samuel Rawson
"	Godney's "	308	" John Emerson
"	Appleton's "	308	
"	Saltonstall's	282	
		2300	

Some alteration as to particular towns.
Connecticut, R. I. & Plymouth to be sent to for aid.

Aug 1. 60 or more friendly Indians to be sent against enemy.

Aug 1. 1689-90. Expedition against Nonsuchew & Cacoulie [illegible] at public charge.

Commissioners of 3 Colonies meet at Boston
Sept. 1689. Stephen Belcher & Thos. Allen
for Case's allowance, & meeting with three
others, Rehoboth 1689. Mass. & New Plymouth Sept. 6 & 12. [illegible]
[illegible] war with Indians [illegible] allowance
said losses and have received very sufficient wrongs
for [illegible] especially when Revolution
in April last. They offer in behalf of Connecticut
to bear the proportion of the charge, if the
other provinces will [illegible] 400 soldiers, & shall
pay [illegible] money [illegible] other
things [illegible] than the price current at the [illegible]
to make it equivalent to money.

Conn. Mass. 2. p. 353

Pynchon, Belcher, Savage expenses to Albany & thence 303. 16. 0
Stephen Belcher [illegible] Albany Sept.
The presents & entertainments to the Indians cost 20 £ 0 s. 0 d.
Capt. Jona. Bull paid 32. 10 for expenses at Albany.
The Interpreter [illegible] with him West after the Indians, & both were paid 22 £ 4
The above bill 303. 16. 0 was at Albany before they came home, Sept. 26.
Mr. Belcher after his return [illegible] bill for some expenses there & on return — viz. at Greenbush, Westfield, Springfield, Cambridge, &c.
[illegible] Capt. Bull was discharged.

See pay 167. 189 191. 193. 272.

Conn. Mass. 2. p. 354

Mass. & New Plymouth Commrs were acting in Boston, with the war Oct. 25. 1689
Gave directions to offer Capt. Bull [see about Capt. Bull Conn. Mass. 2. p. 448.]

Letter to Capt. Bull, Albany [illegible] Dec. 6. 1689.
Pynchon & Stoughton [illegible] Capt. Bull & Capt. Belcher.
[illegible] people of Albany are in danger from the Indians — refer to Capt. Bull care & diligence in preserving the place, & [illegible] people will be [illegible] 4 or more [illegible]

Conn. Mass. 2. p. 4. 5. or 352. 353

Mass. & New Plymouth Colonies [illegible] 1689-90 [illegible] 13 [illegible] the state of things there — Danger of [illegible] & falling off — [illegible] among the people [illegible] the [illegible] Leisler & Jacob upon him [illegible] the same people, when observed by them who were to [illegible] being [illegible] — [illegible] for England — have been taken up with [illegible] pirates — Praise the continuance of your care & diligence [illegible] present [illegible], &c.
Long letter from Leisler explaining his [illegible]

Continued on pages 172. 263.

170

Records of Council &c. Vol I

-all missing till 1698 May.

May 1698. Indown a frontier town.

Dunfield p 102] John Gillet allowed 6£ - had been carried to Canada & to Old France

June Tax bill pour house - 3048.10.0. debate was carried.

John Pynchon was Councillor.

Dr Gov. Stoughton - had 300£ in last years services

Rev. Increase Mather " 50£ for a year. H. College

Treasurer Taylor 200£ Door Keeper 30£

James Taylor account of the Treasury from

May 1697 to May 1698 - 32099.9.11 Province Court

p 405. Deduct outstanding Taxes 4940.3.0 } 8064. 17.10
outstanding Excise 397.3.6
do - Impost 2727.11.4 } 24034.12.1 - balance

The balance adjusted & settled.

Alert again Nov. 1698

Thanksgiving Dec. 15.

Constable 12£ for preaching. Brookfield 20£ for do.

Rewards to those who pursued the Indians when they attacked Hatfield last July; the pursuers killed one Indian & recovered the captives.

[See back - 1698 p 134

Nov. Tax bill debated 5068.5.0. - pour house

Dec. Mr Joseph Hawley & Mr Joseph Parsons had been sent to Albany by Gov & Council

mss. 9.297] 33.12.0 allowed for expenses of themselves & attendants
6.8.0 do - " Services.

4 Justices Sup. Court had 40£ each

Treasurer Addington 80£. John Walley 100£

Minutes of Council &c

May session 1699.

John Pynchon Councillor.

Daniel Searle Esq. dec.d. had son Samuel Searle

Capt. William Kidd.

M. 2.288
Hist Reg. XI 77
Mass. 2.159

July 3. Capt Kinkeid, late commander of the Adventure Galley who arrived here July 1 from the Eastward, now to be examined before Gov. & Council; They took same account of his proceedings & he promised a written narrative next day.

July 4. He appears again with 5 of his Company, & presents affidavits in writing; he says he has not had time to prepare the narrative — seems to have been concerned with more than one vessel. Further time given

July 6. Kidd was sent for; not yet ready to give a narrative. Governor had rec.d orders from England to secure Kidd & his accomplices, vessels & goods; he had committed piracy in Indian Seas; had taken the ship Quedda belonging to Subjects of the Mogul. Warrants issued for apprehending them, Kidd & several men were arrested. Some to be examined before Council

7 A Committee appointed to take into custody all goods & treasure imported in sloop Antonio by Capt. Kidd, late commander of Adventure Galley, & Capt Kidd was examined & committed to prison. 2 of men have escaped from prison. Sheriff to have care

8 Kidd's men examined

11. Tax bill from house, passed to be engrossed Amount not stated
1000 £ of this Tax appropriated for Earl of Bellamont
800 £ to Lt Gov. Stoughton.

11 Robert Livingston Esq & Duncan Campbell & wife summoned & examined in regard to Kidd's concealing & disposing of goods, silver, gold &c.

14 Treasurer James Allen's account from May 1698 to May 1699. Received by him — 1633 £. 4. 1.
His salary 200 £ Payments by him — 1633 £. 4. 1

All missing from this time to Nov. 1702

1/1 689-90 Inter Charter Sw 2824 301.

Capt Bull's letter about taking of Schenectady

p 285. See forwards — Some addition

"I proposed upon issue the evening with the Gentlemen
to say to the Governor but the Case of many
Prisoners that we were to pass. They
upon consideration that evening agreed to
Depart 50 men & seven Skulls you & the Dr
Gentlemen undertook to carry back
before the Gentlemen & the people gave
all the Indians leave to depart
with their Arms & Ammunition & their
Indian Corn & Corn & Beans to the
Sweets & plants but left behind
the rest horses & Cattle & Indian
to account of Gentlemen of Albany.
Says the evening spent in hopes of Peace
in danger of being destroyed. There was
some remarks — 5 Indians of
Schenectady & Praised them
for doing this & gave them to understand
the Governor & Gentlemen of Albany
& accordingly the Governor & Gentlemen
gave the Indians some Rum & Tobacco
& Indian Corn & Beans & Pumpkins

Robert Sharp's letter about the Indian
Prisoners Mr Livingston 1689 — & Indian
Capt & Corlaer.

Letter of Col Coldham to Capt Bull Feb 1689
relating to the Proposition & Conference
of Commissioners with the Sachems & Warriors
sent to treat the 5 Nations. Relating
on with the Indians & their faithful
friend — same day Bull in many Gentlemen
speaks the Sachems hereto — about 5 of
the Sachems & 50 other Dr & Lieut being
the Sachems — Lieut only — Gentlemen
& about Schenectady, the Gentlemen gave
Bull go home here — before — etc &c.

Rec in behalf

Load of Wood to Mr Stoddard

Thos. Allen on Prospect St 1722.

Ebenr Southwell Stanley St 1722

John Bridgman 1722

Noh Strong, in or beyond South St. 1727

Sam Bartlett on South St 1723

Eben George

John Rust

Wid Hannah Bartlett Do

Eben Bartlett Do 1725

Parsons

Wm Wheeler

Sam Bartlett 1724 Jos. Strong

Sold by Noah Strong before a date

David Bartlett

Jos. Edwards

Israel Rust

Wm Phelps Jr

John Hubbard

Warren

Eben Hunt

Sam King near Beyond 1724

Jos. Clapson on Plain 1724

Nath Curtis Do 1724

Caleb Bascom do 1724

John Lyman on Plain 1722

John Bascom Do 1722

Eben Hunt Do 1722

Wm Phelps Jr

Eben Hunt

Nathan Lyman

Jona Graves

Benj Lyman on South St 1729

At Parsonmunk

Sam James — 25

Nath Alexander Wdow 25

John Lawton — 25 widow 29

Daniel Alexander 29

Elisha Leach first named 1729

grant of land do 29

251.10.4
59.4.11
28.14.8
18.17.0
6.8.0
3.0.4
12.16.8
1.19.0
20.6.0
9.1
20.15.0
425.17.9
4.9.0
3.2.4
433.9.9

58.7.8

55.19.9

414.7.5
7.11.4
422.18.9

15
42.14.3

14 Hearth 20 to 40 — 9.0
4 do — 3.10.0
5 Cows 0 to 15 — 3.0.0
15.0

Plumgh. & Sp. W. 2.0

W. W. 66 7.6
10.8.0
8.9
5.6
1.2
3.6
1.9.9
114.4.2

Rent 0.2.0

Assep 0.16.0
1.6
3.1.
5.3

305.11.2
10.5.6
5.13.2
33.5.4
1.13.3
11.4.0
0.15.0
4.4.11
372.12.4

Ul house
1.7.4
8.6
2.6
7.6
7.6.6

Gas Bridge
0.6.0
0.9.0
0.3.6
1.6

highway 0.7.2.6
1.13.3

Rent 18.11
1.0.3
18.11
2.18.1

School Bridge 23 15.

Rent 0.8.0
1.6
1.14.6

Ch. Rent 29.7
2.8.0
1.11.0
1.15
1.15
11.11

253.6.6

Mary Road 0.1.0
6.9.0
0.5.0

Maybank 2.4.0

John Campb 6.0.0

13 Cattle 0.1.
1.8.15
2.0.23
5 Cows 1.0.0
35.1.12

highway 0.5.6
2.1.6
3.0
8.8.0
3.14.0
3.14.0
1.1.0
0.0.0
18.17.
20.1.8
3

1689-90

Mr Schuyler's letter dated Albany
March 9. 1689-90

Schenectada — Mr Schuyler
informed by a person from Albany of intended
rebellious proceedings, rising at Albany, and
encouraged by Connecticut who offered the
freeing & obtaining directions for establishing
a convention — but Mr Schuyler
has prevented it.

Hopes any forces will be sent to defend the
Province & Council will assist with 5
or 6 men. Expected the Indians would
[illegible] about 100 [illegible]
Albany — [illegible] prevent the Canadians,
the Iroquois, who are daily [illegible]
by the French — & [illegible] about 150 Canadians
long — [illegible] resolution
confinement & many have absconded with Col.
Nicholson. Asks assistance from Albany.
(Corr. [illegible] refused) in an exploit against Canada.
Jealousy of the inclination [illegible] the
the papists, in Maryland, &c &c.

Letter from Jacob Milborne March 5.

Hearing of the rebellion at Albany, & fearing it
by reason of the Commissioners [illegible]
Nicholson — He & others laid a division
& rebellion — [illegible] 50 soldiers [illegible]
[illegible] Albany. [illegible]
[illegible] Indians & proceed against the French.
Thought Mr Leisler has [illegible]
raising forces at Connecticut [illegible] Albany
Albany — but to be [illegible] other rebel
convention. Has sent two men to pursue him
with warrant; he is [illegible] to his majesty.
Demands [illegible] — asks what can be done
to [illegible] by Albany. &c

Robert Livingston & Gerrit Lansing
[illegible] Albany [illegible]
[illegible] Hartford about 12. [illegible] Albany
[illegible] Mr. [illegible] Mr Leisler
[illegible] against Leisler — [illegible]
[illegible] sent to Albany [illegible]
[illegible] Milborne [illegible]
[illegible] Convention [illegible] Albany
[illegible] the 5 [illegible]

Robert Livingston & others Memorial — continued

100 men necessary to defend Albany besides the 140 inhabitants that [illegible] at the [illegible] — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Leisler [illegible] at Albany [illegible] [illegible] public good & [illegible] [illegible] neighbouring Colonies [illegible] — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] plantations [illegible] [illegible] 100 bbls beef & pork — [illegible] [illegible] against Canada

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the people generally inclined to be [illegible] against the French — ask speedy answer — are going to Boston

Gov & Council of Mass. to Leisler — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] — [illegible] of Schenectady [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] inhabitants — think Convention [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] — [illegible] [illegible] to defend Albany against the enemy, not to set up & [illegible] [illegible] government — ask him to show moderation — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] designing to attack Nova Scotia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 500 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] warrant for apprehending Robert Livingston [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] we shall [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] shall [illegible] to their Majesties [illegible]

Robert Livingston & others above — Memorial to Mass. Gov & Gen. Court [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 1689/90 about invasion of Canada — [illegible] [illegible] Albany — ask Mass. to [illegible] 100 men [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Canada & annoy the French — want guns for [illegible] — ask 4 or 500 £ worth of goods as present to 5 nations. says 5 nations [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] at Schenectady, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the trade. to Canada — request ministers to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] — complain of Leislers [illegible] & that he is going to [illegible] at Albany [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

1689-90

Robert Livingston's lett[er] continued — [illegible] Leisler has no authority [illegible] [illegible] Government [illegible] I have [illegible] to Leisler powers for the present — [illegible] — ask Mass. to interfere & stop his [illegible] [illegible] conquest of Canada — [illegible] the taking of Quebec — ask Mass. [illegible] [illegible] expedition against [illegible] [illegible] Quebec — the people in these [illegible] [illegible] were willing [illegible] against the [illegible] our Indians will go — [illegible] we are [illegible] in Canada — we must conquer the French [illegible] will destroy us — &c

(A long, able & ingenious letter)

More Letters from [illegible] Livingston [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] an answer — [illegible] [illegible] good & compensation [illegible] Leisler [illegible] Albany [illegible] [illegible] things [illegible] Capt Bull [illegible] the Indians, &c. £28.7.0

Letter from Mass. Gov & Council to Connecticut March 24, 1689-90 — [illegible] from N York with Livingston [illegible] Capt Bull [illegible] [illegible] each other [illegible] from Albany [illegible] [illegible] resent Capt Leisler's [illegible] [illegible] conduct should induce [illegible] you to order off Capt Bull [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Albany [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Capt Bull at Albany — We pray you continue [illegible]

Tuesday 18th Salmon Falls attacked by 60 half French half Indians — they killed & carried away 99 [illegible] persons — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] without a watch [illegible] [illegible] they [illegible] our people [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Importance of securing Albany — that gone the enemy [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

25th Our [illegible] are so extended we [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] all points. A few [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] surprise [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] but by [illegible] [illegible] the security of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Drums are beating in volunteers against the [illegible] [illegible] 25th March. The beginning of this year is full of [illegible] [illegible] & disappointment?

[illegible] a meeting of Com[missioner]s at Rhode Island [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] public affairs.

176

1690 Inter Charter

Memorial to Leisler, March 25. 1690

We have [illegible] the Fort of Albany [illegible] to [illegible] your [illegible] [illegible] and that [illegible] may cease. Entreat him [illegible] consideration [illegible] it is too important a post to be endangered and to disoblige the Indians at this time may be fatal. We [illegible] against Mons. Scalp [illegible] will encourage [illegible] to attempt Canada, with [illegible] the other [illegible].

Upon meeting at [illegible] [illegible] Hall. They speak of [illegible] protestation against Connecticut [illegible] wonder at it — say it reflects on them.

Hon. Jacob Leisler Lt Gov. & Capt. in Chief in N. York.

Memorial to Fort of Albany, March 25. 1690

— in reply to them the Albany speak of the [illegible] of the place; [illegible] to [illegible] — also [illegible] to [illegible] concerning Leisler in the present [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] Leisler [illegible] [illegible] Albany. [illegible] [illegible] expedition, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Mass. to Earl of Nottingham, May 29. 1690

[illegible] calumities [illegible] Salem falls [illegible] 500 [illegible] will [illegible] post [illegible] expedition [illegible] [illegible]

Letter from Leisler May 3. 1690

[illegible] Mass. [illegible] for Canada from 160 to 400 &c.

[illegible] persons [illegible] captive [illegible] friend [illegible] Nestigioni 10 miles from Albany, & [illegible] [illegible]

1690 Indian Counsels

Massachusetts — May 1690.

1. Casco — Falmouth — 60 soldiers then besieged by 4 " (or 41)
2. Spurwink — 5 or 6 "
3. Black Point — 6 "
4. Blue Point — 6 "
5. Saco — 4 "
6. Winter Harbor — none.
Winter Harbor Neck
Cape Porpus — Kennebunk, Wells
6 Garrisons — Cape Neddick — Wells — 10 killed, 6 taken — Soldiers none — more killed than sent
Sparks — 5 garrisons — none
Kittery Lower 10 garrisons — 6 killed
Kittery Upper or Berwick } 8 do
Oldtown — Maine — only 95 and above 98
Lately sent — 193.

Notes for Consultation May 1690, varied for 112 to 8 Ipswich — viz 26 persons from Salem Ipswich — 8 Ipswich.

May 1690 Expedition both Settlers and Enemy destroyed Canada

New Lester May 27 1690

p. 286 Over (160) men — 1/4 — under command, within 6 many towns — Albany — to expect 6 hundred men — at Albany.

Agreed

p. 286 The Commissioners at New York, May 1690, agreed that Massachusetts should furnish 160 men for the expedition; and Mass. Commrs wrote to Col. Pynchon to take 60 from Hampshire. He impressed 40 men. See Hampshire Miscellaneous No 6. p. 284

1690 Sir Charles.

Carefully the evidences account of forces in 1688 [See Coll. Mass. 2. 357]

One place fortified by Indians was conquered other have remained undefeated — the loss of troops was no damage.

Permanent Indian settlers gave no trouble — Dr. Brown said Sagahew was induced to remain at Westbrook — Becomes his terms — forces complete left them, but thought the enemy, the Indians attack at fort, 40 houses destroyed there. The town was surprised at second day.

Mr. Dethmuth } Deposition of Lieut. Gov. Andros & Council to Boston. These places suffered to be attacked in 90 for injuries received from Indians. (See above.)

Small or Romanicotta Island — where Dr. Dethmuth Head of a Regiment, was when attacked there, office was received by his own soldiers for his cruelty (Indian Guy) & wounded & deserted by the revolutists.

Cape Cod — Cape Cod fishermen — when they withdrew their fishery it fell the Government was with Indian hostility provided.

Mathuatt in Cape Bay. Fort built by Gov. Sir E. A. fort Cape Cod and repaired the fort the Indians attacked & Sloan was from Captain Patrick his terms. Mr. Hill fremont provided them with Estimo.

Nixe's River — was deserted — See Estimate for amount of provisions &c.

Kennebeck — We know not the Indians

Wells — well situated. Possessing fortified

Merrimack River — other places, at see that in charge of officers they could not trust — Very frontiers with the second the Indians.

Connecticut River — Continuance was only [illegible] to see in a year — more than show off before the revolution.

Connecticut Farms — and Great Pennamore — by not suffering by Indians.

Troops — were kept for Sir E. Appearance to — and paid by him, &c.

190 men were brought to N.E. by Sir E. A. which he posted at Pemaquid, Boston, Castle, Sagadahoc, Sandwich; he took some back from B. & C. in 1688: they had no Indian but them; Sir E. knows but what became of them.

Something about provisions

1690. Inter Charter.

Reply continued.

The occasion of our present distress is the war between France & England.
Our stores are lessened & our enemies increased.
This answer was by Mass. Agents in London — May 30. 1690.

Mass. 2 150 | 400 men ordered June 10. 1690 for Defence of the frontiers of Mass. (with the p. 6) Mass. Massachusetts Province. The Majors of the Regiments to detach them.
Suffolk Regiment 55. Suffolk S. 71. Middlesex 51
Middlesex Regt. 51. Essex N. 46. Essex Middle 51
Essex South 51. Northampton (Cont.) 50
So the troopers — (See forward.
60 of the 400 to be posted at Portsmouth.
Then 100 to Saco, or Wells, from N. They were not appointed.

Misc. 1. p. 4. Port Royal affair — sent to be capital expedition to conquest —

p. 168. Mass. 1. p. 4 Military hopes — Canada June 1690.
Press Fred for Volunteers —
Pay as other forces. Attempts against Port Royal — half the plunder.
Wounded to be taken care of.
2 Majors — Phinehas Savage, Nathaniel Wade
7 Captains from Essex — 6 from Middlesex
8 from Suffolk.
Sir William Phipps commander.
60 Friendly Indians to Canada, Aug. 1.
100 men ordered Eastward Aug. 1. (Crown Point below)
150 men to the range, some friendly Indians,
Sir Eastern Parts — July 15 1690.
Second Company detached 100 men —
July 17. ordered M. Town 17. N. Hampshire 12. Boston 16
Sept. 8. 90. Essex S. 15. E. Middle 15. Essex N. 5.

July 18. Scheme of Solution of Canada Expedition — Volunteers made up of detach — 1 to 2300 men — Sir Eastern Parts — Regiments.

July 17 Majors — 7 Captains from Essex
5 Middlesex — 8 Suffolk

There was a Capt. Joseph Parsons (See ——

1690 Intelligence
Small Pox in Boston — 1690 Sept
Oct 1690 Soldiers dismissed in various places

Meeting of Commissioners of Colonies at Albany
Sept 1690. Maj. Gen. Winthrop — in
Expedition against French & Indians
Maj. Gen. Winthrop shown — Cause — order, at
Stress of Fire, letters &c. & Communicated by Leisler
Despatches when he arrived at Albany.
Statement of the terms on which Winthrop had
his commission — to make enlistment in his
command of forces to be employed solely against
the French & Indians — for the defence of
Matters of great concern should be supply by
consent of such assembly. Winthrop Cures offers
Not meet to be communicated their view are in
case of death, sickness & Capture —
body to be equally divided among officers & others
Share of Spoil to be disposed of as they
shall be performed publicly every day. Soldiers shall
not be molested in religious exercises &c.
Maj. Gen. Winthrop hath power to regulate these
things &c.
Not signed.

Instructions to Maj. Winthrop signed by
Brooke, Flower, Schuyler, Dongan. Albany
July 31 1690 — repetition of above items

Sept 9. 1690. Letter from John Allen, Secy.
about imprisonment of Maj. Gen. Winthrop
by order of Capt. Leisler — his expecting the
aid of Connecticut, the usage of Albany Govt.
who have made influence with the Sachems —
Can report this to Rev. Mr. Woodbridge and
Capt. Stanly. There can be no more con-
firmation between us & Capt. Leisler; yet
we wish to do all that is possible for the
design, but it is trouble beyond repair —
we have now only to get over Govt. represent
out of the present expressions. It is a
pitiable thing for children to be thus exercised.
We shall send out once more to see if they can
send out a party to learn the Sachems
if the Indians could persuaded to assist them,
if they cannot be found, our men must return.

John Pynchon was of Boston, Merchant, 1690. [See Con. Not. 150.

March 30. 1691. Gov Bradstreet to Gov Sloughter of Newyork — says we have been yet receiv from the annoyance of French & Indians for several months past. The Indians talk about peace, &c.

Gov Sloughter's letters are mostly occupied with Leisler; he expresses [illegible] & says he has appointed a Court to try him, &c.

April 15. 1691. Gov Bradstreet says he has no late intelligence as to the movements of French or Indians — Scouts are kept out on the frontiers.

Gov Bradstreet to L Gov Nicholson of Virginia Apr. 15. 1691. refers to Disappointments of 1690 — great loss of men, mainly by sickness [illegible] expedition against French of Canada.

Have not been alarmed by the enemy since last October, and have been free from devastations through the winter — Eastern Indians solicit peace — Scouts are constantly out &c

1691 [illegible] Agreement with the Indian Sachems [illegible] say [illegible] captives [illegible] [illegible] chief [illegible] the [illegible].
(They soon broke all promises.)

6 [illegible] Gov Sloughter [illegible] Albany [illegible] Bradstreet [illegible] to the [illegible] a conference with them [illegible] Indians gone over to the French [illegible] therefore. he calls them "our scattered nations" & proposes to subdue them [illegible] by a concert of the colonies.

1691. Indian Chronicles Vol. III.

[illegible] about 4 Indians at Newichewannick (seems above Portsmouth) five fort of June. Supposed to be English. First alarm received since Oct 1690.

180 men levied raised proportionally except Hampshire. June.

Before Middle of June, they did damage at Wells (killed 1 or 2?), and one man killed, 2 wounded at Exeter (reports). [illegible] at Hampton 9 or 10 killed, then more [illegible] for Exeter &c. [illegible] damage at Exeter [illegible]

June 17. Great Fresh prevailed at Block Island & [illegible] half so [illegible] taken [illegible] attempted.

June 25. Great danger & deep resentment [illegible] exhausted the treasury; Boston & [illegible] have lent aid for sea defence; [illegible] made to borrow 1000£ of the Dutch [illegible] 3 persons appointed to visit the towns. Enemy raging.

June 29. Gov. Stoughton & the council & Gov. Hinckley & Gov. Leverett & others met at Albany & [illegible] talks & [illegible] to offer Albany next winter. [illegible] to attend Albany [illegible] sent out 2 parties of 100 English & 300 Indians. Major Shaughter.

June 29. Two captains & companies [illegible] North & Westward [illegible] to range the woods, &c.

[illegible] prayer daily & [illegible] the [illegible] & [illegible] as the year [illegible] suppose [illegible] all wickedness.

Portsmouth was garrisoned [illegible] by Massachusetts.

July 10. Major Gen. Shaughter [illegible] square [illegible] of self respect. [illegible] promised to aid Albany [illegible] they [illegible] more exposed themselves.

Indians [illegible] since our soldiers arrived there.

Aug. 1. 7. There was an expedition sent to Pecoakeley, Pepo & Sal. while the inhabitants left place, were attacked by enemy who killed & wounded 25 men — sloops after [illegible] off till the [illegible] rose.

In Expedition to Canada Sept. 1690, [illegible] Capt. [illegible] 280 men appointed [illegible] joined Albany & Pynchon forces. [illegible] & 1 expe- [illegible] & all [illegible] men — says Mass. [illegible] last year when annoyed by hostile ships

Oct. Letter [illegible] — Pynchon [illegible] See Connecticut letter in another place. Great distress [illegible] in Indian parts.

Jany 1691-2. York destroyed.

Nov. 4. 19 } Gen. Court recommended to all [illegible] to execute their [illegible] towards [illegible] their brethren & neighbors who are in great distress [illegible] & contribute [illegible] Council of six [illegible] in Kittanery [illegible]

Pelham resident in Woodstock — [illegible] Pynchon [illegible] Oldham Feb. 1691-2

Massachusetts [illegible] vessels to [illegible]

Impost [illegible] Mutamus [illegible] Logwood [illegible] [illegible] expects [illegible]

1689. Resolutions

Proceedings of Hampshire Towns. [p. 42
Town Representatives man. 2. 142]

Hatfield May 9. 1689

The inhabitants freeholders & ye town of Hatfield by advise from ye President council of safety bearing date May ye 1. 1689. Have come together & do choose & Mr Samll Partridge to be their representative & do give him power as President & Council desiring & advise of ye said President & Council to transact the affairs of the publick & finally to act in the behalf of ye inhabitants & freeholders such affairs as are necessary.

John Allis Capt.

[John Allis must have been a Capt. under Andross 1687 or 88. Samll Partridge succeeded him 1689.]

Samuel Belding } selectmen
Eleazar Graves }
Samuel Marsh }

Westfield 10 2. 1689 — Sir that the gt disorder there being the day of publick election occasioned chiefly through some of our neighbors neglect of the Capt. we could not readily choose Corporal Dewey & confirmed him as deputy to serve at the Council in ye Bill

[illegible]
Jos Dewey
Corporal

Letter from Deerfield. They speak freely of the Corporal & Mr Dewey — commend him as deputy in their present condition as worthy to — [illegible] God help help us [illegible] — we are all [illegible] great burden — [illegible] Dewey

Isaac Graves
Thomas Abby } selectmen
Isaac Morgan

May 16 1689. The first & last of Westfield [illegible] together & unanimously let the Spr. Jeffry Gregory & [illegible] whose [illegible] in May in the year 1686 [illegible] or hereafter [illegible] for the year ensuing [illegible] & to the contrary. Thus is attested by me

Medad Pomeroy
Recorder pro tem

1689 Revolution

"At a meeting May 15. 1689. this day it was voted
[illegible] that the Town do be at
[illegible] the expense
[illegible] the expense
[illegible] the 22d instant the
[illegible] power of them to act with the
[illegible] for the common safety and
[illegible] present state of the country
[illegible] the government.
[illegible] the 16th day
[illegible] the eight of September then and
[illegible] the government
[illegible] the 5th of the aforesaid month
[illegible] Coffin
Down Broke"

As attest
Samuel Wadsworth
Geo. Walton

Springfield May 17. 1689
[illegible] the Town Broadside
[illegible] Chas Barnard Deputy
[illegible] May 16th
[illegible] the 5 more
[illegible] Deputies
Deputy Mr Henry Chapin
Geo. Colton } Committee

"Deerfield May 17. 1689 We the Town of Deerfield
[illegible] the present
[illegible] safety to those [illegible]
[illegible] representation to lend down to
[illegible] our minds [illegible] with
the Council for the establishment of the
government [illegible] & deputies
Mr Thomas Wells [illegible]
[illegible] government [illegible] specified
to be from the Honored Council of safety
& other representations."

Jeffry Sheldon
Benj. Wells
Benjamin Fielding
Thomas Wells

Mr Wells [illegible] Deerfield [illegible] Springfield, &
Hatfield, Westfield and something did not vote.

186 1689 Revolution

May. Eastern Shore delegate petition for help against Indians. June, the same.

May 29. The Council, Chancellor, Secretary, Commissioners of Revenue, Capt. Smith, Capt. Jones, Capt. John Phillips, Capt. Jones

May Complaints against the Government

Upon Col. Lewis's formal address of the late government sent an address to the 29th of May 1689, lamenting the great Disorders & confusions that had lately happened in the Colony & desiring a redress of grievances, & praying, upon grounds therein mentioned, to secure & impeach the Governor, several members of the Council, the Judges, Justices & several other principal officers & commissioners, & to bring to their condign punishment for misusing & totally overthrowing the government established by your predecessor, & putting of their respective offices, & unfaithfully & disloyally, & by many designs & underhand practices, frustrating your majesty's rights & sovereignty here, to much disgrace & injury & impoverishment of the colony & people.

Prayer relief & redress of grievances, that all persons holding the fundamentals of faith & religion according to the Church of England, may be esteemed the greatest happiness to be enjoyed by your real, true, & loyal & dutiful subjects.

Thomas Graves, Robert Gaskins, John Butler, Jr., John Bowers, Robert Hill, William Dow, John Robinson, Andrew Mitchell, Richard Hooper, Tho. Hawkins, Sam. Whelmore

June 1689. Laws in force, May 12. 1686. Decle to be the laws of this colony till altered.

Jun. Mem. imprisoned, petition for release.

Pirates made some trouble

June. 60 soldiers to be raised in Eastern Shore.

Pay 5 a month, 40s for every pirate taken dead or alive. (No scalps yet)

1689 Revolution

[Hist. Marlboro. June 1676. Mass. 270

p. 43 Brookfield, formerly Woodbury called
Mass. 2. 213] published (May or June 1689) — says the
place was settled by the English, but by
the incursions & outrages of the Indians
was depopulated & laid waste, & hath been
so for many years; the ancient inhabi-
tants wholly deserting the place; it is a
place commodiously situated on the road
to Springfield, & very meet for the
[illegible] as well as to particular persons
to the country.
Some are already desirous to dwell there, & are
willing to settle the place upon
encouragement, provided
they may be under [illegible]
Request a committee to adjust inhabitants
[illegible] affairs, in granting lots, &c. Some third
the Speaker, Goodman Scott, Nov. Dickinson
& Edward Hedley formerly inhabitants
of B. may be a committee, or whoever
the Honorable Council shall see fit to appoint.

1689 June 19. Bill for Volunteers, to be an
Misc. 9. 295. impressing of one footman for
every head or scalp [illegible]
and expending 10£

1689 June 19. Gov. & Council appoint Major
p. 41. Pynchon, Capt. Aaron Cooke
p. 264. & Mr. Edward Rawson, or any
three of them, to act in any
civil & criminal matters — have
legislative power to do as any one
magistrate may do — and Dorch.
& Mr. Willard are empowered to hold County
Courts, any three of them, & Willard [illegible]
left for the settlement. (Deputies passed to dep.)

Havoc by Indians Eastward

1 July 240 men to be impressed to pursue
the enemy &c.

1 July. Volunteers 5 or 8 to go on a head
Mass. 9. 295] & a captive Indian, taken or killed.

1689 Revolution

July 2 300 men ordered to be raised —
Boston Regiment 60. Suffolk 50. Essex County 70
Essex Regt 50. Middlesex County 50.
Defend frontiers belonging to the colony
& to distress the enemy.

July 2. MAQUAS blamed for delay over
P. 149 expeditions — to send 8 to every
P. 264 fedor & Capt — generally 30 to be
made to them — Connecticut also requested
to join with us in applying to the Maquas

Mr Capt Church requested to procure 100 men
of Plymouth Colony to go against our
enemies — under his command.

July 3 Mr Johnson & others entreated to procure
100 men — Mohegans & Pequots 100
against Indian enemy, under him.

July 3 Messengers sent to Cor. of New Plymouth.

July 3 Afterwards dead to Albany. [p 189

July 3. 20 Troops ordered to Lancaster
" 20 " " to Dunstable
July 5. 50 men from Middlesex County Regiment to
Groton Dunstable, Lancaster & Groton

Mr Pynchon's letter (in possession) July 5. 1689

p. 13 Refers to letter to Northampton — says the
order of Gen. Leisler in regard gen.
County by Lieut Pelatiah for a new
choice where several officers & soldiers
missing by former government — infest
factious & contentious, & never quiet
before "a disaffected party being gratified
who account they have made best of the market
they please without anything" says the order
of Gen. Ms has not been sent to him.

Refers to Northfield (enclosure)
Says Eastern Indians have been to engage
Maquas on their side & Maquas are all ready
going against the French) — 200 or 30 East
Indians (or 50) were at Northfield with Indians
the side the Maquas. Maquas forbid their coming
to them unless they would join them against French.
Mohawks & Sachems sent to E. Indians beyond Albany

Maj. Appleton with 40 or 50 men commanding at Cocheco with Major [illegible] on Wednesday before July 5.

July 13. 70 men sent to Chelmsford Garrisons.

Maj. Appleton writes from Cocheco July 14 that he lost two children before he came from home; [illegible] since dead & his wife sick, & another child [illegible] [illegible] but [illegible] to encourage the people of that place &c.

July 1689. Great devastations [illegible].

Letters from Gov & Council to John Pynchon, who is going to Albany to treat with the Maquas Aug 21 1689.
See pages 167 179: 148 181. 193. 272. 282.
Also letter to P. Schuyler, Mayor, and Abraham Staats Esq. Albany. Aug 21 1689.

Instructions to John Pynchon Aug 21.

Letter from John Pynchon Aug 26. 1689.
Says it is hard for him to go to Albany at this time but will ~~[illegible]~~ go. The Albany Gentlemen went to Hartford; I wrote that they might come to Westfield to-day & I would meet them there; I intend to [illegible] & get them to [illegible].
Have sent orders to the committees of militia in each town to impress the number of soldiers required, ordering them to rendezvous at Northampton as directed. But 64 men is far beyond our proportion, we having not had 500 soldiers [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], all being [illegible] [illegible], I can rather need men [illegible] [illegible] to secure our towns. I trust you will give up all thoughts of calling them out of this county. The Good Lord direct your weighty management at these [illegible] concerns, for you which are under hand. Begging your prayers, &c

Revolution 1689

Capt Stevens & Westbrook letter July 27. 1689

See Journal ed. 269 p.

Some additions & explanations.

Begins thus.

"Worthy Sir, Yesterday I received your letter, & make bold to represent our condition at Westchester to you; or rather that you being a Gentleman of the Commission of the Peace, and a man of name, I hope you will have a care of us, & will be pleased to afford such relief to us as is in your power. One Jeremiah Tom, a man of no estate, and knows, some when all his stock, perhaps he may have a representation of his grievances, for settling the malcontents against Capt Upham, says it stands on very uncertain & dangerous terms. Besides, by his advice, we are in the commission of the peace, & other Gentlemen as are come from the country, for the safety of the place till relief, neighboring plantations in distress; now we being in execution of our offices, Johan Hoyt & others say that they have just exception against us, for that we are commissioned officers, & therefore refuse obedience, & threaten to do the like. I am concerned myself being commanded to Hadley first with other, & at time when I have married a wife, & my children cannot settle her children, nor for the college, & other business, which I should consider and take to it while with her as a sojourner, not having a roome of one night's lodging at Hadley, but have my house & lands at Westchester, and my business there. I have entertained Colonels and Gentlemen in their travel, with lodgings, when my children keep my house, and all my business lies there; on the ground of compassion to other there I give entertainment to the officers of the several companies, but when my wife is dead I have only a lodging myself, & I have my children engaged to keep my wife all the lifetime at Westchester, & there I am fully attended all duty to Colonels & Soldiers for training & the like, and in hour time ordinarily I am there for security; but we were in danger of the Indians to constant we [illegible] for other companies as for my own."

Capt Coote's letter continued.

After proceeded to Chester [illegible]

"(there we demanded of the town [illegible] residents the place would settle [illegible] and [illegible] get from the Irish Designs) [illegible] and there a [illegible]

[illegible] on [illegible] after [illegible] the enclosed letter.

See 267th page.

Aug 29. 1689. [illegible] engaged [illegible] money for the war: [illegible] on the [illegible]

The Expedition 1689 viz. the 600 men, [illegible] of Generals Swain. His commission Aug 19

Head Quarters, Aug 29 [illegible] at Coxo

Colonel Kirkham, Kirkhill & Gratton till farther order.

Capt Hall, Burgess } to Coxo
" Thos Holland, [illegible]
" Andrew Jackson, Suffolk } to Newchapel
" Jno Clements, Middlesex
" Jno Coote, Wm [illegible] Coxo
" Thos Coxe, [illegible] Kirkhill
" Thos Cooper, [illegible] Kirkhill
(Mentioned Aug 31.

Note:
Middlesex upper to Groton
Suffolk to Groton
Essex upper to Kirkhill
Essex lower to do.

Proceedings. Upper Company & Capt Hall's [illegible] to Hartford. [illegible] Lieut and Capt. Ward with Thos Lee Major, Richard [illegible] Thos Pynchon [illegible] at Westfield Aug. 26.

See 189.

192 1689 Revolution.

Sept 6. Letter of Capt Allyn, Century
Defensive. The Council met on the
Tuesday mentioned in Gov. Treat's letter.
— Major Appointed James Bishop Dep. Gov.
Captain Mason, Commissioners, and
the Petition to be sent those
letters. Upon mutual agreement, and
consult with defence & offence. The Dep.
Gov. Council & Selectmen will go by water.
Capt. Boston Allyn part of Saybrook

Sept 11. Capt Allyn, we have appointed to
be helpful to the colony here & the Lord to
cover the land from the rude enemy
& remove it from us &c.
"The sickness & calamity of many of
our Inhabitants deferred.
"The above refer to Connecticut.

Carolina expedition, there were at Boston
Sept 7 1689 gone from Regt. 86 men
Boston do 65 "
Plymouth 150 "
Medium Soldiers 40 "
Garrison Soldiers 40 "
360

Mass Archives
Colony
Gov & Com
Col Sect 7
Mass Arc 4.319]

Also provided better 4 blockhouses, 12 cwt Shot,
3 Cwt Lead, 2 for muskets, 100 flints, 1 Quire paper
10 colonel boxes 200 horse & musk. for dragoons

Mass Arc. 4. 55. g. 298.

One mainsail, 1 shirmagen, 1 chest filled with midwives
linen, fire, lock

Mass 4.319

150 bushels Indian corn made into biscuit & other sorts
10 " peas. 10 bush Indian corn. 10 barrels
2 pipes butter. 3 kilderkins. 3 hd sugar. 6 kilderkins
20 barrels pork. 2 barrels flour. Neat tobacco
3 gross pipes, 3 doz candles,

Provisions, linen & woolen cloth. 100 needles
20 upper leather & hides 12 dressed
1 for carriages for bags for muskets 12 pistol & belt
2 dozen shirts, 3 pieces cotton, 3 pieces cotton
coats, drawers, waistcoats, shoes, stockings, mittens
& gloves.

2 Great & 2 small kettles, 6 small do. 2 Gallons, 2 stands
20 [illegible] & 2 [illegible], 10 hatchet, 100 nails, 1 [illegible]
4 m 10 nails, 4 m 6 do. 10 m hobnails & 5 do.
2 Stocks & 2 mattes, 1 pair boots & bellows.
[illegible] 50 pieces [illegible]
[illegible] S. 16 p. 1689

Expedition against Canada.

Jonathan Bourne, Commissary of the Forces at Casco — If the Inhabitants will collect the soldiers, they shall have 5s. French money.

Misc. q. p. 147

(Daily allowance of provisions from the Stores) Biscuit 1 lb. Pork ¼ lb. Peas & Indian meal pro rata — specially.

If you take any beef, pork, you must allow for beef 12s. the C. & pork 16s. per C.

Misc. q. 293

Sept. 11.

Albany Indians.

Sup. 167, 169, 189, 191, 272, 274, 282, 288

Col. John Pynchon, Maj. Walley, Capt. Hawthorne, Capt. Jonathan Bull, agents for Boston — Capt. Jonathan Bull, agents for Albany & Plymouth — Address to Albany Indians, Mohawks & Schaghticokes, in Boston, Sept. 11, 1689

Misc. q. 297

Friend and neighbours & brethren — we have received your letter — you are under the Frenchmen's subjection & friends — we do so — some shame with them — you & our ancestors have made alliance with us — Mohawk river — hope you will be joyful at our arrival to Albany, & have countenance with those Eastern Indians — shall be our enemies against your service against Canada — they intended reports set afoot by Eastern Indians, that we hostilely to you — relate a number of murders & burglary — Sachems contested by French Jesuits — the Indians went against many Indians who will have great quarrels — Respects to Eastern Indians as to Sheets with those Mohawk Indians — wish they had come & then in their castles. Signed by the 4.

Present: 50 Defendes — 100 Dutch heads & stockings — 60 yellow stockings — 60 yellow stockings — Indian lattices — bread & 8 coats for Sachems.

Sachems of Mohawk Indians, Sept. 11, 1689

Sachems — Hatterquent, Speaker
Quagnaskeit & his brother
Wadlipes
Waanpichele
Joris
Mechaneek — and 20 other Indians

P. 274.

1689 Revolution.

(Reply of Indians continued).

Gov. to Govt. of Boston. We & 3 nations to
are obliged. We hall cost on Eastern Indians
as enemies, but as we are in midst of
Christians & 5 nations, & independent within
we must wait their motion — will join
with them.

Gov. has no powder & lively powder that
Albany or Castle is filled with ammunition.
Desires Govt. of Albany to help supply some
Bridge of new stock & to abandon castle
which is all gone to decay & to mend over
a necessary — & give a half barrel of powder
& 50 lb. shot & shall return for the
present —

Govt. replied that they were satisfied with
their answer, &c.

Wolves bounty 10/ [illegible] p. 10/. [illegible] 1687.
Man. 3.58. [illegible] by Constable.

Self probate Millers June 1. 1687
Allowed in Suffolk [illegible] & [illegible]
[illegible] before Gov. & Council
[illegible] shall appoint — In other counties [illegible]
[illegible] charge of bringing [illegible]
[illegible] of Complaint [illegible] examinat
[illegible] certify the same to the [illegible]
[illegible] office at Boston [illegible] Judge of Probate
that probate thereof may be granted (at
Boston) when the estate does not
exceed 30£ the Judge of Inferior Court
may grant probate of such wills, in
[illegible] counties, not Suffolk & Middlesex.

Genl Laws: Wills & all wills &
letters of Administration shall hereafter
be granted by the Governor or such person
as he shall commission" — the above
are exceptions.

Excise Feb 15. 1687 — Wine per pipe ~~[illegible]~~
~~[illegible]~~ now 10/ + 16/8 + 20/
added to revenue [illegible] 1686 p. [illegible] page
[illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] gallon [illegible]
for retailers [illegible] 1/3 per barrel
for retailers [illegible]
No goods shall be landed & put on shore
at any port except the following: Boston
Salem, Ipswich, Newbury, Plymouth, Marblehead
Charlestown, Sandwich, Barnstable, Milford
Transferred [illegible] Dartmouth [illegible]
[illegible] to all goods imported from a place out of
the Massachusetts

"The Territory & Dominion of New England" not
[illegible] to import taxes [illegible] to apply [illegible] whole

Sir Edmund Andros

Act (March 3 1686-7)

Commissioners of each town to take a list of polls, viz. 16 and a true estimation of all real & personal estate.

Every person to be assessed 18 pr head (except magistrates & council) and all estate real & personal at 1 p. c. 20s according to rules & orders herein mentioned. Merchants, shopkeepers & factors to be assessed according to their estate in proportion to other estates according to the real worth, but not to be assessed ~~at~~ (illegible) ~~[illegible]~~ 3t do 3 to 4 years old (illegible) 30s do 4 to 7 years old 40s do between one and two years old 20s. Every Ox 4 years old and upwards 5t. Horse mare 3 years old upwards 5t. Cow 7 & 3 yr 3t. 1 & 2 years 30s. Sheep above one year old "five with sheep" 10s. Swine above a year old 10s. Swine under a year old 1s. Not considered a year exempted. All hay & corn in husbandmen's hands — Bulters, Bakers, Brewers, victuallers, Smiths, Carpenters, Coopers, Shoemakers, Tanners, Barbers, Millers, Weavers, Sailors, Fishermen, Seamen & Gaolers, Representatives & their servants. Mills, ships &c included.

Commissioners of every town in each county to meet in September & October, with their lists of polls & estates, & correct & complete all & send them to Treasurer. Sheriff & constables to collect the duties on persons & estates & pay into Treasury before Nov 20 yearly. Accomptants, clerks, & others to be allowed in the bills & not to be paid by the Treasurer but all direct & public charge.

Prices of goods & labour, & accounts shall be from year to year, or in want thereof the price current in Boston.

Imposts on new England, Wine 10s, 13s, 20s, Imposts on Malt — Brandy, rum and other "Sharp waters" 20s. hhd.

All goods, wares & merchandises (except wool, cotton, fishery) taken in plain, either by the merchants shall pay 5 p. c. value, unless in the country, Barbados 100s at place where imported, to be accounted here 120t.

Sir Edmund Andros

repealed 3. 1686 / enacted

Excise upon brandy, wines, &c. & at retail as follows -

Per pipe 50/. Brandy, rum & thistle 9 for retail. 1 Bl of flower 5/. hhd of cider, ale & beer 4/6.

All this act applied to all the towns by or in "every town within this territory" and "every county within this territory or Commonwealth".

Constable to collect the excise & to search the premises for wines & brandy &c.

Inspector fees, bill or one of ye constable is 3£. Hundred fines from 3 to 10 years 100/. do from 10 years up 10/ &c

This law for taxation is almost the same with that of 1657. The impost was like that of about 1670. Excise not noticed before.

Militia act. March 4. 1687-8 -

all above 16 years old to enlist under the captain or other officer in town or place in foot or horse. Foot soldiers have a gun & sword, powder & bullets & flint & bag & bullets of 12 to the pound "or collers of 10 inches long or carbines & pistols with 12 charges of powder & bullets at the least" & sword &c. Officer "appointed, a like sword, pistol & 4 q. of 10 of powder & 12 of bullets".

Horsemen to have good horse, saddle, bridle, brestplate, scouppet, sword, bandoleers, carr & pistols, sword, & powder & bullets, may use their own or 15/. Every lieutenant to keep at his abode a carbine with belt & swivel (usually 15/.) & shall appear every with the field officers when commanded.

All companies to have drummers, colors, trumpets, trumpeters, & Cannon, at their own charge - both foot & troops of horse.

Training 3 days every year - lieutenant calls company

Exempts - Ye Council, judges, sheriffs, commissioners, justices of Court, ministers, Rev. fellows, students & officers of Col. professors & tutors, schoolmasters, physicians, surgeons, chirurgeons, surveyors, ship carpenters, shipwrights, sailors, [illegible] Clerks of Secy's office, one servant of every member of Council.

Capt. Phillips accounts of Revenue from 1692 to June 1693

p. 401 Credit for Revenue — £33,858.15.0

Then is 8782.16.0 "bills public and borrowed of Sundry persons" July 5. 1692. "recall'd from many" and 2000£ more bills paid in.

Payments

Actual expenses — 19641.10.4

This however includes for discounts on taxes, excise, customs & import duties & Crocks on goods, drawbacks, 561.10.0 & 5[illegible] 0.0) about 1500 pounds. Contingent expenses were about 1620 pounds, civil establishment — more than 3/4 for the war. There were many vessels & many complaining employed Cruisers & but few Letters of Marque. Mr. Allerton to Hampshire except Jonathan Pitts, Mr. Pitts, Mr. Hubbard & Mr. Webster, Troopers

	19641.10.4
Outstanding Claims [illegible] of 2000 0:	1406.8.6
Do — to Capt. of do	350.16.3
Do — do — of do	270.0.3
for Salary & other expenses	339.2.4
(Paid over bills rec'd at Treasury in pursuant to Committee, to be burnt	900.0.4
	33858.15.9.

James Taylor Accounts from 1693. to June 1694

p. 401 Credit for Revenue — 25.633.13.5

Payments.

Man of Warr & Hoy. 1000£ more in building & Pemaquid fort. — contracts for building that Hoy at Lisco Boston gaugers. Many sloops employed hastened. Castle Island

Ex. exchange are included, Discounts, Drawbacks &c. 1158.10.0 1292.0.0 Cost 2000 pounds. & paying towards money (4400£) borrowed over 1200£. including above, the

Payments were	19475.6.11
Outstanding of the 3000£	4158.6.7
	23634.13.5.

Very few Massachusetts expenses noted, & but few on frontiers of Canada settled &c. Most of expenses military.

Samuel Sewall, Nathl. Williams & Joseph Parsons were committee of war 1692-3. Others 1693-4.

[illegible]

[illegible] Taylor's account from 1694 to May 1694

p. 402 Credit of Province for [illegible] 13617.6.7
Bills of Credit of Committee [illegible] 7560
[illegible] 2945.1.0
Bill of Credit of Committee [illegible] 493.12.3
Outstanding [illegible] 719.3.7
[illegible] 910.12.0
Excise 332.8.0
Tonnage
7557.6.12.7

Payments.

Expenses still Eastward, Penaquid, Saco, Wells & York
[illegible] & [illegible] & [illegible]
[illegible] before. [illegible] Eastward.

Hadley 169. John Ingersoll (Hadley) passage of soldiers [illegible]
[illegible] expenses
Penaquid [illegible] expenses
Jacob Amsden [illegible] 3 Indians from Stations [illegible]
[illegible] Indians [illegible]
Several [illegible]
600 [illegible] blue [illegible]

Misc. p. 295
1 Indian scalp [illegible]
2 Indian scalps [illegible] — 800
3 Indian [illegible] Penaquid 30

Paid bills of publick credit [illegible] 4500 & [illegible]
[illegible] 2945 & 5 per cent.

Present [illegible] & [illegible] 1139.17.5
[illegible] 455.4.4

Actual payments 9134.1.[illegible]
Outstanding [illegible] 1167.18.8 May 1694
Outstanding of 3 taxes [illegible] 3169.13.1
[illegible] 7557.12.7
Actual expenses [illegible]

Deficients in point of Government, Excise, Impost, [illegible] these preceding years, were not obtained from towns or persons; but were for payment of the publick bills of credit [illegible] Secretary persons (in 1692-3-
In 1692-3 2819.9.3.4 [illegible]
In 1693-4 1838.19.4 [illegible]
In 1694-5 1239.17.8 [illegible]

3 Tax act above. Mr Taylor stays [illegible] from 1.69 [illegible] May 20. 1694 [illegible] 1.1694 [illegible]
[illegible]

Collector to Treasury

James Taylor's account May 1695 to Nov. 1695

p. 464 Whole credit of Province — 27797.10.1

[illegible] 1000 [illegible] 3000

Do 3100 " " to " 3000

" 3100 " " in part of 5000

Payments.

(Discounts in part of payments, & receive & import bounds payment of bills of credit lent by sundry persons & put into the sinking fund 5 per cent allowance for the moneys paid & present & what is due to them — all — 3780.7.2

To Indians for a Scalp ([illegible] 24.2.8) 75.17.4

Commissary Eastern forces —

Cloth — [illegible] for Lee 43.16.6.

Expences of the Eastern [illegible] Rangers on [illegible] to Eastward [illegible] Gov. Mendlemplin 1100 £

Mr. [illegible] on Mr. [illegible] Esq. [illegible]

Col. [illegible] Salt [illegible]

Paid Com. 1055 £ bills of public credit to complete 4000 [illegible] 5 per cent allowance.

Paid Do — 3000 £ + 5 per cent advance.

Paid Com. 3100 £ (of 5000) + 5 per cent advance

[illegible] 868.4.3.

Balance [illegible] May to Nov. 1695 — 136.17.2

All [illegible] — 19163.0.3

Outstanding Taxes [illegible] 8634.9.10

[illegible] taxes included

27797.10.1

Taxes referred to by Treasurer 1695.

1. Tax of 30000 £ — last May 1695 [illegible]
2. Tax of [illegible] — May [illegible] 1695
3. Tax additional to previous — Sept. " 1694
4. [illegible] Debt — Oct. " 1694
5. Tax on [illegible] to state — Feb. " 1694.5
6. [illegible] Tax of [illegible] & Port [illegible] — May " 1695

Treasurer's account from Nov. 1695 to Nov. 11. 1696

[illegible]

See Treasurer's account Nov. 1696 to May 1697 for allowing to above Taxes & also to.

7 1/2 of the other above

[illegible] 9.2 Tax additional to previous — last Feb. 1695-6.

Tax in May 1696

Tax — [illegible] 1696.

[illegible] — [illegible] May 1697.

Additions to Treasury – [Mass. 2.250

Bills issued — order to issue bills — 5000.
[illegible] 1694 — [illegible] 1694
(put in [illegible] 1500 £ issued May Session 1693)

Order to issue bills, Feby session 1694-5 — 4000
Do. Oct Sess. 1694 — 3000
(This not rec.d till after the other)

[illegible] — [illegible] 1695. — 5000-

5 — Do. — Feby session 1695-6 — 4000
7 — do. — Sept Session 1696 — 2000.
8 — Do. — Nov. Session 1696 — 3000.
6 — do. — May Session 1696. — 5000
31 000

None issued 1697-8, nor 1698-9, none noted 99-00, nor 1700-1. { In 1701. 6000, Feb 02 3000.

All above seems to be re-issues of bills of late Colony of Mass.
All to be received in at 5 per cent advance.
First 5000 (including preceding 1500) authorized when Tax of 1/. poll & 1 d. on £ was granted
2000 authorized when tax of 4841.10.0 was granted
4000 do. " " 3189 4 " do.
5000 do. " " of 4/ on poll 4 d on £ & 2/ on [illegible] was granted
4000 do. " " of 2333.9.3 was granted
5000 do. " " 6340 " " do.
3000 do. " " 9619.10 " " do.
2000 not issued with a Tax

p. 405 [illegible] Treasurer's Acc. [illegible]

Credit of Province
Outstanding Old Taxes — 7123.9.7
[illegible] Sessions 1696 — 9619.10.0
[illegible] do. [illegible] — 2000 0 0
Bills Committee [illegible] — 1714.16.0
Outstanding [illegible] — 9461.0.11
[illegible] 1696 to May 1697 — 336.5.6
[illegible] do. — 76.14.2
Other — 156.6.11
Small Items — 26488.15.1

Payments.
Still Eastward — Sacco, Pemaquid taken
[illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible]

Mass. 9. 268. Some Snows Shoes paid for — [illegible]
to Mr Stoughton [illegible] Chief Judge 3000
(Mass. 1.5)
Expedition Eastward under Col. Gedney [illegible]
Exp. to Port Royal — Do — 9 — May 03. 6 Mar 1696 — 7200.6
[illegible]

[illegible] — 7755.1.6
Paid Corn. bills of Credit 1000.£ & 3000.£ — 4200.0.0
and 5 per cent added
[illegible] Sept 1695 to [illegible] — 1337.10.6
Outstanding [illegible] — 2541.14.9
[illegible] — 1834.1.9
[illegible]

26488.15.1

p. 405 James Stanhope's account May 29. to Lady Day 1698.

Credit for Revenue (including Malt Tax bills issued) 32099.9.11

Payments:

Ministry (annual) 203.5.

Commission for Navy for pressing seamen, victualling & fitting expedition to Westward under Admiral Rooke, & fire ships, other ships 1696. 4915.19.10

Relief of Ministers in Scotland &c 3605.14.9

Pontchartrain 148£. Dowkerfer 30£

Sir Thomas Littleton & Mr Gerrard 166£ a year

Sir Charles Hedges & Mr Gerrard 50£ per a year

Wages to Secretaries of State (and fees) in year 1697 [illegible]

Repairs of Castle 627.9.2 Deer park 118.0.0

Rewards for do 34.9.3. Chaplains do 23.0.0

Col. Cupian Southack & Seamen prisoners in Prison Jaly 1697 [illegible]

Repairs of Jaly 124.18.8. Bursar Jaly 79.12.0

Company for land freeship 144.18.9 & repairs 94.0.10

[illegible] do. 77.[illegible]

Expedition East and under Maj. Cornellarth

Land & Sea 1697 & Company 1163.19.[illegible]

Sloops &c. to Exp. Marquis expense in Exp. ship was sent and to stop the channel in case of invasion.

Mr Hobson Secretary, 100. Brunt.

Commissioners "for examining Soldiers & Hampshire"

Additional Commissioners Brother Hawkins, Sir Lisbury 1697 [illegible]

Colonel Brookfield Master Day 1697 118.4.0

Sir Thomas Littleton & Mr Gerrard clearing and the infantry, Legislature Horses 1186.5.11

Mr Dickinson, fees of 33 Indian [illegible] 1698

Gaoler prisoners keeper 205.3. for Forest & prisoners

Drawbridge for Westward and [illegible] 1469.11.2

The expenses of this year more than any preceding since 1690. [illegible]

p. 405 Sectary's Expenses [illegible] all power 24034.12.1.

Deficiencies [illegible] 1697 [illegible]

and Tonnage 397 [illegible]

Deficiency of all Taxes 49[illegible].3.0

32099.9.11

A Relation of Mr Mary

p. 406 James Taylor's account May 16 98 to May 1699

Credit for Provisions (see [illegible]) 406 page 21.202.2.6

(In [illegible] seems to have been [illegible] of excise)

Payments

Council 268¾. Comr for War p various Ms p 158.59

Capt. Oyston extra service 10£.

[illegible] a negro slave impressed [illegible] who died there of sickness — his mistress [illegible]

mus. 9 205 sa 435. 5 0 [illegible] a vessel [illegible]

[illegible] York [illegible]

Mr John Banner [illegible] Minute [illegible]

Province Galley [illegible] to Sept 1698.

Sloping [illegible] July to Sept 1698.

Sudbury & Brother [illegible] June to 1697.

[illegible] Dec 1698

[illegible] Sept 1698 [illegible]

York, Boston & Barbados 1698. & [illegible] 1698

Sick & wounded soldiers 85.14.10. [illegible]

Now [illegible] Minutes.

14 persons lately [illegible] [illegible] 2133.3.1

Do [illegible] on private [illegible] expd. [illegible] 925.10

All the above expenses are 17262.16.7

Cost of the Dry Goods 3939.5.11

21202.2.6

The actual expense was about 14.000£

Less than at [illegible] the [illegible] expeditions.

No incumbrances bills of credit received.

---

p. 407

Acct account of 1702 [illegible] See [illegible]

Shewing [illegible] at Dunstable, [illegible] Provisions & [illegible] Cost [illegible]

Conclusion [illegible] Indians [illegible] Land. To prevent [illegible] council Indians were sent for by Gov. & brought to Boston.

Actual expenses of 1702-3 14.4 £ 6 s. 1 d. 11

(Bills of others. (Colony [illegible] (Has returned 1672.10.6 of the 1699-00)

(Bills past of 10.000) [illegible] for taxes. [illegible] with 5 percent) 3032.14.10

Outstanding in post, & [illegible] 113.18.0

Out [illegible] (Dec 1701 & May 1702) 560.8.9

Overseers bills [illegible] & [illegible] 680.6.5

Net [illegible] expense [illegible] 19487.4.11

Audit to Treasury

Treasurer's Cash Account 1703 & 1704 p. 408

Expenditure — Ordinary expenses Enclosed.
Under Pitty, Comy Gen. paid for balance 1006.1.1
Forts at Saco, Salem, Casco
Many Vessels used — a large number
Several pensioners —
150 Men with Indians on 30 days service
Soldiers at Oxford & Hannamisco
Gov'ts compliance with Indians at Saco
1150 Mr Leffard 9.11.8. Cobb 39.6.4
Many Cos. forces were out for 14.16. days from Sept. 1703 to Oct & Nov. 1703. & from March 1703 to Nov 1703 — & many kept the winter.
Expenses of Gov. Allen & to Casco by 1703 & expenses his journey — all for 100£
He gave in Rec't Exp. Sept 1703 — Pitty & Nicolaye 50 — 90£ 0.0.0
Sachems & the Norrigwogs Indians by Jacob Cook
mis. p. 295. expt Wm Tyng & Mr Pens 5 Sachems 50£

Total expenses — ordinary war 26052.6.0.
p. 408 Expended on fortifications Castle (17000) 850.0.0
Cash for 60. Pounds 231.7 991.7.0
Outstanding Debts 10601.11.7
Country Bills on hand, Sheriffs &c 4436.5.3
42231.10.10

Province Bills authorized		£	
		1703 10000 ×	
Do Do	May & Oct	1703 15000 ×	Some bills apparently reissued — 3 last issues reissues.
Do Do	March	1704 10000	
Do Do	May	1704 7000	
Do Do	Oct	1704 12000	
Do Do	Feb.	1704-5 8000	
Do	May	1705 5000 ×	
Do	Nov	1705 8000	
Do	April	1706 4000	
Do	May	1706 10000 half ×	
Do	Oct	1706 10000 +	
Do	March	1706-7 6000 +	Some of them reissues.
Do	May	1707 6000 +	
Do	Oct	1707 10000 +	
Do	[illegible]	[illegible] 10000	
Do	Oct	[illegible] 10000 ×	
	Oct	1708 5000	
again omitted	Oct	1708-9 3000	
		15000	
	Oct	1709 15000	
		183000	only 94000 credited. only 77000 of original issues marked +

[See page 208

Additions & Alterations —

Treasurer's Taylor's account 1704 — 1765 | p. 409

Several companies and forces April 1766 to Aug. 1766

Other forces in service after 1704

Canada & Sept. Aug. & Sept. April 1691 &c.

In Canada has been expended in every year — 1704. — England & Virginia &c.

Shares which they received and generally received.

Oxford, Hartford, Boston, Salem, Salem, Salem, Salem

Exposition to be of Attorney — [illegible] 9059

Expense many steps from Marshe Digest

Hampshire

Pay & Allowance for building 585. 8. 11

Soldiers & Indians wages [illegible] } 597. [illegible]

[illegible] 04 to Oct 20. 1704

Pay & Allowance other subsist } 36. 0 5

Pay & Allowance of Brookfield Guard to June

Pay & Allowance Oct 20 — Oct 1704. 971. 9 1

Pay & Allowance

Pay & Allowance of Soldiers & other expenses } 709. 16. 7

Pay & Allowance of Soldiers

Pay & Allowance of Rangers & other expenses } 1059. 11. 5

Pay & Allowance Rangers, Hostlers, Horses &c from

Oct 20 to Oct 20 1704

Pay & Allowance Extra Commissioners [illegible]

Pay & Allowance [illegible] 24. 0. 0

Pay & Allowance [illegible] 10. 0. 0

Pay & Allowance [illegible] Many people [illegible]

[illegible] from [illegible] [illegible] Many people [illegible]

4 [illegible] 160 £ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 200 £

[illegible] 60 £

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Gov. visited Maine in Aug. 1704 [illegible] April 1705

[illegible] £ [illegible] [illegible]

misc. p. 268. [illegible] hundred horse

[illegible] expense 1700. 0 — [illegible]

[illegible] since the settlement of [illegible] 11. 0. 0.

(not equal to 1610

p. 409 Actual expense (mostly for war) — 36950. 6 3

[illegible] 1700. 0 £ — 1850. 0. 0

[illegible] 800 £ — 567. 5. 0

[illegible] 1700. 0 — 409. 5. 0

[illegible] 119. 0 £ — 1059. 8. 10

[illegible] — 584. 13. 7

(Province bills (of 8000 £) to be issued — 30450. 18. 8

[illegible] 15330 £ [illegible]

4438. 6. 8 — [illegible]

5000 £ [illegible] 1704 — 4438. 6. 8 [illegible]

Additions to Treasury

Treasurer his account 1705 – 1706

Page 410

Payments

The Massachusetts Line with soldiers – 1705
and in great expedition
Capt. Nathaniel Levy sent to England } 526.8.8
[illegible] expenses &c
[illegible] of Ordnance.

p. 411 [illegible] 178.9.0
Charges of 11 Captains for Commission 20.0
Printing 29.5.0 [illegible] 15.9
Accounts of Capt 6 } [illegible] 8.12.7
M.S. 156. [illegible] 18 }
Salary of Deputy Treas 17.2.6

A year not so expensive as 1704.

Total expenses	2609.10.0
Sperando [illegible] bills	840.0.0
again remitted (5000. [illegible])	[illegible]
Mass. colony bills	
Province bills rec'd in & spent	4069.9.0
Small stores, & post to	60.12.6
Powder	246.18.0
Outstanding Taxes	1149.15.5
	4136.5.11
	[illegible]

Treasurer Taylor's account 1706 – 1707

p. 412

Payments –
Ordinary expenses in province, [illegible]
Capt. Joseph Gaspee [illegible]
Eastern Army expenses, Eastern garrisons and
stockades & Indians Cessions 1706 to [illegible] Indians
Money [illegible] employed at Times. Bacon in Porter 15£
Samuel Sagg [illegible], for the Albany [illegible] 1706, 16.17.6
Heavy charges of Expeditions to Nova Scotia [illegible] 1707
[illegible] Spring of 1707.

Actual Expenses	3386.3.1
Province Bills in [illegible] 863.8.3. [illegible]	884.13.3
[illegible] 1000 & 1000. Province Bills	1000.0.0
M.S. [illegible] 60£ Powder 36£	425.5.0
Outstanding Taxes Mar 1707	10755.16.6
[illegible]	295.0.0
	46603..12 10

Additional Accounting

Treasurer Taylor's account 1707 — 1708

Credit for Receipts 59065.48

Payments

Acadia Service expedition — expenses for officers, seamen, marines &c. & pay of soldiers — sent upon April 1st & Sept 2d — this expedition cost about £3.84000 — the account and vouchers of which is yet unsettled.

Capt John Brown — his salary & allowance since his first sailing — £ 5 — Sum allowed — Mark for shoes £ 0.18.0 — 1 Sp. in England wool Overall — 1.12.0 — 100000 bills credit cost at the rate of 193.6.5

185 barrels gunpowder 6150.

M.S. 136. Queens bill 20 [illegible] 5. cost for wine &c. 4.17.6 — Boston was allowed 31.3.8 for poor driven thither by the Famine — the usual expense of provisions Eastward and westward — & considerable marching of horsemen and foot soldiers on that expedition.

Annual Expence in year 1707 — 1708 — Lms.

Salaries	4116.15.4
Salaries expense	900.0.0
Specialties given out	6112.12.9
5821.11.3 bills of credit added	595.14.1
and 5 per cent added	1048.7.12.1
Specialties & bills outstanding	59065.14.6
Outstanding charges	

[See 413 and 410

Debentures & Bills

See No 2. 124. [Continued 422 page 419.

The Treasurer's State of May 1708 that he has received of the Commissioners for making bills of public credit as follows, and disbursed

in his account May 1703		10.000
in — —	1704	15000
in — —	1705	5006.1
in — —	1706	5000
in — —	1707	10.000
in — —	1708	6.000
		6.000
		10.000
		67006.1.0
5 percent advanced		3350 6.0

[illegible] 9633.8.1

[illegible] 3842.0.4 } 5 percent added.
[illegible] 5891.11.3

May 1709. Treasury sayth he has received on all 77006.1.
(Treasurer's acct May 1709) 67006.1
[illegible] 10000.0
In May received 1709 30000.0
In — — 1710 40000.0
In — — 1711 22000.0
In — — 1712 169006.1.0
Burnt bills. Mr Burnt bills 36591.11.9

Bills May decr 1707. 8226.0 — 15984.9.3
— — 1709. 1530.7.8
— — 1710 509.11.7 — In Treasury 1712 } 6039.7.4
— — 1711 8447.0.0
— — 1712 9977.4.6 — 13853.17.0
36591.11.9 — 5 percent 6956.4.10
May 31 1712 Outstanding bills, 105450.0.10
including 5 per cent, at the City — to be received — Five Hundred Pounds.

May 1712 } Gen. Court let to Merchants & others
Dec } for Pounds Sterling on Exch. Bills made — 50.000 L
in bills of credit (40000 x 10000)
Merchants received since — 48608.8.7
In Treasurers hands — 1391.11.5.

May 1712 — bill to discount for the Merchants bills — 5836.10.6

The Bills outstanding May 1709 not 5 percent — 69648.14.11
The bills do — May 1711 — — 108603.11.2

Bills Debent 1711	169006.1.0	to pay p. 409	Burnt 1712.	36591.11.9
— May decr 1712	17000.0.0		— Dec 1712	8226.10.10
— May — 1713	18000.12.0		— May decr 1713	16877.0.9
— May — 1714	1555.8.0		do — 1714	13000.0.0
— May — 1715	5010.0.0		do — 1715	15548.12.1
— May — 1716			do — 1716	11712.0.8
— May — 1717	201506.1.0		do — 1717	981.11.5
Burnt, Deduct	97300.6.8			97300.6.8
	104205.14.4			
5 per cent	5210.5.8			
	109416.0.0	Outstanding May 1717.		

Statement in Treasury

Treasurer's account 1708 & 1709 (p. 413)

Province Credit £ 55544 1 5

Sundry expenditures 19173 10 7 Bills of Credit

Due for what the Land Forces shall pay for [illegible] 3352 19 4

[illegible] for what is due by Limit of May 1708 5821 11 3

of Commissioners authorized Oct 1708 10000 0 0

19173 10 7

The first sums here contained were [illegible] with an entire authority, also charged here.

Payments 1707-9

Expenses for Forts & Soldiers [illegible] continuance.

Usual expenses in Massachusetts Middlesex, Maine &c

Pay of the Troops [illegible] 1555 0 0

and usual expenses, also [illegible]

Capt Joseph Clapp at Milford, Oxford &c.

Soldiers at Deerfield, Springfield, Lancaster &c [illegible]

Capt Wm Gerrish & Officers & Indians 75 8 1

Soldiers at Dunstable, Groton

Mass. 9 294 Raising of logs [illegible] of Middlesex 41 1 3 (p. 413)

Snow Shoes — Stipends 57 £

Men were slain at Haverhill 1708.

Jos Bulkley, Comm. of Gent. 9432 15 11

Comm. 300 £ Secy. Extra 50 £ [illegible]

Comm. of Gent. 700

Judges Sup. Court 900 £ [illegible]

Sheriffs 50 £ Dep. Sheriffs [illegible] 50 £

[illegible] 16 2 0

Mass. 2.23 [illegible] 1707

[illegible] 50 £

[illegible] S. [illegible]

[illegible] 200 £

Building fort at Westfield [illegible]

Expenses of 10000 £ — bills [illegible]

[illegible] &c.

[illegible] expenditures [illegible] 1708

[illegible] expenses [illegible] scouting

[illegible] expenses [illegible] Middlesex [illegible]

& Eastern forts as usual.

(Actual) expenses 34021 18 2

[illegible] 1610 3 0

[illegible] 641 5 6

Stamped bills (12820 £) [illegible] 867 6 7

Bills [illegible] 110 0 0

[illegible] 10312 8 5

15544 1 5

Debit in the Treasury —

Treasurer's account 1709 10 May

page 419

Credit for Province — 76315.0.1

The Province bills in this account are
a fifth part of the whole bills
of Government & Province bills
for 60 — Do by act Oct 1709 — 15.000.0.0
38.997.6.7

Payments 1709-10

Paid to Capt Thos Harvey for work done in winter of
1708 9 more due to Mr Cooke — 55.17.1
Heavy expenses between frontier and home.

Late intended Expedition to Canada cost
a great deal for soldiers, seamen, vessels &c
May & June to Nov 1709
Captain Jennings sailing cost 76.0.1
for wages only.
11 Vessels & some whale boats, crews, &c — Do 2500
Do 1709 10 11 more vessels — Do 2300
Capt Lyman & Church & Phinney Gally
Canada Expedition — Medicines, clothing
victualling, &c Charges — Hospital — 8000
11 Vessels — Victualling — Do 101
Allowance at Boston — 09 — Do 11.15
Mechanics in department 15.
30000 bills issued cost 274.3.11
Commissioners — 10 — cost
Mr John Green of Burkfield; Jos. Jennings, man &c
hired at Charlestown bills, Clerk &c
Fitch — Charlestown. Building at Harlow 101
Commissioners employed on the transit.
Wm Do. 315 Quincy 50.
Clothing, hats & shoes for 5 messengers from
Attorney of Massachusetts — 11.1.3
Entertainment of Mr Quincy Mr Hutchinson 16.14.9
Sept 85 — Sept 10. 1709
Paid Prescott for attending Province — 19.3.9
2 Scalps for bounty 40
Clothing & equipping Do for service 865.11.10

Incidental year also all the Canada
Expedition cost over 20,000£

Actual Expenses — 1033.18.9
Defaced Province Bills in court — 6297.11.4
(including 5 per cent
5 percent on 10000, 3000, 3000 — 8000.0.0
Do 5 — 886.0.2
Do 5 — 10696.1.7
Bills in Treasury (with 5 percent — 12001.8.0
12001.16.11 — 76315.0.1

Addition to Treasury

Treasurer's account 1710 — 11 [page 415

Credit by Balance — £12220.13.4

Province bills in allowance credit acc —

Balance brought forward — 1264.8.2

Rec. of Committee Lottery 1710 — 5000.0.0

Do — Do — 10000.0.0

Do — Do — Oct 1710 — 15000.0.0

Do — Do — Oct 1710 — 32264.8.2

(for exchanging bills)

Payments 1710-11.

Expedition to reduce Port Royal 1710

Extraordinary expense — £9.6.8

10 companies of soldiers sent to the east.

Captain Gally sent to reinforce the east.

2 sloops company & soldiers — 1294.12.0

1 month's advance pay to Pettigrew & others — 2000.0

2 C. ships & sloops & c. recovered

Boston & Western governments, sent to general

Lewis at Tempest, Pierce & Bonfoy with the

Defendr 90 — 1 ff. Pierce, master — Pounds 0

Sam Coddy Esq: Expences in Expedition — 6.5.0

Do — for Sundry persons by generals order — 6.6.0

Do — for Expenses, Stationery &c — 2.63.

Mark of Fendi revenue in Phila. 25 E.

Hunter at Phila. 40 £ — 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff.

Expedition to R.R. for changing Commissioners

Ships on transports, stores, hospital stores &c

Cutting for Expedition R.R.

Salaries Commissary, Agent, Secretary

Salaries on transport, Agent, Secretary

Bills 40000 bills issued 4.19.1.

Contingent — Sundries — 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff.

Capt Oliver Walker — 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff.

Eastern forts and garrisons — 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff.

expences Eastern western.

Ordinary expences year 1710 — 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff.

Actual Expences — 1 ff. 1 ff. 1 ff.

Actual Bills Issued — 11832.15.0

Interest on Bills — 950.0.0

Salaries — 1056.5.0

Contingent Charges — 5200.0.0

Balance of Treasurer — 12158.14.11

Do — Do — Stamp Duties — 1402.0.3

£12220.13.4

Additions to Treasury

Jamaica Taylor's Acc. 1711 to 1711 May

p 1418

Credit for Provisions 81117.1.0

Provisions Delivered this Credit —

Overplus Money in last account — 12158.4.1

Rec'd Committee under warrant May 1711. 15000.0.0

[illegible] 4167.5.0

Money Bills on Navy Office — 7000.0.0

Rec'd back of loan of 40000 — 44325.9.1

and 2033.4.7 stand yet.

Payments.

[illegible] Home expenses & Expedition 1710

Usual Expenses within Mediterranean Garr. &c

Solemn Address [illegible] Salmon [illegible]

Expedition Towards 1711. [illegible]

18 Companies Soldiers — [illegible] Transported

their wages average [illegible] 360 [illegible] about 6500 [illegible]

Pressed Money [illegible] [illegible]

13 Vessels Sunk [illegible] about 2500 [illegible] 567.2.0

Marines [illegible] Mr Wm Walker [illegible] 101.11.0

Sloop Chatham [illegible] Scotland [illegible]

Sent [illegible] with Coast [illegible]

Gov's Journey to Crown [illegible] about Expedition

Scalp [illegible] 10 [illegible] 0 [illegible] 105 [illegible]

Pilots in lieu Expedition 50 each.

Indian Sachems [illegible] 40

Marines 324 Damage by fire [illegible] 1692. 578.12.

[illegible] Gee [illegible] 50

Drum House [illegible] 300; 15000 [illegible] 168.18.6

[illegible] Gen Hill 107.11.9

Old Payments [illegible] Expedition 70000

(received back again)

[illegible] Commissary Gen'l & Expy 12311.

Agent in London 496. Powder 1261.5.7

Very [illegible] year Expedition

Cost [illegible] 18000, [illegible] 20000 [illegible]

Total Expenses — 44578.15.0

[illegible] — 7000.0.0

Old Payments [illegible] — 10213.11.9

[illegible] bills exchanged (1702) — 2069.10.0

[illegible] — 1150.0.0

[illegible] — 1756.12.3

[illegible] — 9016.0.5

Ballance Bills Credit on hand — 3971.4.6

[illegible] Bills Credit on hand — 6341.7.1

received in Treasury do — do — 86117.1.0

[See 418 & 419.]

Abstract of Treasury

Treasurer's account 1712-13.

p. 419 James Taylor's account 1713 1714 May

Credit for Province — 53110. 4. 4

The following are

Amount of 5000 bonds, c. d. 10000 1713 — 1553. 6. 5

Bondsmen's bonds 1st acct. May 1713. 3104. 2. 8

Bondsmen's Committee — do — May 1713. 500. 0. 0

Do — Do — part of 10000 of paid bills. 14844. 12. 0

14312. 1. 0

Payments 1713. 14

Pay of Rangers & Scouts 1712. 13. 14

Pay of Garrisons in Eastern forts. Some in Middlesex

Garrisons at Woodstock & Frame 3d 1713.

Pay of Rangers — June & June, July, Aug. & 1713.

Commissaries

Cows — Eastern & migrants with Provisions — 100 £

Do. 300 £ 4 judges 100 £ and Bills Cong. 200.

Transport from 1712. 13. Provisions 245.

Stock of horses 100 £ Dearth of inhabitants 53 £

Commissary Eastern Nations viz. Expend in Indians 100 £

Paying to transport Captives to sister 46. 5. 6.

Exclamation of Indian Chiefs — 8. 10. 0.

with Gov. & Council of this province & Con. 1810. 7

Necessary expenses of Castle

Mass. 2. 213 Mr. John James has demanded at Portsmouth 70 £ p. 419

Misc. 4. 213 Rev. Mr. Rolling 100 £ of his salary — 4 mo.

& are mostly the present year — 10 £

Pungatell Indians 100 £. New Sandwich 100 £

Mr. James & Mr. Cushman 60 £

Sundry Captives, the vessels on coast 1713.

Provincial bills burnt in a house 10 £

Salaries — expenses 1623. 17. 9

Interest on bills burnt & 5 pc. 11475. 8. 0

Interest on 6132 & 7000. 656. 12. 0

Outstanding Debts — 11307. 4. 8

Salaries and Contingent expenses 7659. 9. 1

Do. & Medals & Commissaries 1046. 8. 0

Do. & Medals & Commissaries & Contingencies 2447. 8. 5

53110. 4. 4

Adelitions to Treasury.

Treasurer account 1714–1715. missing –
Do — Do — 1715–1716. (see towards end
do — do — 1716 1717 do
Do — Do — 1717 – 1718 — do
Do — Do — 1719 – 1720 — Do.

Expenses of 1719–1720 not mentioned by a-
p. 424 appropriation ★ but another building
at Harvard College —— 2500£
money for ye English, repairing castle 1351£
(1365 £
Salaries 1719–1720 — Improve judges 300£
Treasurer 287.10.0 Revenue of College 180 & 50£
Secretary Willard 150. Sexton 69.16. Treasurer 250
Clerk of house 60. Door keeper 25.
800£ Sterling cost 640£
Government Brunswick Mount Harbor
Stipends 72.10. (& considerable expense
Wolves & Wolves 383.10
Charges in keeping Fast day, accomm. Commission 57.12.0
Detecting counterfeiters 100£
Representation Province Charter day 22.14.6
Gov & Council do Do. 24.0.0
John Stoddard, Mr. Page, Mr. Dudley & 60£
to visit Eastern Indians
making peace & return 119.16.6.
Surveys on N. Hampshire border cost considerable

Treasurer account 1710 41. missing.
Treasurer account 1711 1712. [p. 424

Treasurer credits this year, & preceding year two
parts of 50000 ★ towards the building and
dead sum here entered, including some interest.
Seems to have been lent & paid in.
Treasurer credits this year 40000 granted
to the towns.
Some of the sums rec. for 50000 of bills were burnt

Deliveries to Treasury

Accounts for 1720 & 1721 May authorized

Several companies Eastward — an increase —
Capt. John Bradlee & Co. July 1721 to Jany 1722
[illegible] for 1721 were over 6000 £

Garrisons & Scouts under Jos. Kellogg, Sup. from
Jan 1720-21 to Dec. 1721. — 1276. 2. 8

Jan. 2. 258]

Governor 1000 — Judges Sup. Court 400 £ pr yr
President Dudley 100 — Sheriffs [illegible]
Secretary — [illegible] Sig. Colonels
Treasurer 150. — quarter 60 £. Doorkeeper 5
Messengers 8 & 2 Dep. 40 £. Keeping powder house 32 [illegible]
Clerk & Deputy [illegible] £. Wharfage [illegible]
Repairs [illegible] — Pilots for Sloops 135. [illegible]
Several sloops & transports [illegible]

Present to Sachems — 300 £

Benjamin Field, who apprehended John Plum
suspected of counterfeiting bills; allowed £ 5
1000 £ to Boston for [illegible] and [illegible]
500,000 £ Bills cost 885. 2. 11.

Mass. 3. 260. 1 John Chandler Jr. to
half of the reward. 25 £ & James Rice Jr. 25
Printing 94. 2. 5. Stationary 31. 19. 5. Lighthouse keeper 20 £

Government this year over 20,000 £;
over 12,000 £ expended — little — an additional
military expense westward except the
Nutfield.

---

p. 425] Accounts from 1720 May to 1723. May.

500 £ issued in P. 2. & 3d bills

Expenses
Many companies sent Eastward — keep of them
& Garrisons, Transports — about 6580.
Sloops & [illegible] — [illegible] some thousands.
[illegible] — [illegible] 954. 9.

Garrisons at Northfield — [illegible] Kellogg 166. 11. 0
[illegible] Thos. Hastings (Physician)
going to Canada 30. 00
Jos. Kellogg — do — 30. 00
Thos. Baker — do — 30. 00

mass 3 85

£20000 — bills cost 177. 15. 4 — Powder Mill at Dorchester
also p. 215 — 30 £
Delegate to Eastward

216 Deletion to Treasury

Account from 1722 & 1723 illegible

3425 Delegates of Cabalists Acc — [Mass. 2.194 Mass. 9.197

Stoddard & Co — 3100. Freight to the — 910.0
Joseph Kellogg — for land the bound — 22.0.0
Samuel Partridge, charge — the Indians — 19.9.7
John Stoddard, charge — conducting them — 7.14.5
Colby Merrick, entertaining the — 12.10.0
Clothing for the delegates — 162.19.0
Deducting Indians 21.18.0

Expenses Newport 30 — entertaining — 9.89.1.5
Sailing Entertaining 30
Cadwallader Colden expenses — 165.18.2
Entertaining Delegates of Canada — 70.0.0
Mr Partridge expenses to Albany — 11.5.0

Paul Dudley — Commissioner to Albany 45
Sam Thatcher — [The was Oct. 1721. Mass. 2.194. Sam Eliot Ely, guide Oct. 1721. 60
Mr Stoddard

Col. John Schuyler his Gov. Office letter pat. 150
Interpreter of Delegates Expenses — 30
Samuel Partridge — account 78.15
Co — paid Lieut. Stoddard — 3.0
Co — paid Lieut. Stoddard — 3.19

Cost of goods for the Indians — 311.10.10
Goods for the Indians represented — 804.10.2
Complete payments Mass. and 451.9.8
of 1500 £ given 4 Cent

Mass. 9.195
2.197

Very expensive year — The actual expenses above almost 4000 £

The expenses for Maine were over 20000 £ perhaps even 25,000 £ — The Military expenses — Western frontiers for — per month) — 4000 £ — Harbor — Some provisions to be added.

20.00. Revenue bills — by Act of Mass. 1722 — Nov. 1722 } to incl. the Com of Committee.

Treasury accounts 1723 - 1724 missing

Additional Accounts

p. 426 Jer.h Allen Acc.t [illegible] May 1724 to Nov. 1725

Credit by Province	3785. [illegible]
Collection of Duties	11000. 0. 0
Tax [illegible] 1724	8749. 0. 0
Bills — [illegible]	4169. 8. 0
[illegible]	698. [illegible]
Contd. Interest — [illegible]	[illegible]
Bills — [illegible]	6[illegible]
Bills — [illegible]	[illegible]
Bills [illegible]	40000. 0. 0
Bills [illegible]	926. 5. [illegible]
of Committees	215. 14. [illegible]
[illegible] loan. P.& Int.	
[illegible] Lands & Trees &c	3158. [illegible]
Excise	4335. 15. 4
Interest on 100.000 loan	3773. 9. 0
Imprest	149675. 8. 2

Payments.

Capt. [illegible] & Co. [illegible] [illegible] 1160. [illegible]
[illegible] 18. 1724 1700. [illegible]
[illegible] 940. [illegible]
[illegible] Co. [illegible]
[illegible] Dwight Co. [illegible]
Capt. Olivers Dwight [illegible]
[illegible] 1724
[illegible] John I. Wilkins
[illegible] Chandler & [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Bradley & Eth. Wadsworth,
[illegible]
Capt. Joshua Lovell & Co. [illegible] 6[illegible]

2 bills Mar 2. 234

Capt. [illegible] Company in [illegible] [illegible]
Do [illegible]
Do [illegible]
Shoes, transportation &c [illegible]
Gen. Dummer 650. [illegible] 5[illegible]
[illegible] 180. 130. &c. Treasury 190.
[illegible] at Dover 100. Do at Scarboro 20
[illegible] at [illegible] 40. Do at [illegible] 20
Do at [illegible] Do [illegible] 55
[illegible]
Surgeons [illegible]
Col. Johnson Harmon for 27 Indian scalps
[illegible] Indian prisoners [illegible]
Do Do [illegible] scalps [illegible]
[illegible] 100
Capt. John Lovell for 11 Indian scalps
one Indian prisoner 1150
[illegible] Indian 140.
[illegible] Do [illegible] John Cochran 2 do.
2 men for 2 Indian prisoners 28[illegible]
Subsisting Ind. prisoners 154. 6. 9. Do Magnus [illegible]

(Pay. p. 3)

(Accounts on marginal [illegible])

Selectmen & Treasury

Second 1794 1795 (Continued)

Capt. Timo. Dwight account for building the blockhouse above Northfield — 256.4.1

Do. Do. to Duncan Francis for 4 Tons — 300 0.0

Capt. Jos. Wells, for rations to the Troops at Northfield, Deerfield, Sunderland — 252.17.4

Lieut. Jos. Colerson Hartland to Mt. Creek for allowance to his Dragoons by Scouting at Westfield — 32.17.6

Salaries for Continental Soldiers — 442.3.3

Scouting with Cavalry at Deerfield — 57.6.8

Capt. Thos. Wells, Subsisting his Company for the Month of Nov. 1795 to Nov. 1795 — 294.10.9

Subsisting Soldiers in State House — 20.14.7

Do. Do. in other places — 15.8.8

John Dickinson, relating a Lost Warrant — 131.16.1

John Ashley Esq. — [illegible]

Solomon Stoddard, Examination on the Bill on claim — 20.17.6

Colon. Pomeroy & Stoddard, Service at Albany — 84.0.0

Sol Stoddard

p 370 373. Sol Stoddard Expenses to Albany & in other public service — 142.17.10

Capt. Jos. Pillsbury Going to Albany — 15.0.0

Boston Ashley for Shoes & Wagon — 11.5.6

Capt. Wells, Guiding several Soldiers — 9.6

Timo. Dwight, supplying Wagon with Horses — 6.16.

Wm. Dwight, Journey 10 Leagues on Business of S.C. Springfield — 3.14.6

Expenses 130 days, Subsisting my Troops — 87.14.9

Allowance to Cavalry &c

Cash 470.00 lb of Bills 256 lb Powder — 92.8.5

Money Cartridges 73.12.8. Gun — 37.10 Cartridges

Commissary Canada, Equipt. in Service 300 lb for the Government — 160.4.6

Rev. Doc. Gordon, making Gunpowder (Misc. 9.215)

Supplying the Troops Fixed 1794

Scouts on the Coast, Allowance

m.p. 126 Elisha Dennis for Grass — 34.1.6

Capt. Jos. Pierce Allowance account

Ammunition Cartridges

Expenses & Pt. charges — 1194.5.6 £

Cash to Capt. Lamson — Gunpowder — 165.7.

Cannon 10.158.1. Capt. Gordon — 1542.10

Expenses Commissary Stores — 300 £. Final Settlement

Additions to Treasury
Account of 1724. 1725. continued.

Actual Expenses	60.208.11.7
Bills of Credit for loan £50,000 burnt	3095.14.7
Bills for impost taxes &c. burnt on special	986.16.8
Bills for cattle &c. without special burnt	2248.16.6
Outstanding of Tax laid Alley 1724	5674.8.4
Co. of 50000 loan to town	4819.0.0
Interest on the 100000 loan	6340.1.0
Remains of app. protection	605.14.6
Receive bills (20,000 granted now 1724) on hand	10774.17.5
Bills on hand not for interest	11041.1.7½
	149675.8.2½

This was an expensive year both Eastward & Westward.

1725–1726 Missing (Page 427)

[Many Expenses of 1725–1726 on the Records of G. Court. page 205 to 208 Mass. 2.

p.427 Jer. Allen's Account, 1726. to 1727. Alley.

Credit	
Outstanding Tax (laid Alley 1725)	14046.8.3
Co. 1726.	200.0.0
(10.999.10.) Tax laid Alley session	48182.16.0
Outstanding of 50,000 to town	2196.8.0
Co. Bills Ministers for loan 50,000.	2903.4.0
(Actual) Balance of protection loan	19849.16.5
Bills 20000 gr. Bills receive not granted	10774.17.5
Bills for taxes &c. Co. & Int.	1425.12.6
Bills of Ministers for town loan Co. & Int.	2.10.12.9
Loan 190.11.0 Hines 20.2.9	8679.14.5
Receive 3480.15.5 Impost 2498.19.0	5897.15.11
Interest on 100000 loan	
	143964.17.10½

Debt.

Actual Expenses, including 2000 for Indian trade	20.958.16.3
Bills of Ministers to loan 50000, burnt	12196.8.3
Co. for taxes, impost &c. do	18064.5.7½
Outstanding Taxes	11407.5.10
Co. and Loan to Towns	37394.15.0
Bills of Ministers for 500 to loan	1425.12.6
Interest on 100000 £ loan	8601.11.11
Receive Bills, for taxes &c. on hand	3416.2.6
	143964.17.10½

Additional Treasury —

Treasurer's account 1726–1727 Continued

18 Companies raised Eastward in all
several ceased Jany 1726 6 — some in August
and Sept 1726, and in April, May, June & Dec 1726.
Day of all these about 3800£ Several Transports.

Western Captains: Col Elias Dwight, Capt Joseph Dwight
Capt Thos Dwight & Co. June 1 & Nov 30 1726. 327.10.3
Capt Thos Dwight & Co. and Hadley Scout 484.13.9
Capt Jno Dwight & Co. Some other captains.

Paid North Eastern Indians cost over
Capt Ebenezer Stevens & Company Hospital of Lear 31.5.2
Necessaries for the Government Eastward 355.15.6
Attorney General Eastward to Falmouth & other 572.15.0
Expenses for 600.16.6 Paid in cash 3362.3.9
Gov Dummer 900£ Council 869.10.0
Representatives 2296.13.0. 5 Judges 800£
Secretary 310£ & Agent in London 800£
Paid Officers 0 Clerk of House 100£
Door keeper 85. Lighthouse keeper 85£
Stipends 94.10. Indian Sam Wright & Ref. Pay Day 60/
340 Law books 420£ Printing 96.10. Writing 42.4.2
Capt Williams, Company charges. Lighthouse repairs 515.1.8
Goods for Indian Trade 2000£

Some charges for 1717–1718. [p. 423

Ministers Maintenance 10£ & at Portsmouth 10£
do at Winter Harbor 30. do at Pisctaqua 20
do at Kittery 20. Ministers House Casco 150£
Ministers at Casco 20
Rev Joseph Baxter missionary to Eastern Indians 37.10
for 2 months to Oct 11. 1717
do do to be laid out for Indians 60
Several [illegible] 19£ 10£. 10£ &c £
Wages to 79£ [illegible] 100
Summary Cons. line £2.14.2
Depreciation 1/3 in paper currency. 100000£ in bills
681.3.2

Addenda to Treasury -

Some charges for 1718. 1719 Fp. 423

Costs 35 M.L. 255.19.6. [illegible]

If Earl of Egmont [illegible] Master

(Gov. Nicholson & Augusta) " Judge of Barnwell

" of Barnwell

" of Augusta.

Goodlands 1200. Lt Gov. Drayton 30

Judges 20. Clerk 388.10 Sec. Mod. 150 30

Attorney Genl. Attorney Gl. Clerks fees 70

Capt. Rep. S.C. Surveyor General 70 Treasurer 20

Commissd. of Ind. Affairs 40 Clerk Indian 100

Other Charles [illegible] expended by the Earl of Egmont

Balance to Mar. 1718 [illegible]

Additional Establishment Colleges 1000 l

with 1500 l. of presents.

M.8.136 King's Gift day Revenue Remission 47.5

Gov. Nicholson & M. Blake 55.10 Goodlands 1281

Pensions 1115 [illegible] 47.6

M.8.136 Indian [illegible] Remissions 47.5

Fortifications [illegible] 138 l.

Chas. Baller 10 l. [illegible] 1500 [illegible]

Additions to Treasury.

Account from Mlly 1727. to Mlly 1728.

mass. 2. 232

Credit (as the book) — £18404. 9. 9

Payments

at the 1067. 5. 11; 794. 10. 7; 225. 18. 10

Salt companies Eastward, Somerset & Kennebec

Recruits for Eastern Indians 1000

Raising the ac at Cusco Bay attendant of Capt. [illegible] 11. 9

& Officers 110. 10. 2, the insurance for 3416. 15. 1

Lt Gov. Wm Dummer 900 l. Jno Kennedy Esq. 500 l

Interpreters Eastward 38. 5. 10 Chinlen 173. 8. 8

Ministers Arundell 20. Ministers Addisford 20 l

Persons wounded 133. 12. 0

Bounties for 183. 183. (Number [illegible]

Repairing Province House 79. 13. 11 & 300 l

Burying Indian Messenger & present Lieut Gorham 14. 18. 6

Court House on Cape Ann 150 l

Cleaning & mending Province rooms 80. 18. 0 & 100. 12. 9

Sundry Seamen & Soldiers Hospital 32. 6. 0

Do Hist — mass 16. 5. 0

Do [illegible] 31. 5. 0

Salt of assessing & door keeper 16. 2. 0

Salt [illegible] 1000 l.

Goods & Provisions & Indians 112. 1. 6

Mlg account in provisions &c. — 2958. 15. 11

Actual expenses this year — £7, 048. 12. 11

Account Mlly 1728 to Mlly 1729 [mass. 2. 233

Credit —

Outstanding Taxes 5580. 5. 11

Taxes Mlly 1728 (incl. Hep) 119. 12. 12 0

[illegible] 9991. 10. 0

[illegible] 1281. 3. 0

Last acct Paid of 60000 in [illegible] do 59. 10. 0

Paid of do — to towns more 340. 6. 9

Interest 4 per cent on 60000 10000. 0. 0

Bills of Cons. [illegible] 1728 3, 811. 14. 6

[illegible] 1056. 2. [illegible]

Bills of the State of 30. [illegible] & municipal & [illegible] 3270. 11. 7

Excise 2481. 11. 9

Interest on 100000 war 6288. 14. 6

Principal of do 5031. 2. 6

Impost 232 [illegible] 8

Lands & [illegible]

£62234. 3. 3

Payments 1728–1729 –
Castle 1020.2.7; 502.6.1; 786.6.3; 40£; 115.9.
3rd of Company [illegible] [illegible] here 300£
Gov. Burnet, expenses coming here 300£. Commissions 1434.10.
Lt Gov. Wm Dummer 400.
Representatives 574.10
4 Judges 320.0. Treasurer 250. Secretary 183.
Presdt H. College 450.0. Doorkeeper 120.
Eastern Truckmasters – Stationery, Houses [illegible]
Stipends [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Carpenter,
[illegible] 1955.7.6.
[illegible] [illegible] the Govt. & recep. [illegible] 1212£
[illegible] [illegible] 476.8.7
[illegible] [illegible] & public credit
Expenses [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 35.11.6 } [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 38.4.0 } [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 577.6.0
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 90.3.3
Col. Schuyler for supplying [illegible] 60£ [Misc. 7.295
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 1800
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 377.8.7
[illegible] account [illegible]

Actual Expenses 23.911.15.10 –

Account May 1729 to May 1730

Credit 6873.4.11
[illegible] [illegible] 14[illegible]
Cash May 1729 [illegible] 19802.13.11
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 18218.11.0
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] 1212.9.11
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 2370.6.9
Interest on 60,000, at 4 pr ct.
153639.0.2
Excise &c 2972.10.9
Interest on 100000 loan 2185.19.7
Principal of do 5111.5.6
Impost &c 3405.9.0
167313.15.7

Payments.
Castle as usual. Eastward garrisons & [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] for [illegible]
Indians 30£
[illegible] [illegible] Stipends 98£
[illegible] provisions &c 3339.16.9
Actual Expenses 22359.14.6 –

Received from May to 1756 May

Credit	
Balance [illegible]	119449.5
Max May 1730	10597.18.0
Income bills in various [illegible] outstanding &c	22532.17.5
	153015.1.8
	155545.19.1
Int. Interest on 29058.0	2906.6.9
Principal & Interest 400 [illegible]	2895.8.6
Impost	792.4.6
Excise [illegible] &c	1099.1.1
	175682.17.11

Payments

Castle William 594.10; 717.5.6; 626.7.1; 124.15.8.
Eastwood. 3800.00 and 514.96; 250.0.0; & more.
Agents Pay 1500. [illegible] 900
Gov. voyage &c Eastwood 408.1.2. 5 Judges 750
[illegible] 1155 [illegible] 4115.12
[illegible] 350 [illegible] 270 [illegible] 106.
[illegible] 90. [illegible] 20
Other expenses of Gov. Eastwood 1107.10
Agent in England 1503.1.1
[illegible]
Tinch house at Stace 293.10.6
[illegible] 90.0.6 [illegible]
Expenses of Gov. journey & [illegible] 111.6.5
Entertainment day of Gov. landing 77.1.2
[illegible] 46.15.5
[illegible] Day 11.7.2 [illegible] 1901.0.9
[illegible] 10 l. [illegible] 1500 l.
Goods sold for lower to support [illegible] 2953.12.9
[illegible] 195
[illegible] 180.8.9

Total expenses [illegible]	53032.10.2
Bills [illegible]	29193.11.6
Outstanding Taxes	10420.9.11
Do of 50 000 loan	1107.4.0
Do of 60 000	59258.10.0
Do 4 percent interest	2450.9.10
Bills on hand for Taxes &c	40220.11.8
	175682.17.11

There was an increase Eastward; much increase for agents. and an increase in several things.

Received of Collr. 1731 to 1732 -

Outstanding	13420 . 9 . 11
Tax collected 1731	11947 . 6 . 0
	22367 . 15 . 11
Bills in commissioners hands	103036 . 6 . 6
Interest on 59454.10	2370 . 6 . 9
Excise & fines	3307 . 6 . 10
Interest on 100000	1575 . 15 . 2
Principal of do	10370 . 15 . 1
Impost	4063 . 5 . 0
Excise	686 . 13 . 5
	147678 . 4 . 8

Payments.

Gov. Belcher 5400 £.
Finances Arrears, Equal 800 £ 1470 . 10
Allowing Sheriffs commissions 128 . 19 . 7

Difference arising from the Sums mentioned in letter.

The actual expenses as have given but not half have appeared 1676 . 16 . 8
Outstanding of Tax collected May 1731 - 11168 . 7 . 2

Year 1731 1733. Collected

Received 1733 May to 1734 May

Bad debts outstanding brought forward May 1733	13976 . 7 . 0
Some Outstanding	7987 . 10 . 0
Tax collected 1733	21964 . 3 . 0
Bills in commissioners hands	140005 . 2 . 4
Interest on 59454	2365 . 17 . 0
Excise &	4167 . 9 . 7
Interest on 100000	615 . 3 . 8
Principal of do	2454 . 19 . 8
Impost	5103 . 11 . 6
	175716 . 14 . 9

Payments.

2 & 3 years [illegible] expenses

Actual Expenses	6722 . 2 . 0
Outstanding of Tax	9195 . 18 . 0
Do of Impost	7 . 16 . 0
Do [illegible]	57906 . 5 . 1
Do [illegible]	2804 . 2 . 5
Bills received for taxes &c. Inland	28930 . 18 . 0
Do Do in hand	8488 . 0 . 5
	175716 . 14 . 9

Auditor & Treasury

Expenses 1733. 1734

Geo Bolton 8000 £ for clothing all Indians &c 1 [illegible]
Josiah Willard, secretary expenses 1024.6.0
Treasurer 3 years 10.10.0.0
Speaker 55.12. Clerk 160.0.0
[illegible] for landing [illegible] office in Kit [illegible]
Eastward to Casco Bay 100 £
Doorkeeper 260. Gov's Coach house 270
Chaplains &c. Pres. [illegible] Sheppard 1020
Reing & Gov Burnet 2000 £
Repairing Court house &c 1088.6.4
Lighthouse keeper 41.5. Making & signing bills 207.18.4
Judges 2000 £. Sheriffs keeper 173.9.7
Sheriffs Bridge 300 £. Sheriffs Office 600 £
Gentlemen with Governor Belcher 486 £ &c
Mr Moor & Belcher 110 £ & 70 £
Connecticut Line 100 £
Treasurer Wells expenses 1110 £
Expenses 1728. [illegible] Sandwich 62
Allowance Governor Burnet 469.19.6 + 200.1.5
Disbursements at Casco Fort Richmond 154.8.4
Furnish Lieutenant Indians 2710.0
Expenses about Pirates at R. Island
Wood for hunting & [illegible] 650 £ &c
Public Entertainment &c 261.5.1
Mercatto Lieutenant Indians 114.17.6
Entertaining Indians 33.9.6
Dentine do 3.1.10
Entertaining do 208.18.5
Entertaining Committee &c 62.6.0
John Hobbins to expense and Lieutenant Indians 128.9.10
Entertainment in Feathers Days 339.9.0
Expense of Commissioners with Indians 314.15.9
Entertaining Committee &c 162.14.5
Stephen Packer, Edward Hindal, Jos Lecombe
Chaplains at Fort Richmond & Kennebec 9.0.0
Laying out & Clearing lots for Inhabitants at Dim 348.1.5
Do Clearing & [illegible] 55.9.1 Do 12.10.0
Castle, Barbados, Province Land
Laying out & Town Westward
Brunswick 496.10. Harpswell 634.9. Castle 7943.5.0
Fort Strong 833.9.10. Fort Richmond 2310.10. Saco 173.5.9
Mr. Kellogg's expense to Mass July 17 [illegible] 277.2
to Aug 1733.
Chaplain Gorham 161.5. Lieutenant Gorham 1363.17.10
Do 1731 to 1734 481.0.8
Expense Castle 1200 £. Attorney Gen.
Unpaid disbursements 4593 £.2.

Additions to Treasury

Account 1734 May 2 1795 May

Credit ——— 126.769.34

Payments

Eastward, Brunswick, Saco, Fort Edward, St Georges River, Fort Pownall.

Expt for billeting & Co at Fort Dummer Dec 1733 to July 1734 ——— 582.15.2

Cash 3400 repaid. 728.15.3: 745.16.3:

Boats for my Indians 37.0.6. + 7.10. Agent 6.600

Clothing, provisions &c 3953.14.9. Cleaning Prisoners

Election dinner 85.14.3. Assembly Contingencies 38

Expenses Canal Bounties Act 30. 45.1.5 + 200.0.0

Expenses from a letter 14.17.2. Grain Corn Lime 45.4.7

Edward Allen, Dr. for sundry articles 22.2.0

Several charges in Provincetown

Powder 9.0.0. Writing for Gen. Court about 100£

Stationery 100.0.0. Ind. Affairs Committee 40.18.9

Seal & engraving 8 dollars 172.11.5 Stipends 1141.

Iron rails for Province House 100£

Working Engine bills of credit 473.12.7

Building castle barge 171.13.6

Chaplains 40£ Clerk of house 160

Actual expenses ——— 32483.19.3

Outstanding of Taxes loans, interest &c 72263.31

Bills for taxes &c on hand ——— 22022.10

126.769.34

228 Adelitions to Treasury

Account of 1735 — 1736, Mr. Allen.

Credit 138267. 12. 1

Payments

£

Constitution 3502. Boston Hosp. 78: 153: 800;

Saco, Fryeburg, Brunswick, Richmond, St Georges

Hay Instruments & provision &c 4191.5

Wharf at lighthouse 116.13.0 Commissioners Dedum 11.8.9

Entertaining Committee of Genl Court 114.12.4 & 97.3.8

Powder house, magazines

Paid for charges — Judge bills Salaries 152.6

Repairs at Lighthouse 385.6.5

Remuneration of Commissioners 175.14.7. Dedum 81.6

Boston & Hancock 39.4.6. Immigration

Provisions & arms for Powder house 342.6.6

Signing & inspecting bills 56.12.8. Collection bills 104

Secretary 250. & 107. Treasurer 175.

Gov. Hollis 960. Speaker 0.8. Clerk of House 160

Representatives 50. Chaplains 40. Clerk & Sec 140

Committee, to lay out Townships 1200

Mass. 136.) Election dinner 96.12.5

Public entertainment in Council chamber 85.18.6

Actual expenses 40.488.0.6

Outstanding Treas. warrants, Interest 73.523.13.2

Bills rec'd in taxes & on hand 24.455.18.5

138267.12.1

Committee call the payments 36.246.15.2.

" " Outstanding — 73.523.13.2

" " Bills in hand. 28.647. 3.9

138267.12.1

* N.B. Tho' the sum of disbursements make the sum of the other side not equal — to be paid as soon as there shall be a supply

Deletions to Treasury

Account of Mr Hoyt. 1736 May & 1737 May

Credit — 153.571. 13. 9.

Payments.

Sundry. Richmond Fort, Brunswick, Georgetown, Wadsworth.
Permanent Stock, this preceding year.
Expense Light House 150 Lamp & Light House pr 50.50.50.50
Signing Bills, 152 Repairing Court House 35.18
Salt expended 311. 9. 6 — Commissioner
Agent in England 800. & 160 £
Light House Keeper 120. Repairs 125.

Lib. of Disbursements bill of disbursements — 4191.3.4

Castle 1135; 600; N.T.
Building Committee 37.4.1. Printing Laws
Provincial house & stable
Judges of Sup. Court 46.13.4. Clerk of Court 53.6.8
Building Indians 35.4.0.

M.S. 136 Expense celebrating Prince — wks Hospitals 65.13.11
Sundry at Proclamations — Stamp & Seal year expired
Courthouse 46.13.4. Marshal's Salary
M.S. 136 Fees Diamond Gov. Council 75.11.4
Mr Dwight building Hospital — 35.68
Secretary 50. & 53.6.8
Building Hospital on hand 200 £
Repairing Powder 16.3.4. Signing bills 40 £
Agent in England 266.13.4
City disbursements 1406.5.4.
Accounts to Hospitals & other Debts 56.3.4
Gov. Belcher 3000 £ O.T.

Actual expenses in Old Tenor ~~[illegible]~~ 24581.17.3
(Out late Treasurer's bill O.T.)
~~Outstanding Taxes~~, Loans &c 19.4.4. 9.11.
Bills on hand rec'd for Taxes, Impost 43.932.13.5
147939.0.7
Actual expenses in New Tenor 5632.13.2
153571.13.9

Actual Expense in Old Tenor after deducting
Late Treasurer's bill & breaking year
That is only 13 years of New Tenor 20390.11.11
Actual Expense — 5632.13.2

He was charged of 24581.17.3. O.T. } by Com— —
5632.13.2. N.T. }

Treasury Accts 1737 – 1738

Credit — 250738.9.11

Payments

Gov Belcher 1000£ Entertainments as usual at Hospital 1000 Repairs of Commodore
W. Hirculdsen Jr. Sexton 9000£ old T. 20.15.2
Commodore Rt Park & Albany — 144.5.4
Alexander & Colson Medicine — 33.6.8
Commodore Diam 10£ Eight Agents at 16 — 500
Commissioners Board 400.
Gov Belcher, Colon Lewis 33.6.8 Earth
Stipends 61£ Signing 20000 bills N.T. 124.3.9
Copying bills 1.6. 183.1.8
Prof. Burnet 16.6.8 Chaplains — 13.6.8
Doorkeeper new & old Salisbury — 43.6.8
Fort Holyoke 400£ Lieut Gen hundred 30£
Smith & minister at Hatfield — 140
Treasurer Salary 280£ in 50£
Judge Sup Court 450£ Secretary 50 extra 30
Clerk of House hundred at Salisbury 63.6.8
Premiums on hemp & flax raised Year 1649.4.2
collection over Treasury 5476.8.6
Clerk 381 O.T. printing in N.T. 107.0.0
Binding Town & Repealed bills — 17.18.4
Commissr. in signing bills 107£ 14.3 & cost 250.
Commissr. Rd. 147.3.4 in Stock 10.16.8
Electors House Rep. 20.19.10 Pr. & Sam 25.1.5
Expences & exercise attending Gov & Council 4.10.0
Entertaining Committee of Court on business 30.14.0
Ditto in Council Chamber 14.9.5
92.10.5
Hospital 400£ towards Sick & wounded
Workmen Pursuant Gen as usual
Repairs & buildings & improvements & 129.8.9
Housekeeper 97.4.12 Printing many bills
Agents in England 3680.

Balance in Treasurer

Actual expenses in New Tenor 22481.9.1
Outstanding Expenses in Stock — 88428.14.10
Discount bills O.T. Current — 90385.14.2
add Actual Expenses O.T. 1.3216.6 } 119.14.7
" " New T. 86.18.1 }
201355.8.6
Discount Bills in hand not entered to 49383.9.8
Gratuities 559.17.6
250738.9.4

Bills in hand on 29683.19.8 O.T.
19899£ ... Old T.
49383.0.8

Held by the Treasury

Year 1738 & 1739 May [illegible]

See forward 241

Account 1739 — 1740 Missing

See Mar No. 2.

Account May 1740 & May 1741.

	Old Tenor	New
Credit —	96795.13.10	6646.8.9

[illegible] powder

Payments

Castle & barracks [illegible] Quarter house 68.3.4 [illegible] 1379.5

Keeping powder house 72.5.1 —

Postage to Indians 460.13.6 & 477.9.0

Gratuities for scouring [illegible] 110.1.1

Entertainment Gov. & Council [illegible]

Do Commissioners [illegible] 155.5.11. & 37.10.3

Subsidies 1739 May Jersey 5671. 9000.0.0

Do 1740 May Sum 2338.5.5

Do 1740 Sept do 970.11.0

Companies of Volunteers.

raised

Pay subsistence	8840 £
Provision bought for Expedition	6000
Cartage & transport to do	2000
Sum — Government	5138.6.3
Paid Gratuities that served with Expedition to provide shoes for their relations & Companies	500.0.0
	17478.6.3

10 of them marched who had been [illegible] for their relations — Apparently 10 Companies raised.

Purchase of vessel to guard Coast 6500.0.0

Council expenses 97.1.0.

Ammunition [illegible] 1198.0.6

All expenses for garrison were Cost [illegible] 3980.0.0

Jos. Hedley & Co. Accounts [illegible] 1361.1.6

Carriage [illegible] 6791.12.2

11 638.9.0

Judges 1500. & 80 on their going to Kentucke.

[illegible] 1405.19

Bills found in house 1.2. Charge to Detachment 100

Expenditure & exp. 350. Rep. of Duty 50 £

Chaplains 600. [illegible] 420 Clerk of house 140

Small pay [illegible] 287.10. Gov. Belcher 3600 £

Doorkeeper 225. Speaker of house 31.1.0

Provisions snow for guns, stores &c 3800

Stationery 217. Counsel 257.2.6

Map of state 1710. 272.5

Cost [illegible] 350 £

40 30 — 1900

1740 1741 — Expenses on Account.

Muster Bill of Provincial Troops on Account £48
Pursuant for Do 1000

Joseph Willard Esq at Port Royal
from May 1740 732.18.11
Goods 95£ Subsistence 40
Posting a Government 85.8.3
Coasting Sloop 1740 605.12.6
Commissary for filling out the Transports 167.0

Charges and all here part time off.

Victual Expenses as per accounts
on passing, in old Tenor 76067£
or in New Tenor 25536£

Every Expense year.

Warrants received May 1741 to May 1742

Credit Old 37202.1.11 New 12459.16.4

Payments

Provincial Sloop 450 Penal expenses
Com. to wait on Gov Shirley 150£
& Eastern Ports 1268.16.8
Sloop Hobby 337.11.5. Old Tenor (see other book.

Last Year following
Blockhouse Gondois 185.1. Lodges Cont 800
Sentry 210. Sentry 195. Pub Wharf 125
Blockhouse Lyman 90. Pub Dunning 0
Door Keep 15. Lighthouse 40
2 Chaplains 220. Clerk 6 [illegible] 300£
Blockhouse Moon 33.8.1. [illegible]
Provincial Sloop 148.21 Repairs [illegible] 39.5.4
Rhode Island 741.6.0 " Do " 87.3.4
Subsidy credit 150£ Cont. Transport Island

Military Expenses Eastward
and in Province Sloop
and Westward J. Willard 1178.6.4 } 6370.5.4

Cutting out & Transports
Subsistence and Lodging
Do Salaries in Cuba Expedition } 2942.10.10

Gov Belcher 224.6.1 Gov Shirley 470.11.8
Council 483. Repr. Mar 1740-1. to April 1742. 1494.0.6

1741-1742 Continued.

Entertainment — Council Chamber 11 public nights 9.4.6
Several, public 690.8
Do — Council Chamber 3 pub. nights 29.18.0
Do

All preceding accounts — Last Emission 19149.13.4
Bills of last E. Outstanding 6 balance 9458.12.3
9258.6.8

Clerical expenses — Old Tenor 3337.11.5
Do Do Last Emission 19149.13.4

Account 1742 & 1743
Account 1743 & 1744

Account 1744 May to 1745 May
Last Emission
Credit Old Tenor 9879.15.10 Last Emission 20.10.2.7 18.65.14.11

Payments.
Earth Works East, West Islands & Provisions 1319.14.4
Do Islands & Provisions 1975.8.5
Do Soldiers, Indians, provisions, Stores & 1270.18.3
13715.17.2

In above are 6075£ for provisions; Soldiers & Transports Royal 1125£
Indians 18 Nations Lost large sums; see the book
Indians to Albany Dist 20.11.10
Gardner Wright (Boston) Entertainment 10.0.11
Hire of Horses for Canawaga Indians 10.13.10
Springfield & Spotsylvania & Lame Indian 13.8.5
Persons & Travel & hands with Indians 35.3.0
Do Do Do Suffolk Agent Thompson 15.10.3
Boston Agent 339.14.4.

Printing, Repairs 162£ Small pox in Boston 238.7.8
Signing bills 50£ Provincehouse 25. Lighthouse 150£
186
Expenses 3 public nights in Council Chamber 44.16.5
Do Do 23.17.1

Chaise Passage Commissioners
Fortifications on West Frontiers 611.2.1
Jacob Wendell, going to Albany 100.0.0
Total Martin's 1663.13.4 Do Governor 1263.0.4
Election Sermon & Repairs 29.18.1
Candles for Province House per the night 13.11.10
Money changed Castle

Mass 108

234 A. Colden to Treasury

Expenses 1744-1745 — continued

Geo. Shirley 1440£ Counsel 316.2.
Stipends of Agent Kilby 314.10 & 700
Exp. 1048.15.6 Commissary 2802.17.6
Entire Check — do; abroad Stores 1968.8.8
other Vessels —

Wolcott Counters — 8 Captains & Cos. (see other book.
Boston 800 — Commissary Williams
Mess. 979.5.6 Beaj: Wood Expenses 44 St.
Colden to Clinton Frontier Capt John Stevens
Counsel 377.2.6 Provisions in Expedition 1000
Agent to New York 50£
Bounties to Colonel Soldiers for Exp. 6050£
Provisions for Exp. 15.0; 595.415; 5000£
Hardware & Mill. for Exp. 1750 Stores 5000£
Blankets 100£ Blanket & 9/5
Subsistence. Transport
Lt. John Soldiers Bad money to enlistmen
Capt. Joseph Dwight — do — do

All expenses in the Expedition exp. 29969.8.9
Purchase of Ships to protect the Trade 1960.0.0
and Warlike Stores for Expedition 11010.

Judges Supreme Court 500£. Pensions Hospital 200
Pensioners Expenses 5 Dr. Wells 5 100
Treasurer 160£ 0. Clerks 10
Stipends 30.0.0. Trading Bills of Credit 307.10.8
Money borrowing do do 266.2.9
Lighthouse 100£. Overseers Poor & Hospital
do 111£
Mess. 416.12.6

Expedition expense — building, wages, Stores, & various things not specified but put down "for service of Exp." 33.198

All preceding Ordinary expenses 117430.7.9
as Sartelmissein.
about 68.000£ for Expedition.

Account 1745-1746 ensuing.

Additions to Treasury

Mass. 2-109

	Record of Allowance May 1746 to May 1747	
	Debt.	Credit.
	9872.15.10	10746.5.7
		245063.3.0

Payments.

Arrears under Admiral Warren for Sea-Service.	4682.9.6
Soldiers Garrisons	32435.7.5
Defence of Province	68000.0.0
Canada Expedition	37391.19.2
Louisbourg	7541.5.1
Repairs of Canal	391.5.0
Contingents	2848.4.0
Regimentals	3481.9.3
Ordinary Establishment	17221.19.5
Actual Expenses	

On Western Frontier.

Capt. Eleazar Melvin Co. Soldiers were billeted at Stockbridge & Sol. Col. Woodward sent some Soldiers to Stockbridge — 10.9.3.

Samuel Williams billeted Co. Soldiers 240.17.6
" Soldiers (out service) 93.10.7

Capt. Ebn. Williams, billeting Soldiers 25.18.0

Capt. Solo Wood & Co. Western Frontier 94.5.0
June 7 to July 21. 1746

Capt. Eleazar Melvin & Co. May 5 to July 27 1746 242.6.11

Capt. Joseph Brown & Co. on West Frontier June 7 to July 19. 1746. 177.7.0

Capt. Phen. Stevens & Co. March to Sept. 1746. 315.19.9

Ebn. Williams Lieut. Subsisting a scout 23.11.4

Co. Do billeting Co. Soldiers 10.5.0

Do. Do. 34.7.10

Do. Do. 35.5.0

Man. Frigate. Exchange & bills 210 £ 116.4.8

Capt. Daniel Payne & Co. Guard on W. Frontier 165.10.0

Money expended Rum Lymen for Agents Thomson 13.0.6

Surveyor Dist. cost & large Ovens.

Gov. Shirley 1900 £ Gen. H. Gooch 60.

Justices Court 650 £ Per Holyoke 144.

" Chandler 146 " Bourkefer 60.

Other companies on Western frontiers under Capt. Edward Hartwell, Saml. Skeff, Ebn. Brown, Ebn. Ingersoll, Saml. Mack, Jos. Allen, Wm. Dennis, Ebn. Wilder, John Stevens, Wm. Abbot, James Stevens, Jno. Ross, Ebn. Lawrence, Benj. Rolfe

Then are all that [illegible] with the above except Capt. Willard & Capt. Dennis are on Olin's book.

Addition to Treasury.

Expenses 1746 1747 relative to "the Alarm".

6 Captains & Companies served a short time "on the Alarm". New-Hampshire

" Mass 1.p.7

8 more Captains & Companies served "at the General Muster with the alarm" The Expense of these (Jan 1747) was 2500 £.

New-Hampshire

Great expense Eastward

Capt Elyab Williams served westward 29.7.

250 £ sent to Col. Goldwin for such Indians as shall go westward

Canada Indians & French

Eleazer Hunt Sale, among such soldiers 11.19.7

8 more Captains & Companies served "on the Alarm". 30 & 60 £ each

Many charges for sick soldiers.

68 Captains in the Alarm — see Douglass, Mass. 1.7
30 more on next page. & 15.

Additions to Treasury

Messrs 109.

Account May 1747 to May 1748

Credit ——————— 147799. 2. 0.

Payments	
Ord Debenture	42963. 4. 1
Paid by warrants	16917. 5. 3
Grants	12352. 4. 5
Reformed pay	4418. 5. 0
Navy Establishment	3172. 4. 10
Contingencies	794. 19. 6
Louisbourg	4936. 4. 4
Actual Expenses	84[illegible]. 5. 11. 15. 5

p 236

30 more Cattleans Rangers that served at the General assembly on the alarm £1350
(probable same as preceding year) about 45 £ each.

10 more Companies of the alarm about 480 £
5 more Some Captains men are town twice in the alarm accounts.

Capt Jonathan Wellard. Med Winter June 22 to July 22 1747 } 67. 2. 0

Capt Ebenezer Alexander, bringing & subsisting a French prisoner Cornwallis & Ch. Lynch 125. 11. 0. Capt Jonathan Lane 172. 10

Capt Alexander Malcom, enlisting soldiers to go after Indians } 25. 0. 0

Capt John Stevens subsisting 190 soldiers on their march to western Frontiers } 39. 15. 10

Capt Thos. Cheney, billeting Soldiers W. frontier 57. 5. 4

Capt Ephraim Goodwin, Messenger to Canada. 119. 16. 6

David Field for men who went from Deerfield to Shattuck's fort } 3. 2. 0

Capt Barbeck Scalps 305 £ paid by Capt. Bradbury. (Capt Nathan Wellard & Ebenezer Hinsdale sub. Commissaries three years service 75 £

Bounty for 50 men to be paid by Capt Murphey 1466 25 £

Billeting Canada soldiers, various sums.

Provisions guest sums. 7000 £ + 4500 + 4500 + 3500

Committee at Middletown 98. 15. 9. Sam. Wells & others Massachusetts frigate, seizing. Castle large sum £500

Bounty [illegible] soldiers march — Transports 2 sent to England 250. Victuals in Bristol [illegible] Purchase of provisions & stores in Charlestown 150 £

Expenses 1747 1748 continued
Commissary Wheelwright 1750 400 £
Do Dep. Canada Exp. 300 £
Gov Shirley 1900 £
Capt Pierce Stamps for gen services 12.10 d 0 18 £
Mostly at Governor's House 801.7.5
Committee for signing bills 156.0.0
Several vessels in service
Selling Capt Melvin Co 941.11.0
Council 894 £ Senate addl 2175 £
Several bills for bills brought forward
Pres 46 £ Ke 350 £ Minutes Provincial 255
Justices Dep. Court 1000 £ Treasurer 350
Paid Governor's House Coal & Wood Mentioned
Doorkeeper 35 £ for half year
John Wheelwright Commissary 1750 400
Do 1751 400
2 Chaplains 100 £ Deputy Paymaster 75
Clerk of House 100 £ Council 40.0.0
Messrs Rice Chandler & Perkins, Do - gilt Paper 16
Mass. 431 Committee for bills Mortgage & order 769.17.1
Chaplain at Castle 95 £ Stipend 75.5
Wolves, Bears, Wild Cats &c 960.5
Representatives 3 sessions viz 1948.5.0
Waiting in Sec. Office 103.9.
Doorkeepers 139.5.5 & 1 Stringer 18.10.4
John Beamon, Sam Dennis & Jonathan Hilling on
Mediterranean at Wm. III. 9.1. Christian 30 £
1 Sick Stringer at Springfield 9.10.3. 1 at Hopkinton
Provisions — Alewives & fishing
The building brought at Charlestown for a
powder house was a Stone windmill
914.8.8. addeed.
Allowed to rebuild Court House 100 £ 350 £ 24
Sheriffs Dinner 1747 83.11.6
Dr Sylvester Gardiner, holding & setting such forth 89.13.3 4
Hospital at Rainsford Island Smallpox &c
expresses costumed
&c

1 Captain added to the alarm —
Capt Jos. Miller Ho. Springfield unpaid
for sewing on the alarm 50.7.0

Additions to Treasurer's account May 1748 to May 1749

Mass. 2.113

Credit 20637.15.4

Payments

for defence	42.367.15.0
Fro Establishment	4091.11.10
Canada Expedition	2060.0.0
Commissary Stores	25000.0.0
Agents	10942.0.0
Representatives	3572.17.6
Contingencies	787.19.2
Total expenses	88110.6.0

Governor went to Albany accommodation on his journey 125.0.0

Maj. Eph. Williams } all of Stockbridge bills
Capt. Jonathan Ashley } & bills.

Henry Dwinnon Esquire Mass. Treasurer 1373.

Capt Humphrey Hobbs billeting Soldiers 140.7.6
Dr. Joshua Lee for medicines 19.5.0

Capt Humphrey Hobbs. W. Frontier 4.6.0 1748
the lead stars of Fr Willard 165.3.5 } 70.17.7

Capt. E. Malvin and the West Frontier
Mont 26 to from 13 1748 & from Sept. to 36 t.
Stoops, Bags &c. Costs and mainten and
carry expenses of Castle. Capt Hobbs 30 to 9.00

John Brown billeting Canada Soldiers &c 23.16.1

Col. Ephr. Williams was Commissary in
Hampshire, & had command for Co. also

Capt Thos. Bostwick, Scouting west 58.7.5
Capt Jona Willard " " " 98.5.11

Capt Humphrey Hobbs & Co Oct to Dec 1748 60.1.0
Co " " for stars 6.5.5
1749. Do " Do. Oct to April 1749 314.8.4
billeting Bills 250 £ rent
Mem Lyman for Agents Thompson & Strangers 14.19.6
Printing 914 £
Col. in Council chamber 15 £. Resolution 17.19.3
Fitting Court House 1500 £ 1500
Bedding 294.4.19 £ 294.4.19
Commissioners and Officers at Albany
Do " " " 1714.3.8

A Delineation to Treasury

Expenses 1748 1749 continued
Secretary Willard, for Clerk last year 20 £ & 25
Thos. Taylor & others petition 3 years 112.0.3
Penny Pepper 80 £ Cornelius 40 £ year
Prudence Hedges 50 £ Elizabeth 120 £
& Wheelwright Corey Gen. 120 £ Sarah 120 £
Sec. Willard 200 £ Lighthouse 108.10.1
Treasurer 350.
Rent Westhaven year: to Landlord
& Mr. Greenwood 25 £
Council at 4 sessions 1054.12.6
Rep. at 4 sessions 357.10.6
Gov. & Council Election bill 105.13
Stipends 46.15.0.
100 Cows & Heifers 247.17.0.

Account 1749–1750 — Missing

Account 1750 1751
Credit — 158194.14.7

Payments.

Goods	1038.7.9
Defence	3079.0.4
Ministry	1505.3.1
Council & Reps	1717.18.0
Commissary	1800.0.0
Boats & Men	237.4.7
Actual Expenses	8879.19.9

Sestowed. Hatfield, Hardwick, George Fort.
Lt. Gov 300 £ Jonathan Willard Sheriff Clerk 40 £
Indian Chiefs at Falmouth 96.5.4
Indian Chief for Interest 13.6.8. Penny 84 £ 15 £
Cows Westhaven Interest
Boston Poor 151 £ Signing Sundry bills 40 £
Presents to Indians 55.7.2 & 76.13.4
Keeping Captive Indians 25.19.3. Sergt. Willard 100
Sick Poor Boston 104.13. Relief at Kennebec 101 £
Light House Boat 39.16.9. Alexander Agent Norfolk 104.2
Printing for House 76.13.6
Council 2 sessions 290.8.0. House 2 sessions 987.10
Indian murdered at Wells — not since expense

Treasury

Receipts as collection Journals of the House May 1738. to May 1739

Outstanding Dues, Commutation	88,478.12.10½
Arrears 1738 tax	14,074.16.6.3/4
Excise	57,014.10.0.00
Paid on 100,000£ loan	6010.19.11.0.0
Fines	7.11.00
Impost	331.13.1.00
Paper Credit & arrears	183.7.9.0
Of Col. Dwan's bills	10,093.5.00
Of Commissioners for many bills	344.6.8.4
Paid back	14.18.0.00
	22,455.12.5.4
Balance of tax account	19,899.1.00
Do	165.10.03

Mass. 2.132

Old tenor 171810.7.7
New tenor 43900.4.10

Payments — in New Tenor 17,604.26

Outstanding	3,919.16.4.5.00
do	13603.9.1.00
R. Land, for taxes &c	29,145.17.3.0
do — do —	7692.19.3.0
Bills	37,184.17.6.00

1749 Aug. 3 G. Court say Treasurer issued warrants in June for 75,000£ tax & set polls at 19/6, same as 91,000£ tax. He is directed to recal warrants & issue new ones with a proportional poll tax. Poll tax was altered to 16/1. Another tax was talked about, but seems not laid.
Enfield fined 25£. Suffield 30£ for not sending Rep.
1750 May. Burnfield fined 10£ Suffield 16. Enfield 13.
Tax put off till fall — House refuse to lay a tax. Council are strongly for a tax. & Gov Phips also accommodates a moderate tax.
1750 Oct. Lt Gov P. again urged a Tax. Debt increasing, &c. House declined — determined to borrow.

246

248

State Taxes

1797 Fund		$ 133.381.53
Dec.	Exp	10 368.—
		143.749.53
1798 Feb 4		143.381.53
	Rep	8.560
		151.941.13

Numbers of Taxes.

p.255, 257. Tax of March 1779 called 1st State & Continental Tax
p.255, 257. Tax of June 1779 " 2d do. 1st do. "

p.255 Tax of March 1782 Number Continental Tax No 1
p.253. Tax of 1782 " do " No 2
p.252. Tax of 1783 " State Tax " No 3
p.253. Tax of 1784 " do " No 4
See No 5. 1786. No 6. 1788, No 7. 1789, No 8. 1790. in Mass. 4.193

From Felt's Statistics p.424. &c

p.255. p.257. The great taxes of 1779 & 1780.

1779. Oct 6. Congress resolved that each state should pay into the Treasury on the first days of Feb. March, April May. June. July. August. Sept & Oct. 1780. its proportion of 15 millions of dollars, or in all, its proportion of 135 millions (9 × 15 = 135.) The share of Massachusetts was $2.300.000 per month (or 2.300.000 × 9 in all, 20.700.000$) In the period appointed, the Ct. Court assessed over 11 millions on the people, besides $72,000 in hard money.

1780 Feb 25. Massachusetts is assessed by Congress for 56 000 hundredweight of beef; 12.126 bushels of salt and 195.628 gallons rum
5,600.000 lbs. beef. 2.925.000 lbs below. both 8.525.000. See Rev. p.88

1780. March 18. Resolve for bringing in 15 millions of dollars monthly repeatedly by Congress, to be continued to April 1781 Such continental bills to be received as specie at 40 dollars for one
New bills to be issued at par, not above 1/20th of the nominal sum brought in to be destroyed.
May 5. Massachusetts ordered an emission of 460-000$ of the new currency, in estimated share
Aug. 26. Congress were in earnest to have the States draw in their quotas of continental bills to be destroyed by a tax, or by exchanging them for new bills at 40 for one
Nov. 4. States to levy a tax equal to 6 millions of Silver dollars, to be paid in specific articles commutable in part, & the residue in gold & silver or bills of last emission
Massachusetts to furnish 16,000 barrels beef at 17½; 2000 bbl pork at 22$; 29.250 hundredweight beef at 8$; 74.576 gallons Rum W.I. 9.750 hundredweight beef at 8$; 13.000 bushel Salt at 3$; at $1⅓ dollar a gallon;
The balance $273.831⅔ dollars in money.

1781. March 16. Call for 1½ millions quarterly for the war by Congress, from the states, to begin June 1. 1781, or 6 millions in a year. Massachusetts proportion of the 6 millions $1.059.863.
July 8. New Tenor bills had depreciated & had been stopped. were taken for state taxes at 17 for one, but were estimated at 4 for 1 of silver in the market.
Nov 1. Tax on boxes & other boxes — & on each coach £5. chariot £5. 4 wheel carriage £3. phaeton £3. fall back chaise 15/. other chaises 10/. sulkeys & riding chairs 9/.

Continental Bills

1782 Oct 21. on Mr Felt states on legislature states, that "30 million of dollars in continental bills had fallen upon the hands of people in Massachusetts, besides much more of the currency of which no return had been made, and which other States should have redeemed"; was this over & above the 11 millions called in in 1780?

State Taxes. — (Copied from State records)

Tax of 3.1783 for indian matters 200000

See p. 250, 257, 253 — " " " Representatives pay 8636 13

" " Fines, & not being represented 2269 10

" " Tax on 3 years & 5 months mentioned 353 6

(Act laid Dec 21 1780 & June 16 & 30. 1781.

" " " " 3 years & 5 mo 20857 5 6

(Amount 20,000 by fines for 3 years, &c)

593430.9 10

Estimated debt for 3 years — 354.412.10

& 5 months — 164 [illegible] 3,886.11 10

Abolishments & Tories — [illegible]

222543.18.0

Some error — 2313.14 5

224857.12 5

Tax amount is called —

There was a tax 1782 to be paid in specie or new emission bills at 1% for one.

There was a gold & silver tax in 1780. See p. 255. & 257

There was a tax May 1781 payable in New Emission at 1% for two. See p. 255. 257

There was a specie tax, Oct 1781 — See p. 255. 257.

Last pitch for more than paid down in 1781. Tax for 1782 has no outstanding New Emission, but paid all due except old emission in 5 years — 01.064.16.6

Three taxes paid down May 1781 & Oct 1781 — [illegible]

Tax of 1784 & 1785. The 140000 was 5 Dec — See p. 250, 253, 257 — when notes issued under act of this State July 5. 1781 & payable 1784 & 1785. — The Cap. paid was in 5 sessions — called 11835.6.6. Treasury says 10831.8.6.

Tax No 5. 1786.

See p. 253, 257

145655. to compliance requisition of Congress 1785

45.784.1.3. for support of Government

29.000.0.0 to pay interest — Consolidated Notes

100.000.0.0. to retire outstanding notes payable

11.001.18.0 for representation tax 1784. 1785. 1786

311.440.19.3 — 5 sessions, July 1784. to Dec. 1. 1785.

Tax No 8 and Tax No 9 — same on the Towns — [illegible] & effect

Hampshire Taxes

Mass. 4. 162. Taxes in Hampshire before the Revolution. Mass. No 4. page 102 has Hampshire tax for 1752. 1753 & 1754. — page 106 has tax for 1755. 1756. & 1757. page 162 has tax for 1761 — Page 164 has 1765. 1767. 1770 & 1771 — Page 163 has 1772. 1773. 1774. & 1775 — Page 119 has 1766 & 1769. — 1751. Fol. 334

Revolutionary taxes of Hampshire are in Mass. No 4. p. 184 to p. 197. & some after the revolution, viz. Jan. 1777. Oct 1777. March 1778, July 1778, March 1779. July 1779 Dec 1779. May 1780. Oct. 1780, June 1780 twice, May 1781. Oct. 1781 March 1782. again 1782. — 1783. — 1784. — 1786. 1789 & 1790

Some towns in 1793. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98.

State Taxes (Copied from State records.

p.251 1782 No 2 (Gen. tax Tax) 200.000 £ — no data between this date, apparently
Polls 16/8

1783. No 3 200.000
Polls 16/8 & 2 Up 8.656.13
Slaves Reps 2 269. 7.10 — 224.857.12.5. Tr. book. Credited August 1782. [p.252, 257

p.250 252 1784 No 4 To pay army notes 140 000.0.0
Up. Reps. 11.035.6.6
(from Nov. 1782 to March 1784) — 151035. 6.6 Tr. book Credited April 1785 [p.252.257

1785 · No tax found

1785 No 5 March 23. — 300.061.11.3.
p.253 Up 11 000.18.0
Reps 1 claim 11.7.10.0
311,440.19 — 311.674.1.3. Tr. book Credited June 1786 [p.252.257

1787 — No tax found

1788 No 6 March 27 63.000.0
Polls 5/5 Up 14.762.1.
Reps 1.334.15.0
Waldo
78.386.16.10

1789 (No 7) Feb. 14 — 32 605, 18.1
Up. 4.839.19.0
Polls 2/5. 200 (add) 00.00.0
37.445.17.1

1790 (No 8) March 3. — 25360. 3.5
Up 4155.12.0
Polls 1/9 (add 47.19.8)
29515.15.5

1791 No 9 March 5. — 25365, 2.
Polls 1/9. Reps 4111.14.0
(add 48.13.8)

1792 apparently no Tax.

1793 No. 10. June 21. 1793. 20,008.17.6,
Polls 10. Up. 13 [illegible]
Reps 3 [illegible] 2.8.0

1794 No 11 June 11 10.000.15.0
Polls 1/8. Up 5 010.6.0
Reps [illegible]

1795 No 12 June 11 149.759.73 — Tax $133.470.56c
Polls 5 [illegible]

1796 No 13. June 11 133.394.86
Polls 25 [illegible] Reps [illegible] — $154.294.36

The tax from 1795 to 1820. was yearly 133.000 dollars & from 360 to 470 dollars more 4.543. based the pay of representatives, Polls 28c 27c & P 14c — 1821. $104.515.89.
1822 to 1845. Has yearly $75.000 dolls. Rep. paid by the state 1829 & after

Boston Taxes. From records.

1773 — 228 £ 0 s : 1773. 2145.5.5 [illegible]
1774 Nov 1018.10.2. 1775 June 1775 July — 176.5179.8.10
1776 Oct 24755.1.6. 1778 March 19920.6.7 July 19920.6.8
1779 March 8.00.1.8 1779 July 11969.1.2; Dec 115018.0.0
1780 May 30,966.00 — 1780 Oct 308,000.0 [illegible] 3960
1781 May [illegible] 1794.0.4. [illegible] 15.5.5. 1781 Oct. 169.0.0.0
1782 March 11.000 1782 02.113.45£. 1783 11.345 [illegible]
1784 (1.10.0) 7974.2.4. 1784 1300 — 20155.6.5. 1785 [illegible] 1364.1.5
1786 [illegible] [illegible] 1787 [illegible] 25.06. 1788 [illegible]

1779 Dec Tax — State Taxes. (copied from state records by me.

Provincial 114£ sum taken out — 924£ + 364 £ this in Hampshire
County & Privileges [illegible] 8.1779 - 12342£ + 1785.6.0. in do.
[illegible] 1779 — 1160.7.0£ ; 23640£ in do
3.4.8.6
Sixpences by [illegible] 1779 [illegible] 1400 in do

Tax 2801081.2.2 —
see Felt. p. 257 — 139486.00 - deduct bounties above
2661595.2.2
108600.0.0. add fines above
p. 255 2770195.2.2 — true amount tax (500£ error somewhere)

1779 March. Tax — The sum ordered was as on opposite page
see opposite & p. 257 295 — viz for Tax & representatives 1.026.806.5.5. yet there was a column of bounties deducted — a column of fines added. The tax bill imperfect but in that [illegible] there was a large amount of bounties deducted, & [illegible] all the amount of fines added.

May 1784 Ingrossed Tax is 62391.0.0. see opposite
see opposite & p. 257 added representatives 5472.8.0
[illegible] fines for 6 mo men 4605.0.0
" fines for 3 mo men 2324.0.0
74795.8.0

Deduct County for 6 mo men.
86395.19.7
Do Do 3 mo men. 54323.1.2.
Do Proportion of 9744.14 (paid 1780) 150465.15.4
224331.12.10
[illegible] 16469.10
(or rather more Earlier) [illegible] 207862.2.0
varies a little from sum opposite.

Tax of March 1782 was from 1500 — The state 11.50 to 1 million; [illegible] 1.307.596 [illegible] [illegible] — to comply [illegible] tax of 200,000 [illegible].

State Tax (Copied from Records.

p. 256. 1775 [illegible] 7000
Polls 5/5

1776 No tax [illegible] following [illegible]
November session 1776. Warrants issued Feb. 7. 1777.

p. 257 1777 [illegible] 1018[illegible] } Total 17,202.3.5½ yr. work (p. 257
Polls. [illegible] 3 20 40 1.0 } or 109,218.[illegible] 3½ Tax rate.

p. 257 1777 Oct 14. 2056624.3 } [illegible] all town or Coll.
Polls 20 Rep. 8883.7.6

p. 257. 1778 [illegible] 254,718.16.11 } Total (p. 257
Polls. 20 Payroll of June 15 1778 } Tax out right } 254,018.8.5 [illegible] 199.11.6 deduction [illegible] the right
Warrants, [illegible] 29.

p. 257 1778 June 20. 254.718.16.11 } Total (p. 257
[illegible] } 254018.8.5 T. book.
119.11.6 [illegible]

p. 250 257 284 1779 [illegible] } Total pages 254. 257
(72 sus. NH) Rep. 12.[illegible] } 978,[illegible].5.8 [illegible]

p. 250 257 1779 July [illegible] } 2,857,[illegible] T. book (p. 257
(10 sus. NH) (Rep. pay includes 32,075.18.6 sus. NH) } 2,8[illegible]

p. 257 284 1779 Dec. 7. 2770095.2.2 } 2793615.6. T. book
Rep. [illegible] 23152.00 } 2793657. [illegible]

p. 250 p. 257. mass. 4. 185 } 1780 [illegible] } 5,6[illegible] T. book (p. 257
warrants sent to Col. May 18.

p. 250 p. 257 mass. 4. 1780 Sept. 2 560102[illegible] } 6,600486.13.4 T. book (p. 257
20 t. poll for continental &c. } this towns are down.

p. 257 Gold [illegible] Tax
1780 June 19. 2,000 } [illegible] [See p. 257.
Polls 5/- Warrants issued in July

p. 257 81.[illegible] } [illegible] 207,785.[illegible].6 T. Book.
Polls 25/ on [illegible] 207863.3.2 } when towns are down.
Sent April Warrants May 8.
Tax without additions & subtractions. [See p. 257 284

p. 257 1781 [illegible] 300000 } 303,634.[illegible]
Rep. 3684.[illegible] } 303616.2.10 Tax assessed (p. 257

p. 250. 257 1782 March 5. 200,000 [illegible]

Felt has these taxes page 174 of Statistics. He has one in January 1781, which is spurious or doubtful.

 Province Tax continued from p. 262

Mayflower
1760 94877.11.0 } whole tax
Rep. 2379.9.0 } 97,345.13
Fine 76.18.0

1761 July 11. 75,000.0.0 } whole tax
polls. 2235.2.0 } 77165.16.0
and 31

1762 June 12. 73000.0.0 } whole tax
Rep. 3264.15.0 } 78447.9.7
Fine 151.13.0

1763 June 15. 50171.19.6 } whole tax
Rep. 1828.2.0 } 52,000.6.
Fine 72.0.0

1764 June 14. 50032.14.9 } whole tax
Rep. 1849.2.6 } 51.881.17.3

1765 June 9. [illegible]
Rep. [illegible]
Fine 145.[illegible]

1766 June 27 40135.3.11½ } whole tax
Rep. 2553.2.6 } 42786.13.5
Fine 98.7.0.

1767 June 23. 40548.5.4 } whole tax
Rep. [illegible] } [illegible]

1768 [illegible] said this year — but
perhaps one was assessed by act of 1767
See Felt's Statistics p. 381. See p 382. no tax

1769 July 15 30306.13.11¼ } whole tax
Rep. 3829.14.0 } 34136.7.11¼

1770 no tax ordered — agreed to hire money Felt p. 383
1771. no tax ordered. House & Gov. disagreed. Felt 384

1772 (see Felt p. 385) } Total 47,500.0.0

1773. (see Felt p. 386.410) } Total 29449.6.0.

This page I copied from State records. Added a little from Felt

1774 May [illegible] 10212.10.0
Rep. [illegible]
add to taxes, ... 346.4.0
19960.9.0

1775 Nov 11. Whole tax 46.000£ } see preceding page 258.
polls paid 575
1776. no tax in Felt in the year. See 1777

State Taxes. From Felt's Statistics.

				Totals
p.255 9/. poll	1777 Jan 27. for 1776. Rep. Fine	£ 101.871.1.2½ / 7.320.17.0 / 46.1.0		£ 109.231.19.2½
p.255 20/.	1777 Oct. 24 Rep. 1776	305.662.14.3 / 8.883.7.6		£ 314.546.1.9
				£ 254.718.16.11
p.255 20/.	17-8 March 13			£ 254.718.16.11
p.255 20/.	1778 June 23			
p.250 255	1779 March 1 Reps (State & continental tax No. 1.)	1.014.422.7.8 / 12.383.16.9	1.026.806.45 some deducted Treasurer's Warrant 978.402.3.8	(p. 254 255
p.250 255	1779 June			£ 2.837.614.12.8½ (p.255
£10.	1779 Dec 7. Reps add. Fines &c subtr. Bounties, out.	2.770.695.20 / 23.452.0.0 / 108.600.0.0 / 139.486.0.0	Felt has 2.801.981.22 / 2.793.647.2.2	(see p.254 255
p.255 Mass. 4.189	1780 May			£ 5.626.580.14.7 (p.255
p.255	1780 June 19. In hand money			£ 72.000. (p.253.255
p.255 20 £ poll	1780 Sept 30			5.601.026.134 (p.255
It is doubtful.	1781. Jan. 18. — of Specie value to redeem bills & pay interest. [Mitchell has it as a genuine tax.]		[not on p. 255. prob. not assessed. Shattuck has it not.	£ 939.075.0.0
p.255. 25/.	1781 May 18 — Fines added & bounties deducted.	300.000	By New Emission. 207.863.3.4	See p.253 274 / to & from 374.795.8.2
25/6.	1781. Nov 1. (or Oct 31) Reps out	300.000 / 3.634.0.6. / 17.17.8		303.616.2.10 (p. 255
16/8.	1782. March 5. Tax for Congress	£200.000.	[No 1. Cont. Tax.	(p. 255
16/8.	1782 — do for do —	£ 200.000	[No 2 " "	p. 253
16/8	1783 March 22. [No 3] Reps Fines. &c	200.000 / 8.656.13	all 224.857.12.5 additions & deductions on p. 252	(see p. 252, 253
11/8.	1784 July 9. Reps add	140.000. / 10.035.6.6 / 1.000	all 151.035.6.6	[p. 252.253
	1785. None in Felt			
25/	1786. March 23. Reps.	300.001.11.3 / 11.001.180	311.004.3	p 252 253
		others added —	all said to be £ 611.880.0.6	
	1787. None in Felt			
5/5	1788 March 27 Reps	65.000.4.0 / 13.262.1.6	78.2625	
2/3.	1789 Feb 24 Reps	32.605.18½ / 4.839.19.0	37445.17.1	
1/9.	1790 March 3. Reps	£25.360.3.5 / 4.155.12.0	£29.515.15.5	
1/9	1791 March 5 Representatives	25.365.2.7 / 4.111.14.0	£29.476.16.7	
	1792. none in Felt			
1 ad.	1793 June 21 Reps	20.008.17.6 / 13.268.06	33.376.180	
1/8	1794 June 21 Reps	40.047.15.0 / 5.020.6.0	45.068.1.0.	

This page was copied from Felt. The same years in Apt. are on pages 252 to 255. Which I copied from State records.

Taxes

1737. July 2. on opposite page: was for grants 1727. 1733. 35 & 36
Tax 44930.1.3. Rep. pay 3825.8.0. Fines 165£ Old Tenor
Payable May 31. 1738. Polls 11/3 each.
Valuation of Stock as before 40s. 30s. 40s. 8s. + 3s for sheep.
Hampshire Tax called 2458.6.3. + Rep. 242.14. £248.14 opposite.

Other Towns Tax - Boston £8100:. Salem 1293.15; Ipswich 1267.10
Newbury 1063.2.6; Marblehead 900; Charlestown 848.16.3: Dartmouth 650.1.
Gloucester 588.18.9; Scituate 556.2.6; Pembroke 525.00; Andover 523.6.3
Kittery 507.00; Bridgewater 506.12.6; Barnstable 505.10.0; Springfield 492.3.9
No more before Springfield — Sherborn (Nantucket) 481.10.

Towns about as Northampton.
Braintree 367.13.9. Beverly 351.11.3. Rowley 341.5. Amesbury 352.10
Watertown 347.12.0 Sudbury 363.11.3. Middleboro 348.11.3

1740. Rep. pay on parchment is 1812.10.8; on Treasury book 1674.17.4

Feb 4 1736-7 There was an order for a Tax of 18000£ including representative pay. O. Tenor. to be laid May session 1737.
Also a tax of 9000£ (no Rep pay) in bills of the new form or tenor, to be laid 1738 and paid by May 31. 1739-
This to be 1 equal to 3 old Tenor. The Tax was therefore proportioned on the towns (~~as above~~) in 1741.
Polls 2/3.

1737 July 2. Tax of 6000£ was ordered; to be levied 1738 and paid by May 31. 1739. New Tenor. It was proportioned on the Towns; Springfield 65.12.6. N.H 46.12.6. Hadley 33.15
Hatfield 27.16 &c. Seems not to have been levied in this form. Polls 1/6. This on parchment. All Hampshire 327.15.6

1737 July 2. Tax of 12,500£ ordered; to be sent out 1739 and payable May 31. 1740. New Tenor. It was proportioned on the towns; Sp. 136.14.4 N.H. 97.2.9. Hadley 70.6.3. Half. 57.18.4
West. 60.13.6. Suff. 76.6.1. Enfield 42.18. Deerfield 38.5.7. Sund 20.1.1
Walth 31.5. Brunf 31.19.7. Somers 20.3 — all Hamp. 682.17.3
Polls 3/1. Seems not sent out in this form. It is on parchment

1738 June 29. Tax of 6000£ ordered — to be assessed 1740 & paid May 31. 1741
Polls 1/6 Proportioned then on towns; Hampshire as above 6000£ & Sheffield 12£ added making 339.15.6. New T.
Seems not levied in this form.

1740 July 7. 80,000£ O.T. bills ordered to be issued; and a Tax of 71,000£ granted for May 1741. to be paid by 31. 1741
Payable in O.T. N.T. at 1 for 3. Silver 10/ oz. in Produce &c.
Seems not to have been assessed in this shape. O.T. was not proportioned — all above on parchment

Taxes

Hampshire 1737		Proportion of £1000 April 1751
Springfield	492.3.9 & 34.16	9.14.5
Northampton	349.13.9 & 450	6.8.11
Hadley	253.26 & 34.16	5.3.0
Hatfield	208.10.0 & 38.14	2.19.11
Westfield	218.8.9 & 47.14	3.17.11
Suffield	274.13.9 & 47.14	5.7.6
Enfield	151.10.0 &	2.17.11
Deerfield	137.16.3	2.18.2
Sunderland	72.3.9	1.14.4
Northfield	112.10.0	1.0.11
Brimfield	115.2.6	3.5.10
Ashfield	72.11.3	2.1.4
Sheffield	0.0.0	3.6.5
	2458.6.3 & 248.14	Elbow 1.4.8
		Pelham 1.1.0
		Bedford 0.14.0
		Goldspring 0.14.0
		Newtown 0.15.8
		Blanford 0.8.10
		Northbury 0.15.0
		56.10.0

Singular Tax. June 27. 1695. Ordered — Polls 4s. each; "Single women who live at their own hand" 2s. each, except those who are poor, &c. All real & personal estate 4d on the £ — Value of real estate to be 7 years rent or income. Handycraftsmen 4d on £ of income. Slaves male & female estimated at 20£ & female at 14£ if not informed. Horse & ox 4 years 40s. cow of 3 years 30s. Sheep 1 year 4s. swine 1 year 6s.

This Tax (called of May session 1695) amounted to 6026.17.8
To be halved; ½ payable Jan 31. 1695-6 ½ May 29. 1696.

1695-6 Feb. Session There was an addition of 2333.9.3
to the above tax payable May 29 1696 Both £8360.6.11.

2681

Taxes under new charter.

p. 404

p. 407 On Parchment — the 9 559. Sept 14. 1694: 3189.4. Mem. 15. 1694-5.

Co — June 18. 1694, on 1/. per poll & 1d on £.

Co — June 27. 1695. on 4/. poll. 2/. single woman. 4d on £

p. 405. Co — 1619 10 Dec 11 1696 — and all the succeeding ones to 1708 inclusive; and all below 1708 except those which have only session to them or other session all with an exact date are on parchment.

The Proportion of Tax on Hampshire towns will be found under "Treasury" & Pecuniary, with few exceptions.

Hampshire Tax	1712 £	do. 1714	1720	1723	1729.	
Springfield	272.0.	— 193.15.6	75.4.1	75.4.1	— 91.14.0 + Rep	51.18
Northampton	120.10	— 149.12.0	— 58.8.10½	58.8.10½	— 65.2.8. + "	52.10
Hadley	157.10	— 112.4.1	34.8.6	34.8.6	— 38.14.8 + "	61.4
Hatfield	136.10	— 97.4.9	28.1.6	28.1.6	— 51.16.0 + "	39.6
Westfield	100.0	— 85.9.9	29.17.4	29.17.4½	— 38.10.8 + "	43.16
Suffield	70.0	— 56.19.10	— 32.17.1½	32.17.1½	— 54.0.0 + "	18.2
Enfield	60.0	— 49.17.3	— 26.0.9	41.0.9	— 38.18.0 + "	17.04
Deerfield	30.0	— 35.12.3	15.19.6	15.19.6	— 20.9.4	
		Brookf	6.0.0	10.0.0	— 47.1.4. Fines	
	1046.10:	780.15.5	Sund. 3.0.0	4.0.0	— 11.2.0. Hadl 29.8.11	
1713 came. Polls 1/9.		Polls 7/6.			Bin 13.6.8. Enfld 19.14.5	
					Pinfld 20.11.	
			309.17.8½	329.17.8½	— North 12.10.8	
			Polls 2/6	Polls 2/6		
			Boston 1090.2.3.		483.6.0	274.10
					Polls 2/8	Sa fine on Hatf & Brookfield in just column

Hampshire 1730.		Rep.	1731.	Rep	1732	
Springfield	91.14.0 +	25.10	91.14.0 +	78.6.	91.14 +	33.0
Northampton	65.2.8 +	38.2	65.2.8 +	60.0	65.2.8. +	26.2
Hadley	38.14.8	Rep 36.6 Fine 29.8.11	38.14.8 +	47.17	38.14.8 +	42.18
Hatfield	31.16.0		31.16.0 +	45.8	31.16.0 +	20.8 - fine 20
Westfield	38.10.8 +	26.8	38.10.8 +	9.0	38.10.8. +	29.14
Suffield	54.0.0 +	38.18	54.0.0	61.16	54.0.0 +	28.16
Enfield	38.18.0	Rep 36.6 fine 29.14.5	38.18.0 +	22.4	38.18.0 +	12.12
Deerfield	20.9.4		20.9.4 +		20.9.4.	
Brookfield	27.1.4 +	fine 20.11.9	gone			
Sunderland	11.2.0		11.2.0		11.2.0.	
Northfield	12.10.8		12.10.8		12.10.8.	
Brimfield	13.6.8		13.6.8		13.6.8	
	443.6.0 :	273.5.1 =	416.4.8 :	324.11 =	416.4.8.	193.10:20
Polls 2/8.			Polls 2/8.		Polls 2/8.	

Hampshire 1734			1735		1736.	
Springfield	183.8.0 +	55.16	320.19.0 +	33.12	328.2.6. +	28.10
Northampton	130.5.4 +	54.12	227.19.4 +	24.6	233.2.6 +	34.10
Hadley	77.9.4 +	90.6	127.11.4 +	30.8	168.15.0. +	26.2
Hatfield	63.12.0 +	22.4	111.6.0 +	20.8	180.0.0. +	26.2
Westfield	77.1.4 +	71.14	134.17.4 +	31.10	145.12.6 +	33.12
Suffield	108.0.0 +	61.16	189.0.0 +	38.8	183.2.6 +	33.12
Enfield	77.16.0 +	49.10	91.3.0 +	11.2	101.0.0 +	10.10
Deerfield	40.18.8		71.12.8. +	37.10	91.17.6	fine 20.0
Sunderland	22.4.0		38.17.0		48.2.6	
Northfield	25.1.4		43.17.4		75.0.0	
Brimfield	26.13.4.		46.13.4		76.15.0	
Somers			45.0.0		48.7.6	
Sheffield						
					1638.17.6.	192.18:20
Polls 5/4.			Polls 7/.		Polls 7/6	

1735 Tax, for grants 1727. 1731. 1733. 1734. & 1735

Boston 1735. 5400 £.

Taxes under New Charter — after 1692

Poll paid			Pounds	
	1692	June session & after	30.000	Warrant all demanded at once
	1693	month's		
2/-	1694	June 18.	2.989.11.8	made from Pounds and 1/. per poll, both called in collection both, but for other
	1694	Sept 14	6.571.8.4	
	1694	October session	4.841.10.0	to be assessed as June 18. 1694. Payable June 30. 95
1/	1694-5	March 15.	3189.4.0	to be assessed as do do. Payable Nov 30. 95
4/	1695	June 27.	3013.8.10	½ tax — payable Jan 31. 1695-6
		do 1	3013.8.10	½ tax — payable May 29. 1696
	1695-6	Feb & May	2333.9.3	in addition to above 2 rates, May 29. 96
	1696	May Session	6340.0.0	in 2 lists: 1 payable Oct 1. 1696; 1 do Jan 1. 1696-7
not rated	1696	Dec 11	9619.10.0	in 2 lists: 1 payable May 30. 1697; 1 " Aug 1. 1697.
do.	1697	June 16	4719.0.0	to be paid Oct 31. 1697.
	1697	Dec 29	6040.10.0	to be paid Jan 1. 1697-8.
	1698	June 27	3049.10.0	
3/	1698	Dec 9	3118.15.0	
2/	1699	July 14.	3079.10.0	see Summary
2/	1699-0	March 13.	3079.10.0	
3/	1700	July 13	6038.2.0	do
3/-	1701	June 30.	6041.9.6	do
3/-	1702	June 23.	6063.14.6	amount taken 11 years £115,139.11.11 s. 1 — see Miscel. Vol. 176
5/	1703	July 31.	11492.0.0	½ Nov 30; ½ May 31 1704
5/	1703	Sept 9	11492.0.0	Payable May 31 1704
10/-	1704	June 24	22613.10.0	½ Nov. 30; ½ May 31. 1704
10/-	1705	June 30	22472.0.0	
10/-	1706	July 13.	22494.0.0	
10/-	1707	June 13	22401.0.0	
10/-	1708	July 2	22986.7.4	
10/-	1709	May Session	22778.7.3	
10/-	1710	June 20	22689.3.9	for taxes granted 1707 & 8.
	1711	May Session	22845.7.3	
10/-	1712	June 9	22648.17.3	for taxes granted 1709
10/-	1713	June 17	22648.17.3	for taxes granted 1709 & 10
7/6	1714	June 25.	16.500.0.0	for taxes granted 1710
5/-	1715	July 30	11.000.0.0	for " " 1710 & 11
	1716	May Session	11051.14.10	
5/-	1717	June 22	11000.0.0	
	1718	May Session	8260.10.0	
1/8	1719	June 30	4010.10.6	
2/6	1720	July 23	6000.17.3	
2/6	1721	June 22	6000.0.0	
2/6	1722	July 3	6232.13.11	
2/6	1723	June 29	6205.15.7½	
5/10	1724	June 17	14000.0.0	
	1725	June 17	[illegible]	
8/4	1726	June 17	20000.0.0	Impost 1722. 3. & 4.
	1727	Oct Session	8278.6.0	& Representatives pay for first time — instructed, in £278.6. tax 6000£
	1728	June 19	8000.0.0	
		Repr.	3912.12	

Province Taxes — continued

Polls		£	
2/8	1729 Sept 24	8280	0.0
	Resp.	4643	16.5
2/8	1730 Oct 2	8040	0.0
	Resp.	2351	15.0
	Fines	240	13.0
2/8	1731 Aug 25	7838	0.0
	Resp.	4109	6.0
2/8	1732 July 7	8087	16.0
	Resp.	4274	5.0
	1733 May Session	7987	16.0
5/4	1734 July 4	16015	16.0
	Resp.	6342	8.0
	Fines	327	16.4
7/	1735 July 3	30699	14.3
	Resp.	2806	7.0
	A Town add.	26	5.0
7/6	1736 July 6	29953	7.6
	Resp.	3135	5.0
	Fine	140	0.0
11/3	1737 July 2	44930	1.6
	Resp	3825	8.0
	Fines	165	0.0
3/3	1738 May Session	13000	0.0
	Resp & fines	1074	16.6
	1739 in June	18000	0.0
	Resp	1674	17.4
	Fines	130	0.0
6/	1740 July 9	24000	0.0
	* Resp	1674	17.4
	Fines	136	13.4
2/3	1741 June (adm. 1736-7)	9000	0.0
4/2	1742 Nov Session	20000	0.0
	Resp	1638	3.0
4/2	1743 June 25	20000	0.0
	Resp & fines	3738	4.9¾
5/3	1744 May Session	25000	0.0
	Resp & fines	2001	14.8
6/3	1745 June 28	30000	0.0
	Resp.	2421	8.6
	Fines	235	0.0
6/3	1746 Nov Session	28499	7.6
	Resp	2442	3.9
	Fines	127	10.0

1747 June 29	Polls 8/4	
Province Tax		39103.13.7
Resp & fines		2878.11.6
1748 June 23	Polls 19/6	
Province Tax		91000.0.0
Resp		4418.5.0
Fines		90.0.0
1749	Polls 41/4	
Province Tax		75000.0.0
1750		
No Tax		
1751 June 21	Polls 57	
Province Tax		30394.8.8
Resp & fines		5290.11.4
1752 June 1	Polls 3/	
Province Tax		25000
Resp & fines		1742.4
1753 June 21	Polls 6	
Province Tax		9000
Resp & fines		1323.5
Sufferings from house		1876.14
1754 June 19	Polls 3/	
Province Tax		18000
Resp & fines		2413.1
1755 June 19	Polls 6/	
Province Tax		36000
Resp & fines		1155.4
Sept 9 Province Tax		18000
Polls 3/		
1756 June 1	Polls 4/	
Province Tax		54000
Resp & fines		3193.18
for Silchester Nantucket		1506.12
1757	Polls 13/	
Province Tax		81000
Resp		3571.15
Silchester, Nantucket		386.13.4
1758 May Session	Polls 13/6	
Province Tax		82190.6.8
Resp		
Silchester		
1759 May Session	Polls 13/8	
Province Tax		94780.0.2
Resp		4434.11.0
to the municipalities of Q.		3715.5.10
Nantucket		300
		703930.0.0

[Continued page 256

* for representatives April session 1759

[2 line put in end here]

Northfield, June 27, 1689. Petition begins with "The tears, fears & groans of the broken remnant at Northfield" shew that we are objects of your pity & commiseration more than we know how to express. "The Almighty hath dealt bitterly with us. A bitter cup of sorrow, blood & slaughter was reached forth to us in the former Indian war. Our place burnt & laid desolate, our people slain & the rest driven away; the town was only left waste but bearing sad marks of divine wrath in that desolation. Since which we thought we saw the Lord calling us to rebuild there was so, & went up under an expectation of 40 families speedily dwelling there. About 25 were come and we in a hopeful way when the divine hand smote us again with an amazing stroke. 6 persons in a moment slain by the Indians last summer, which was astonishment to all the rest. Since which half of our small number have deserted us, yet keep the land which is not their's by covenant till they have dwelt 4 years upon it. Hereby we are reduced to 12 mean families. Our small number in a place so remote exposeth us to the rage of the heathen, as it were, inviting them to prey upon us. Our estates are exhausted by maintaining garison soldiers & being kept from our labors. Our burdens of watching, warding, fencing, highways, &c. for ourselves & them that are absent, overbearing to us, besides all other hardships unavoidable in a new place. Our wives & children (that we say not ourselves) ready to sink with fears. We have no soul food nor see any likelihood of attaining any as we are, but must languish in our miseries. We have none on earth to pour out our complaints to but yourselves. If your hearts feel we prostrate ourselves, leave ourselves with you. If you see meet to order us to throw up all and leave it wholly to the enemies & their insulting, tho' it is hard (we feel it) we would submit. If we stay we could humbly beg if your honors see meet, that those who have lots among us may be assured either to come & dwell on them, or quit them to others that will. And that such as come may be encouraged to have the next lots to those that are now inhabited, and that we may have a minister for our help to order our public occasions in this our weak beginning. &c &c

Samuel Davis
Micah Mudge
In the name of those left at Northfield

(Handwriting of Mr Russel)

Gen Court appoint a Committee to order for Northfield as they shall judge meet, viz — Peter Tilton Esq. Mr Sam Partridge, & Mr Johnson.

[See pages 273 283 296] See Conn & c. Hist. No. 2 page 14. [Minutes at Northfield see pages 139 & 140.

2.64
after Andros. Rep. Dec. [illegible] 1689

Gov. & Council & Court order June 29, 1689 that Maj. John Pynchon, Capt. Aaron Cook Senr. Mr Medad Pomeroy & Mr Samuel Partridge be
p.441 invested with magistratical power to act in any matter civil or criminal, as any one magistrate may do; and are empowered with Mr Ketton to keep County Courts, they, any three of them, Mr Ketton being one, till further order

p.188 re Maquas. July 2, 1689. Vote to improve the Maquas for the destruction of your enemies; and to pay
Mass. 29 6 them 8£ for every fighting man's head & scalp they shall bring in. A present of 50£ to be made to them. A person to be sent to them in connexion with Connecticut
(8£ & 5£ and finally — 10 shillings)

Maj. Pynchon's letter, Springfield July 5 1689
Refers to Indian attack on Cocheco (N.H.)
Says he has given notice to towns about them to be in the best posture of defence (had order to this effect from Gov & Council received July 2) — Says officers are unsettled in some towns — some appointed under former government disquiet, &c. — We are open & exposed to the enemy. It is worth consideration whether it be safe for Northfield people to continue there, they being but 9 or 10 families, & near 30 miles up into the country above Hadley, unless the Council see cause to send men there.
Refers to awful attack on Cocheco again.
Talks about the Maquas — says they are all employed against the French now, &c.

Mass. 3.71. Northampton Militia Officers, several pages.
Medad Pomeroy's letter, Northampton July 18 1689
about order of June 14, 1689 to fill up vacant places of officers in the Training band.
The company chose such officers as are hereafter mentioned. Their reasons were 1st — The Captain (Aaron Cook) which was formerly in commission being removed out of town made their way clear to choose a new one, & so need not speak of things that might be objected against him or his age, and other things acted by him, especially since he received commission from Sir Edmund. Which things were hard to be borne;
2. as to the Lieut. Mr Joseph Hawley, his coming into office — at the first was unit to the companies dissatisfaction

Medad Pomeroy continued

— the Capt. not performing his promise to them, wherein he told them they should have liberty to choose a man to be presented to the court for approval, to be their Lieut.; yet the Capt. on training day gave them no opportunity to deliver the votes which which they were provided, but it was put by to the spring of 1686 by the Captain, when the company thought to choose a lieut (as for Ensign there was one in full power & commission before, though something was said about his removal to Northfield) but the Capt. came into the field with two commissions one for a Lieut. & one for an Ensign. The commission to Lieut Hawley was then delivered to him, though the company then manifested much dislike to the same; but the other commission for the Ens. was not delivered the old Ensign utterly refusing to deliver up the colors to the captain's order. "And mens spirits being at that time in such a heat it was evident it was no season to take the colors away by force". These two men were thus commissioned, & in the obtaining of them, there was not the least advice or consultation concerning them with any of the other military officers, neither with their Lieut. Clark who had laid down his place, nor with the ensign that was still in place. A petition was sent by most of the principal men in the town to the Gen. Court in May 1686 for relief, & the deputy that carried it made application to the Maj. Gen. who made this reply that the thing would be considered by the Court as soon as an opportunity offered, for the court, he said, were not rightly informed, but the next day the change came & the matter fell.

Now when this order came (June 14. 1689) the Selectmen went to Mr Hawley to see when or whether he would call a meeting for examination of Capt. & other military officers, because then they would take that opportunity to choose selectmen & other town officers. He said he would tell them in 2 or 3 days. When that time had elapsed he put off the selectmen with an uncertain answer and was not willing to discourse with them about the matter, & made light of the order, said it was only a rattle to please fools, as if the court sat in council to make rattles to please fools. The Selectmen then called the town together to choose selectmen &c & read to them the order about choice of officers, which the town were glad to hear hoping to be eased of such as they so much disliked. But Mr. Cook being come to town Lieut Hawley made much disturbance in the meeting and opposed the choice of officers as much as possible requiring them to desist from that matter. But the town did generally vote, & among all the votes there were only 2 or 3 for Mr Hawley. The men then chosen were, Preserved Clapp, Capt. } by a very full
John King, Sr Lieut } vote
Ebenezer Strong, Ens. }

Medad Pomeroy — continued. (some abridged all along)

The Inhabitants of Northampton request the Council & Representatives to confirm these offices; and desire me to signify to you the reasons of their acts.

Medad Pomeroy.

N.H. July. 18. 1689.

Medad Pomeroy's 2d letter dated July 20. 1689.

Refers to the other letter — requests something to be done immediately, "for we are in very great confusion". The town appointed Lt Hawley & others to look after the militia till further settlement was obtained from the Court, but Maj. Cook & Lt Hawley & Timothy Baker say they have the sole power of the militia, & grant warrants to press men to go & keep garison at Squakeag Indians being seen there of late; which sending men there seems to be a matter which duty & the man[illegible] require; but we are in such a state that none regards them nor will any obey them, looking on it that Maj. Cook & Timothy Baker have no power at all in. We have intelligence that 50 Indians ~~have~~ set out from Albany 5 days ago with a design for mischief. My request is that some speedy settlement may be made. If the court see not reason to approve the men chosen, yet let them or others be empowered to order the militia in the town. In case the old ones be settled I fear it will be of ill consequence. As for the Captain, he has gone out of town; as for the Ens. he never yet was in office, for for there was no opportunity for him to receive his commission before the change of Government.

N.H. July 20. 1689 M.P.

Aaron Cooke senior his letter dated Northampton, July 22. 1689 (— [illegible] or some single person) he presents "our condition at Northampton" & asks for relief. John King (that never was a deputy & was chosen representative) brought an order for settling the militia, which Col Pynchon says is settled on myself & Lieut Hawley and Ens. Baker, and requires us as the Committee of militia to .... such orders as have come from the Convention, for the safety of the place & the relief of neighboring plantations in distress. Now we

Capt Aaron Cook's letter continued (abridged)

being in the execution of our offices, John King appeareth & says that they have just exceptions against us all three, & refuseth obedience & stirreth up others to do the like: against myself, being removed to Hadley on the other side of the river, where I have married a wife lately, & till she could settle her children on for the college & other in marriage. I have condescended to live for the while with her as a sojourner, not having assurance of one night's lodging in Hadley, but have my house & living at Northampton, and in N.H. I give entertainment to colonels & gentlemen in their travel with lodgings, where my children keep my house, and all my business lies there. On training & companies together there, I give entertainment to the officers of the several companies, but where my wife is, I get only a lodging myself, and I and my children are engaged to keep my wife all her lifetime at N.H. and there I carefully attend all duty to the church, & soldiers for trainings and fortification and the like: but as I was a Major, other towns had constant (guests) & did business for other companies as in my own. But now Mr John King says I am removed, & the order gave them liberty to choose a new captain; and with violence, against the counsel of Mr Stoddard & other gentlemen, proceeded to the choice of a captain and chose a cousin of mine, sister Clapp's son, that I wish were fit for it, & it would soon be quiet. He is no freeman & joins to no church, but a companion with tipplers that would never submit to our wholesome laws respecting the militia; he was a sergeant of our company, but sundry times carried so tumultuously we were fain to discharge him of his office. — Mr Joseph Hawley is my client, who came a scholar to us & was improved in teaching school, & preached on occasion at the neighboring towns, who gave a good testimony of him. So likewise his schooling gave good content, but this King and others by secret plots and acts weakened his hand to his ministerial work; — and being employed in town business, he joined in fining King for bad fences, by which many poor men had great losses; on which King railed on Mr Hawley dreadfully for injustice, and also sinner for punishing him for turning their cattle into the common field before the time, & like unjust acts they call them, what I think meritorious. On these accounts, this King stirs up the multitude

[illegible]

against Mr Hawley to turn him out of his place and choose King in his room, & pretend just exceptions against him, but I can hear of none, & know they have slandered him, and Kings son is one that made acknowledgment that said he saw him drunk. but to be sure the seamen for ... complained that John King was drunk and and myself & sundry others at same time saw him drunk, that the very negros said he is drunk. ——— And there is one Edward Pynney his brother in law & druggist I could say in good, that both join to grieve good people; he was once a deacon but wasted the churches wine; was proved twice drunk & like to perish once in the snow, and once in the fire in his drunken fits; and had a son conceived to perish in the snow in a drunken fit; & yet pretend to advance the good old way; but truly our case is very low to be holden to such statesmen; but now the cry is the sword rules, but I must be silent & beg earnestly Almighty God to bring such to humility and true repentance, or lay them by; they pretend to be peacemakers but upon long experience I have found the contrary. He was a sergeant of the company under me a considerable while, but very troublesome, justifying delinquents, that the clerk could get few fines, as many appear by the papers under the clerk's hand. They must not gather them for fear of a breach of the peace for when the court sent officers. they must not be executed for fear of breach of peace, because he had a brother in Mr Hawley hath been heard, I can truly say, we have had love & peace, and King carried so cruelly wild that by complaint of some to the Judge of the Assizes, he discharged him of his office, ordered him to carry a musket in the rear of the company. Just since he comes from the court they insult as if all the governors & counsellors power were in their hands to judge, & example on Ct. Pynney's power as a major, which by the ancient laws and new orders, he is invested with. what to some

Capt Cook's letter Revolution 1689

— seems to cut off the Lieutenant's liberty for the companies to nominate for the future, & brings it to what the regulation of the p. text leads to: that the court shall nominate & choose & empower & appoint all ~~civil~~ company military officers, except as in the order ~~to~~ Page 116. Thus I conceive that may put a stop to our unruly proceedings, because they presented not their self-willed tumultuous choice before that the court ruled choice was made. But however it ~~lies in the power of~~ with the p. Gov. & Council to keep us in the good old way, notwithstanding false pretences. I would humbly entreat your worships to confer with the Honoured Gov. concerning the business, who hath had some intimation of the ~~Wrong~~ proceedings of Pynchon; ~~What~~ the rest of their exceptions are, we are ignorant of, only that concerning my abode at N.H. which they see daily will not believe because it stops their design. Desiring the Lord to guide you in all your concerns I remain your affectionate ~~friend~~ servant that supplicates for relief in our dangerous condition that no authority will be obeyed &

Aaron Cooke, senior

From Northampton July 22d 1689.

(His own writing) {This Letter is more lawful than that of new queen, some ways back. 190th p.

[See result Mass No. 3. 71.

— Enfield July 5. 1689 — say they never had
p. 42 any militia officers appointed over them but in this time of Danger, in compliance with the order of Gov. Council & Convention, have made choice of the likeliest men in our town for discipline & care in this great work —

viz. John Pease Jr. Lieut
Isaac Gleason Ens.

{ signed by Isaac Morgan
Thos. Abbie
Edwd Whittington
Selectmen

[See what Maj. Pynchon says about them on 27th page.
See Mass. No. 3. p. 71 — Pease & Gleason confirmed.

New York. 1689

Major Pynchon's Letter, July 30. 1689

"Honored Sir."

Says the Maquas are all gone out after the Ffrench — thinks they may be employed against the eastern Indians to benefit, but there are, he says, great inconveniences in employing them, &c.

Is willing to go to Albany, but would rather it would be another — says Albany is an expensive place —

"Concerning the disorders & irregularities of the soldiers in this county, I have not been wanting to allay the same. But there is a party at Northampton who fall in with Sergeant King, or rather that are stirred up by him, who do so blow up C's contents against their former officers as makes it difficult; and I understand it was carried on in design by himself, that he might be Captain, & it has so far prevailed that he is nominated for Lieut. having so many relations as I am informed about 32 in that town by marriage & blood, who have holpen it on, & are the faction in that business, Mr. Pynchon joining with them & being of them (which also helped him to the place of deputy) when as many of the most sober & considerate men are otherwise disposed; & would rest in their former officers, who were commissioned before May 1686; and they cannot justly object against any of them; only Ens. Baker out of his modesty not carrying the colors the first training day after he had his commission (their old Ensign who desired & had his discharge because he was removing to Northfield, besides his age, being then there, on their last training day in the year, and not actually gone, officiating.) They say Baker never accepted his place, though it took his commission that day which I sent up to Capt Cooke to deliver to him, and he did not deliver it at the head of the company, because the old Ensign that was removed to Northfield was then in the field with the colors, & so Baker is none, this is their say. For it being the end of the year that he had his commission before they had another training day in the Spring; the change of government was, who put in another Ensign-bearer (whom now that party would never to be their new Captain) & so Baker was prevented officiating in the place till now that the present authority hath restored him; and I apprehend they are as well with their former officers, or Capt Cooke, & Hawley & Ens. Baker stated & commissioned by the Govr & Council, as they can be

Maj Pynchons Letter continued (about Northampton

— it not better than by the new ones they intend to present. I know they make a rattle about Capt Cooke being removed to Hadley, which takes with children, & so it pleases them. But your honors are able to judge of these things & of your own order which is very good & necessary, yet in all generals, there are particular cases that call for dispensation, which you know to improve to our advantage. I can truly say I have no spirit in the business neither for the old ones, nor against the new ones that some design; only would improve reason & judgment in the case & the peace of the place, & would despise an office that should disturb that which I prefer above all offices in the world. I believe a word from the Gov. & Council according to their late explanation & declaration I [illegible] (directed particularly to Northampton) that their offices commissions before May 1686 stand good and are to be attended to, would fully settle all. However that they [illegible] their offices for the present & till new commissions, this I hold them to: dealing therein (for I would be open in any thing I do) that law, gratitude to some of them for former services & religion calls on them to own them & attend to them till new have been commissioned. And that they must own them for their Committee of militia & not 4 men which (to salve the matter) they would have the town appoint for that service, which I told some of that faction, as the law did not allow it, so it was against reason & there was no need of all of it, seeing they had officers standing in Commission on 12th of May 1686 not yet displaced by the Government; and if any were absent (which they could not now say of Capt Cooke because he is come again to Northampton) the surplus or next officers were by law a supply & were their committee of militia + + + +. I said this & more and I understand it satisfied the most sober, & will doubtless be a settlement for the present. I leave it with the Gov. & Council.

Next refers to Springfield "a small place near me" says they have sent on names of men to be commissioned, that they kept secret from him (J.P.) & from some others of the place who knew nothing of it. Then we only 3 of us all and at present may well rest with sergeants, & so do to them — refers to a party there who opposed him — he advises Gov. to give them over sergeants — thinks they have not sent on names of the best men; & though they allowed minors to vote, there had only 1 majority.

See 269.

Sickness. He says "the Lord is continuing with us very sickly as Sickness. Capt Lover died the middle of last week, & another person at the end of it; some more in great danger. My wife who hath had a severe fever this week his in a doubtful condition, my thought gently handle, have some spice of fever. The Lord visit us by every rod.

See 274 291

272 Hartford 1689

John Pynchon's letter of July 30. 1689 contains

Indians — We have tidings of Indians skulking about our towns, & Col Allen writes the same from Hartford about Indians in the woods — 2 garrisons at Northfield one a small one to secure the passage to & from their meadows — reports of Indians seen there. An Indian lately came to Hatfield & told the people that a parcel of Indians come from the French were at the great meadows, not more than 60 miles above Northfield, & that they told him they had a commission to kill Indians & English in their front; that Northfield was in danger, &c.

Says every thing he does is questioned — wants his hands strengthened by some full & plain order; some thinking there is only a show of government in N.E.

The late change is wonderful; it is the Lords doing and marvellous in our eyes. But it is a cloudy day; the envyings revilings, uncharitableness & falsenesse that are found among us call for darker providences, but may be God will driven back the cloudy day, & lead us to repentance by his goodness.

Apologies for this long, desultory letter.

P.S. Just received notice from Mr Pitton, Mr Worthington & Mr King that they are appointed by your Committee for Northfield; — & that they conceive there must soldiers go up, or the people must be brought off — prefer the former & want 20 men. We want your order to impress the men. & it will be done

I am now about ordering 20 men out of the County which will be difficult to obtain by reason of Sickness & must be out of 3 next towns, Deerfield excepted; there may for a few days to keep garrison, till I receive your orders

I shall take occasion to gain Mr Pittons approbation of the former officers in Northampton; & if again now he has also Mr King comes to town, I doubt not but the affair will be settled.

See, 167. 169. 189. 191. 193. 273. 282

[illegible] gers to treat with the Mohawks chosen Aug 19. 1689. John Pynchon, Maj. Thos. Savage & Capt Andrew Belcher — have presents &c

Had letters to P. Schuyler, Abraham Staats, &c

Had long & detailed instructions, dated Aug. 21

Letter from J. Pynchon Sp. Aug. 26. 1689 that he should meet the 2 Govt (who came by Hartford) at Westfield this day, & proceed to Albany with them — That he had issued orders to all the towns to impress the men ordered, & to have them rendezvous at Northampton as directed — says 64 men is much above our proportion we being in all but 500 soldiers, & our towns shattered frontiers, &c [illegible] men are sick, & [illegible] they will call no men out of the County.

Letter from P. Schuyler, Albany, that some Eastern Indians had been to the Maquas to induce them to join against the English. They got some eastern Indians whom the Maquas took when children upon their side, in two first castles. If the 5 nations will be true to us, 500 Senecas have gone towards Canada; 400 towards Ottawas river, to waylay the French, &c. Fear of war between France & England. &c. Albany Aug. 5. 1689

Indian beam to Lew coat, shirt & 3/

Letter from Pynchon Aug. 10. 1689. Springfield.

The Indian has arrived at his house, with the Schuylers letter & the Staats, for magistrates of Albany. (refers to another letter from them (private) which says 900 of the 5 nations have gone against the French, &c. Mr. P. thinks it would be well to send the 5 nations a present of 8 or 10 barrels of powder & 1000 lbs of lead, & some buffaloes to Sagamores. The sending to the Maquas has been delayed, and it is not possible for me to move from home now, my wife being dangerously sick.

Northfield. Few are come from the towns there, but cannot stay long. Said Indians fled the enemy, & about them on Sabbath morning, & I sent away 15 men from Springfield, & gave orders to upper towns to make up 50. At Northampton Capt. King cavilled about my power hindered the committee & militia, &c, told them the Springfield men would not obey me, — said he had no power, & "would not give 3 skips of a louse for it". The Governor had deputed to the old Commissioners & officers. Nothing could be done by me from my orders there, but about 10 men — as volunteers. In all, above 40 men went to Northfield, ranged the woods & returned on Thursday discovered nothing.

N.S.

Mass. 11.322

600 men, horse & foot, ordered to be impressed to rendezvous at the frontier towns. Aug. 16. 1689

p. 127 Mass. 2.144

Out. Boston Reg. 81. Suffolk S. Reg. 71. Middlesex lower Reg 80 Middlesex upper 72, Essex upper Reg 94. Essex lower 108 Hampshire — 64. 1/5 to be troopers. All to act against Indians

Commanders of each Company appointed Aug 23. 1689

Capt. John King was app. for North Hampshire as Capt.

Aug. 31. Soldiers ordered to Lancaster, Haverhill, Groton &c out Hampshire soldiers not named. 7 Captains — all 1 to [illegible]

Connecticut sent Capt. [illegible] to join Pynchon &c at Westfield & proceed to Albany. They all began their journey on Tuesday (Aug 27 I believe) from Westfield

274 1689 Reconstruction

Sickness in Connecticut.

See Gov. Nelles. No. 1. 41 - No. 2. 3. 4
[Am. Hampshire. see 271 p. of this
see below. see 290.

Gov. Treat writes Aug 31. 1689 "Our General Court was summoned to meet on Thursday last, but the sickness is so sore, & so many of the Gent.rs are sick that we could not procure members enough to constitute a Court; we have used all endeavours to obtain it, but the Providence of God hath hitherto forbid it, so we cannot "we can's determinate answerable to yours" &c. I have called the Court to meet on Tuesday next. "The present sickness is such with us that it will be very difficult to raise any considerable number of men for such a design at present" &c. (Mass. was preparing for Canada Expedition.

Letter from John Allyn Sec.y Sept 4. 1689.
"Sore sickness was still is among us, so that we were not capable obtaining our general Court. (But our court met on Tuesday, &c.
"The sickness indeed is very sore in many of our towns. Mr Hamlin one of our assistants was buried on Monday last. Mr Wadsworth lieut. dangerously ill. Capt. Lott is hopefull recovering out of the sickness but is not yet clear."

Indians. Propositions of Col. John Pynchon & the 3 other to the "River Indians as well Mahikanders as Schaghkook Indians" at Albany Sept 12. 1689 Presents were made to them they promised faithfully — said they were dependent on the 5 Nations Sept 13. Robert Livingston seems to have

See 193

Hampshire Associates. Sept 13. 1689 Peter Pitton states that the freemen of Hampshire had chosen Col. Pynchon, Capt. Wm Clarke, Capt. Aaron Cooke Jr. and Capt. Samuel Partridge as associates. [illegible] 5. 6. and Col. Pynchon & Mr Clark invested with Magistratical power.

See June 1690.

Sickness in Con. Gov. Robt Treat writes from Milford 23-7-1689. Such hath been of late the righteous hand of God upon most of our towns in so general a visitation of sore sickness & in many places great mortality as I never knew the like, especially in our Western counties. Our losses are, 3 nos. Gent. of the Council Mr Wadsworth, Maj. Newberry & Capt Hamlin, & lat famous men of God Mr John Whiting, and his hand of the Lord is stretched out still. In many places there are scarcely enough well to take care of the sick — Cannot help you against Indians now.

See above

Northampton, April 19, 1665

To the honorable and honored Gen.l Court, assembled at Boston 3d May 1665.

The humble petition of the inhabitants of Northampton most humbly sheweth, that being not insensible of the rods & frowns of God upon us, and threatenings towards us, manifested both by signs from heaven & earth of his displeasure, having forsaken our first love, & forgotten to do our first works which we came into this land to do; the Lord having made it of a wilderness, a fruitful field to us; wherein we have enjoyed much of the presence of God, affording us his own ordinances both civil & ecclesiastical in his own way and according to his own institution & that for so long a time; and now fearing the subversion thereof, we, owning you the fathers & our country under whose shadow we look for protection under God. Our humble request is that you would vouchsafe seriously to weigh & consider the case & state of our country, churches, plantations, families & persons; and also the end wherefore we & our predecessors have adventured our lives families & estates to purchase; is it not a quiet & peaceable enjoyment of God in his ordinances and the advancement of the kingdom of Jesus Christ without human traditions or molestation. Wherefore our most humble request & petition to this honored Court is that you would be pleased to stand for, confirm, & maintain our former & ancient rights liberties, & privileges, both in church & common wealth (which God himself hath bestowed & Christ hath purchased for us) without any variation or altering from his most holy & strict rule in his word. Thus most humbly craving you to g[illegible] to our humble request we heartily desire the father of all mercies & giver of all [illegible] to guide & counsel you to do what is according to his good will & pleasure, and humbly take leave to leave you to his guidance, & to remain praying for your peace & prosperity.

[Entirely in handwriting of James Cornish]

Your most humble petitioners.

Northampton signatures to the petition on preceding page:—

Eleazar Mather
Aaron Cooke
William Clarke
David Wilton
Henry Woodward
William Holton
Robert Bartlett
William Jeanes
John King
William Hulburd
John Ingersoll
Thomas Hanchat
George Langton
Samuel Bartlett
Joseph Jeanes
James Cornish
Samuel Wright Senr.
John Strong
Arthur Williams
Thomas Woodford
Isaac Sheldon
William Hannum
Thomas Roote
John Lyman
Henry Cunliffe
Joseph Leeds
John Marsh
John Feeing (or Fleeing)
Alexander Alvord
George Alexander
Nathaniel Phelps
Richard Weller
John Weller
John Alexander
Thomas Webster
Thomas Hanchet Jr
Tho. Bascom Sr.
Tho. Bascum jr
John Hulburd
John Allin
Timothy Baker
Nehemiah Allin
Robert Lyman
Nathan.l Bartlett

Zebuniah Field jr.
Thomas Dewey
Josiah Dewey
John Tailor
Mathew Clesson
Joseph Baker
George Fyler
Samuel Smith
Thomas Lewis
Nathaniel Clarke
Medad Pumory
Ralph Huchenson
Andrew Woodden
Alexander Edwards
John Searle
Samuel Edwards
Preserved Clap
Joseph Edwards
Christopher Smith
Moses Cooke
William Meade
John Bridgman
Joshua Carter
Robert Butterworth
Cornelius Merry
Mathew Cole
John Hyllier
Samuel Allin
David Burt
William Miller
Jonathan Hunt
Thomas Strong
Jedediah Strong
Thomas Mason
Praisever Turner
Enos Kingsley
Increase Turner
Thomas Salmon
Ebenezer Strong
Israel Rust
John Holton
Samuel Hotton

86 names.

Orthography mostly retained. Nearly all wrote their own names — a few did not.

Hadley April 25th. 1663

To the much honored General Court of the Massachusetts now assembled at Boston, the humble petition of the inhabitants of the town of Hadley;

Honored and worthy fathers, if we call you fathers and Gods too, we speak but after the most high one of these relative titles, bespeak the tender & natural love we confide in you for; the other tells us what power you have in your hands to help us, and the end for which God hath clothed you therewith; both shew us our duty of repairing to you for help (in time of danger) under him who is over all. If ever there were appearances of danger towards us, we think now more they of our sins as well as of the Lord's threatenings being so manifest to them that have ears to hear. Had the Lord but spoken by the meanest of his messengers, tender hearts would have trembled; but when the Lord hath seconded so many voices of his precious servants by the midnight cries of those portentous signs in the heavens, once & again; and that in conjunction with the disastrous state-shakings among us, we would not Pharaoh-like harden our hearts, or refuse to see the lifting up of the Lord's hand. Either of them might administer sad thoughts of heart; both together give us more abundant cause to look out that with the prudent we may foresee the danger & hide ourselves, rather than with the simple, pass on & be punished.

The Good Lord our God (forever blessed be his name) hath in a day of danger in the world, bid us enter into our chambers & hath kept us safe with himself. His eyes have been upon us, his salvation for walls & bulwarks when we nor had, nor could have any other, he hath graciously made his word to be verified to us, that he would go before us & be our rere-ward, himself creating on all our dwelling places, his cloud & smoke & flaming fire; & upon all the glory causing a defence to be; affording him a tabernacle for a shadow from the heat, and a place of refuge & covert from the storm. Have we seen the Lord easying so to do to any other since he brought his own redeemed his son & first born out of Egypt? May we not look from one end of the earth, yea & heavens too, to the other & not see it? And in what way the Lord hath done this for us, & what statutes & judgments he hath caused us to keep; which hath been our wisdom & made us great in the sight of the nations, hath been a thing too public & glorious to be concealed

Hadley petition — continued 1665

— or doubted of. By what shepherds the Lord hath led & fed us here, and what hath been the integrity of their hearts and skillfullness of their hands; we would be wretched ingratitude if we should so soon forget, especially having so often & lately seeing the Lord's praises for the same. That we have not so carried toward them as we ought we know, and desire to be humbled for. We know also that there is a dreadful difference between serving the Lord under these, and other services. That we may not know this, as fools come to understand good & evil, is our humble petition & request to yourselves; who under God are the only means to save us therefrom, and whom we have trusted with all we have for this very end. We humbly but most earnestly beseech you that the same may be kept for us & for the Lord. Nor do we herein ask any more than the Lord allows and commands us to do. We would fear God, & honor the King. Whatever royal grants of grace we have received either from the Lord in Heaven or kings on earth, the accepting, holding fast, and maintaining of the same with due thankfulness, is the true assateing & magnifying of that grace. and to throw away, or cowardly to suffer ourselves to be flattered or frightened from it, is the despising and dishonoring thereof. The faster we hold the grace of God, even when he seems to be angry & thrust us away; the more we honor & please him. The King of heaven will give his poorest subjects on earth, leave to challenge resolidly his right in a crumb & not to let it go for prowns or threats. And why should we think that just and gracious kings on earth will not do in like manner. We have right from God & man to chuse our own governors, make & live under our own laws. Our liberty & privileges herein as men we prize and would hold as our lives; this makes us freemen & not slaves. Our privilege herein as Christians in regard of the Kingdom, name, glory of our God is far more precious than our lives. Hereby we enjoy and are not without God in the world. And we must give an account of our holding and improving thereof, to the hazard of much more than the worth of our lives. We would not live so accursed as to live having betrayed our trust herein. We should then be ashamed to live & afraid to die, when now through the maintaining of the same, tho' the Lord's Grace, we are neither

— Nor is it our own portion only that we trade with in this case, but our children's stock also — even their advantages as men & christians to serve the Lord & be accounted to him for a generation forevermore. Can we bear to think that they should rise up and call us cursed for betraying them in their successive generations, & to publish the same to the ends of the earth.

Honored & dear in the Lord, you are our trail we hope, in a sure place. On you we hang our enjoyments houses, lands, liberties, wives, children, lives and all our sanctuary vessels. At your hands we look for them again, and the Lord will require them. True, what danger is, you are in the forepart of it: but is it not the Lord that set you there? And he that gave Joshua so many charges to be strong & very courageous knows what all his Joshua's need, & will withhold no good thing from them that walk uprightly. Your place is not worse than David's valley of the shadow of death; he that was with him will be with you & then no fear of ill. Nor is your help less than Jonathan's when the Lord wrought such deliverance for by him. We with our prayers & endeavors, heads & hearts, and hands & states & lives will be with you and subject unto you. He can delivr if he will; if not, we are not careful in this matter. We again beseech you, let us give fear, honor, & obedience to the Lord and the King, with all humility constancy, & willingness as his due. And what is given us for ourselves & from God, let us never bereave ourselves nor rob him of. We crave pardon for the length and plainness of our speech (which yet, we hope hath not been rude) Our hearts have been & are full of affection. We desire to leave this testimony of it with yourselves & pour out the remainder before the Lord in our earnest & hearty prayer for his presence with & blessing upon you & your resolves; to your own comfort, the continuance & increase of the prosperity of our Zion, & the advancement of the honor of his most glorious name. And so hoping in the Lord, we rest your humble suppliants

[Entire — written by Rev. Mr Russel.]

Hadley Signatures to preceding petition. 1665

See Signatures 1667. Mass 2. 252. 258.
do. 1669. Mass 2. 295. 296

Henry Clerke
John Russell Jr
Will: Goodwin
Samuel Smith
Andrew Bacon
Will. Westwood
John Russell, Sr
Nathaniel Dickinson, Sr.
Peter Tilton
Thomas Meekins, Senr.
Thomas Coleman
William Lewis
Andrew Werner
John White, jun.
William Allis
Aron Cooke
Steven Terry
Joseph Kellog
Zachariah Field
Richard Goodman
Isaac Graves
John Cole (C/ mark)
Richard Church (mark
William Partrigg
Joseph Baldwin
Philip Smith
Richard Billing
John Dickinson (mark
Samll. Gardiner, Senr. (mark
Robert Boltwood
John Hubbard
Samuel Porter
Thomas Dickinson
Willm. Gull (mark
Nathaniel Dickinson Jr
Thomas Welles
Edward Church
Stephen Hopkins

Steven Tailor (mark
John Graves
Samuel Billing
William Marcum
Daniel Warnard
John Coleman
John Smith
Eleazer Frary
Richard Mountague (good hand)
Daniel White
Samll. Beldin (mark
Chileab Smith
John White
William Webster
Samuel Moody
Samuel Church
Samuel Dickinson
John Allis
Benjamin Wait
John Westcarr
Joseph Allis (uncertain
John Field
Samuel Allis
William ... Adams (uncertain
Nathaniel Foot
John Coles (Jr
John Hammer
John Peeke (mark
Thomas Meekins Jr
Samuel Killogge (mark
John Welles
Samuel Partrigg
Thomas Partrigg
Francis Barnard
Addam Nicholes
Noah Coleman
John Ingram
Philip Russell
Nathl. Stanly
John Dwyt
Joseph Warriner
Samuel Marsh

Sam'll Gardiner (Jr) mark
William Pixly (mark
James Beebee
Henry Young
Obadiah Dickinson
Nehemiah Dickinson mark
Horekiah Dickinson mark
Azariah Dickinson mark
Isaac Worner
John Hawks
Timothy Nash

91 names –
62 or 63. E side
29 or 28 W. side

On East Side
40 settlers of 1663.
5. Dead
J. Webster
J. Hawks
J. Barnard
N. Ward.
Th. Stanly
3 did not sign
J. Taylor
J. Crow
J. Marsh
48. old
40. signed
22 or 23 new

2 with this mark S. belonged to West side (Hatfield). But 2 or 3 had not then settled there

Freeman made [see 289th page

Oath before Wm Pynchon at Springfield.
13-2-1648. John Pynchon, Elizer Holyoke
Henry Burt, Roger Pritchard
Samuel Wright, William Branch

5-2-1649 — Thomas Cooper, Griffin Jones
David Chapin —

Samuel Smith of Northampton, admitted May 14. 1668
Wm Clark certified that he was a member of the church in full communion, a householder, & 24 years of age.

Thomas Day of Springfield, admitted or allowed 31-8. 1668
John Pynchon certified as above

Samuel Clark of N.H. allowed. Testified to by Jos. Hawley
No date

James Warriner, & John Warner of Sp. ~~adm~~ June 17. 1679
John Pynchon certified as to being members of the Church, about 24. householders, & settled inhabitants.

Samuel Langton & Nathl Phelps. — 3-3. 1681
Wm Clark certified

Ephraim Cotton, Thos Cotton, Jos. Stebbins, Jos. Trumble and George Norton, members of Springfield church;
Samuel Kent, member of Gloucester Church
John Berbank, " — of Haverhill church
also all desired to be freemen

Thomas Hovey of Hadley. desired May 2. 1681, aged about 33
Certified by John Russell, pastor, & Philip Smith, deacon

Samuel Marsh of Hatfield. Selectmen of H. certified Oct 8. 1681
Thomas Noble, Eleazar Weller of Westfield. Rev E. Taylor certified 1681
Samuel Ball of Springfield. J. Pynchon certified 1681
Thos. Spencer & Thos. Huxley, members of Hatfield church
J Pynchon certified 1681
John Pendar of Westfield. Mr Taylor certified 1682
John Hitchcock of Sp. J. Pynchon " 1682
John Ingram of Hadley aged about 44.
Mark Warner of do " " 30
Nathaniel Warner of do " " 28
John Gardiner do " " 26
} Mr Russel certified May 8. 1683

Samuel Allen. Edw Strong, James Wright, John Taylor, of H.
Jos Hawley certified. — adm. May 1683

Freeman Sikes & Daniel Cooley. Springfield May 17. 1684

282 1689. Inter Charter Vol. I 1689-90 [Su back 272. 169 1/93

John Pynchon at Albany had a large bill charged him Sept 25, 1689, for diet for 9 men 4½ weeks, 2 ankers of wine, 2½ fat steers beer, tobacco, bacon, trouble with Indians, diet of Indians &c. — all this by Richard Pritty — £33 13. 0 -

John Pynchon & other agents for things for Indians viz. Wampum, shirts, powder, lead, tobacco, Duffils, bread, beer, pork. cash, interpreter, clerk &c all charged by Robt Livingston £90 14 4 [illegible]

243½ lbs beaver charged — at 11/3. £ 136. 6. 3
that is, half of above thing, reckoned beaver. [illegible] 197. 4. 4 N.E.

There were bills for beef for Indians, &c &c all bill Aug. & Sept. amounted to 303.10 — That is, the agents charged Massachusetts that sum, including expenses from Boston to Albany. Connec. paid part.

They gave the 5 nations
500 lbs powder in bags — 1000 lbs lead in bars
150 yards of duffil — 300 gilders in wampum
90 shirts — 40 lbs Tobacco
16 doz white bread. [illegible]

Gave the Sachems privately 15 coats, 5 bags powder 60 bars of lead, one gun.
Besides all entertainments for above 100 of their people.
[illegible] presents to other Indians.

£
24 added to above 303.10. last days of Sept. 1689 -
[illegible] expenses to [illegible], wages to [illegible] servants, &c

Mr Pynchon write from Springfield Sept 30. 1689 to Governor &c. — had just arrived in safety from Albany — refer him to Capt. Belcher for particulars Maj. Savage was to come by water. speaks of "our endeavors being crowned with blessed success" which is due to God alone. Refers to charges, &c. Indian presents &c The Indians of their own accord sent on 10 Mequas and 1 Seneca to see Mr Pynchon & Capt Belcher home — they went on to Boston — hopes they will be well received & entertained in Boston. [illegible]

Gentlemen at Albany kind to us — are much exposed to the French, and desire 100 men for their aid from N.E. Mr P. thinks Mass. Gov. had better send them; says if French should gain Albany, it would greatly injure us. &c
Some [illegible] expense [illegible] enlarged, but we followed [illegible]

[See pages 167. 169. 189. 191. 193. 272. See Conn. Mis. No 2. pages 3 & 4 at letter end.

p. 169 Commissioners at Boston of Mass. & Plym. wrote to Capt Jona. Bull — he had been requested to take charge of a company of soldiers to be raised in Connecticut to go to Albany. — Commissioners approved. We have desired Col Pynchon to raise 20 or 30 men to be put under your command, or him who commands Con. soldiers; if he fails we desire 100 sent, or at least 80. The Gentlemen at Albany
Con Misc 2.353 we promised to find provisions & ammunition — says something (torn) about paying wages; if they do not pay your wages the colonies will; as to your stay we leave it with you. Boston Oct 25. 1689. If one province is not sufficient they must send to their neighbors especially Long Island. They can [illegible] them, but they persuade them. [illegible]

Northfield — petition from Peter Pitton, S. Partridge and John King, who were ordered Jy 1689 as a
Su 263 p. Committee for Northfield, to take care, &c. They say
p. 31. there is great consternation upon those left at N. about 14 families. Many have left without residing 4 years upon their lands, & if the war continues the rest must draw off, or a garrison be maintained there. The petitioners request that those who have taken up lands & not lived on them 4 years, but have deserted them, which are about 20 families, may be ordered to return, or their lands be given to others to settle on. About Nov. 1689

Deputies passed an order Nov 9. similar to the request [illegible]

Mass 2 145 3.72 Rates ordered Nov 8. 1689. for paying soldiers and public charges, Prices to be wheat 5/6 Barley & barley malt 4/. rye 3/6 Indian Corn 3/. Pease 4/.
Those who pay money to have 1/6 abated.
Dec 4. 1689 — 1½ rate more ordered — for mining affairs in England
Mass. 3.72.

Pirates. John Arnold, prison keeper, charged for
Misc 146 keeping 14 pirates & other prisoners at 2/6 week.
£31. 12. 0 Nov. 1689

Soldiers. Nov 8. 1689 Selectmen & officers [illegible] to take an account of the charges of soldiers of their towns, & what has been expended for them, & what is now due. They are to render accounts to Treasurer, to issue warrants [illegible] to settle the [illegible]

234 1689

John Pynchon's letter to Gov. Sp. Dec 5. 1689

Was expecting "our Charter" again — thought this would settle all well disposed spirits;
Speaks of 28 Mohawks brought by French ships; if true an ill design, &c.
"We shall never be quiet as long as we have those ill neighbors, the French at Canada, and the Indians girding us about". Hopes measures will be taken against them.
He had sent off the soldiers to Albany — says he could not gain 30 from the county of Hampshire but had sent away about 24, which he delivered to Capt Bull at Westfield Nov. 18. and sees them all march away with his soldiers: in all about 90 men
"I will send a list of the names of the men I sent from this county, to the Secretary.
He says he found much difficulty because men here had been in service & could get no pay. Hopes care will be taken for payment. "Our soldiers were troubled because they had no commission officer of their own, but I pacified them & appointed a sergeant.
One man who was impressed, ran away.
Desires new orders & commissions for strengthening authority in this county "which will be more effectual than former ones".
Service to yourself & lady — Bradstreet, &c.

5 mond p. 288.

Pay of officers & soldiers to be as in the war 1675 & 1676
Dec. 7. 1689. [Mass. 3. 72. Misc. 9. 157

Sir Edmund Andross. Mr Joseph Dudley
Mr Edward Randolph, Mr John Palmer, Mr John West
Mr James Graham, Mr James Sherlock and Mr
Geo. Farwell, now in custody, ordered to be sent
to England first ship. Dec 10 1689 | Mass. 2. 146
Some were released after this.

Numerous depositions as to the arbitrary & tyrannical
conduct of Sir E. Andross & his minions — none from
Hampshire

Letter from Capt Bull at Albany Feb 14. 1689-0

p. 169 1.2

Extracts. [See Letter Col & Misc. 2, 351.

"On 9th inst the French + Indians from Canada attacked the new town Schenectada about 12 at night when most of the people were asleep, whereby reason of Divisions among them did keep no watch, & cast off all authority civil & military; let their gates stand open and were so much concerned with their domestic contentions that they cast off all fear of the public enemy. What is the cause of their destruction & our loss. Our loss is 1 Lieut. one Sergeant, & 3 more killed; & 5 carried captive, in all 10 men.

This city (Albany) by reason of differences was unfit to withstand the enemy; they quarrelled even in their distress, and each did what was right in his own eyes.

He goes on to relate how he tried to get 50 men to pursue the enemy; but finally got only 15, & the Maquas failed, &c. So he [illegible] only Schenectada - buried the dead - the most horrid murders ever committed - has not time to give particulars — refers to the bearer Corporal Stephen Lee, for more ample account, & to the letters of Gent.ᵐ here. — refers to the French trying to gain the Maquas - fears the result.

Says 600 of the enemy are reported to be gone against New England.

Letter to Capt Bull in reply by Gov & Council Feb 27. 1689-0

Long Letter from Gant in Albany dated Feb 15. 1689-0

Massacre at Schenectada was Saturday night last about 11 o Clock. by 200 French & Indians.

They murdered 60 men, women & children, burnt the place and carried away 27 — including in killed the friend of Capt Bull, Enos Talmadge, & 4 more of the Co. killed; and 5 more made prisoners. 25 persons had limbs frozen in the flight -

p. 288

[illegible] Divisions & strifes as Capt Bull. Say the enemy loaded 30 or 40 horses with plunder & went away betwen 11 & 12 on Sunday — the enemy found the gates all open, no watch, &c. Saturday night was very cold & snow fell knee deep; those who escaped arrived in Albany about break of day — reported that they were a considerable army & would fall on Albany. - reported 1400 — we sent a few to the place - but it was 2 days before we could send to the Maquas Castles. The Maquas of the 1st & 2d castle came down, and afterwards those of the 3d castle; & have gone out with some of our men, but will not overtake them, &c. Says the French are making preparations to Maquas &c. Snow was so deep that [illegible] could not [illegible]. They describe the desolate situation of Albany — swarming of poor people, no money, no government. Here 50 [illegible] joined Capt Bull's. Schuyler, Mayor, & 2 more for a convention of Albany

1690 Jos. Chart. Vol. I. 1690-1691

10 single rates ordered March 14-1689-90 - for
Mass 2.148 / 3.72 | Wattawatt Indians, Expeditions against the French,
provisions, ammunition, &c. They also pay in money
to be abated ½ — wheat 5/ rye 4/. oats 1/6 Indian corn 3/6
peas 4/. beef, pork & all &c.
Government to apply to the gen. Property peat town to
assess rate to be marked out.

10 Northfield, April 4. 1690. Company of militia
p. 50 chose Cornet Thos. Dewey, Captain, unanimously
Mass. 2 / p 78 " Isaac Phelps, Lieut
" Jedediah Dewey, Ensign

April 7. Signed by Josiah Dewey & Geo Sexton.
John Pynchon adds; since the date lieut. Thos. Dewey
is dead, God having put a period to his days here.

Springfield Officers - chosen April 28. 1690
p. 44 | Lt Thos. Colton, Captain
Mass. 2 / 78 | Ens. Abel Wright, Lieut
Corp. John Hitchcock, Ensign
certified by Thos Stebbins, Clerk
Mr Pynchon writes under the above that Thos. Colton is a
very fit man for Capt. but lives 4 miles South - was comd.
as Lieut by Gen. Court. Abel Wright had Ensign's Com.n from Andros
& lives 4 miles North of town. John Hitchcock was 1st corporal
of the Troop, lives in centre, has good estate, &c. Inconvenient
to have officers so far apart.

See Con. & Mass. 2. 186
Agreement of Commissioners of several Colonies at
p. 177 | New York, May 1. 1690 - to raise against French
& Indians & to secure Albany, 855 men in, viz
New York 400; Massachusetts 160, Plymouth 60. Conn 135. Maryland 100

John Pynchon's letter about this agreement &c
Springfield May 12. 1690. Mass. Commissioners had | Con. & Mass 2. 186
p. 41 | written to Mr Pynchon to know if 60 men of the 160
could not be raised in Hampshire Co. He says there
p. 41 | is great need of sending the 160 men soon to join the
Mohawks & Senecas - thinks 60 too much for this county
though nearer Albany - Most of the towns are weak
& scattered, & exposed; we maintain 12 men at Deerfield
on the Scout up to West River, who sometimes lie out
a week at a time on discovery. Not only Deerfield needs
help; but also the small p[lace]s Enfield & Suffield; many of them
have removed to Connecticut, and Enfield is almost broken up
The men from this county must nearly all come from 4 or
5 towns, & the number of soldiers in these towns is as

Continued.

John Pynchon about soldiers in Hampshire — continued

— follows — Northampton about 128 soldiers
Hadley — " 66 "
p. 41 Hatfield — " 80 "
Westfield — " 60 "
Springfield — " 120 "
454

He says the 3 or 4 first towns above are pretty compact and together — but Springfield is in 4 parts remote from one another like so many small villages, viz.
At Longmeadow 4 miles South — 20 men
on West side of Gt River — 28 "
At Skeepmuck 4 miles North — 12 "
other farms & places are come into the town and make 4 garrisons in town plat } 60 "
120

Springfield has near as many as Northampton, yet is not capable to spare men as those compact places. Most of men to be sent off must be taken from the 60 above. I do not mention other towns that cannot part with any. Indeed Westfield is next to the enemy as really as Deerfield, & more, if they come by Albany.

He leaves it with the Gov & Council to say how many shall be taken from Hampshire. Shall comply and have the men ready — says he shall want an order to impress arms, for some will not have suitable arms.

He says we have daily [illegible] of scouting, besides watching, warding, fortifying &c. — Scouting, he says, from every town for discovery. "There never fails of 4 men every day with horses that go about 12 miles off the town for discovery, & sometimes upon intimation of danger, 6 or 8 in a day, & this course we shall hold to prevent surprise."

Dear soldiers will insist on having cons^d officers of their own, & I request they may be gratified. There were discontents before winter, though only 24 were of this county, because they had no commis officers, but all were from Connecticut.

Sickness. Mr Pynchon says sickness may hinder some men, for we have many now ill, which will render it very difficult to raise soldiers here.

He enquires for news from the Eastward & from England & wants a letter.

Order for detaching the 160 men May 14. 1690.
p. 41 Hamps. Regiment 40, Middlesex town 20, Upper 10
p. 177 Essex upper 10, ~~Middle~~ 20. South 20. Suffolk South 22
Boston 18 — for strengthening Albany, & Pemaquid was against French & Indians.

May 23. 160 of these to be detached sent to Albany.

288 1690 Inter Charities.

Letter from John Allyn, Sec'y. to Massachusetts, about Connecticut forces, &c. Hartford May 15. 1690

We have 70 or 80 soldiers with Capt Johnson at Greenbush near Albany, & they have by this time we suppose, marched to about 12 miles above Albany by reason of the small pox. It is said 130 have the distemper (at Albany?) and it was feared one of our soldiers had the disease when the fort left last week.

He asks for news from Mass. fleet — asks about a commander — about proceeding against French, &c

Sam'l Partridge's letter in favor of Samuel Beaman Halifax 22 1690.

He was pressed into service & went to Albany Aug a soldier last winter — was pressed Nov. 12 1689 & remained in service till March 31. 1690, 21 weeks & over — was sent to Skenectady & was there in hot service when the place was destroyed — was finally taken by them, lost his arms & clothing, and got away from them. He was under Capt Bull a fortnight less than the above account. He had had a bill of 4s on Constable Porter, but did not accept it, not being enough; & would have to pay 15d a bushel to transport it to the Treasurer &c.

He says "country pay even with 1/3d abatement is a great disparity from money" & then speaks of 15d. [Mass. 9. 293. [Mass. 9. 131

21 weeks Service at 6/.	6.6.
Pistol lost	12.
Trumpet do	3.0.0
Great coat 20/ strait coat 10/	1.10.0
Hat 5/. fur breeches 3/ shirt 8/.	0.18.0
Stockings (Jersey) 9/. neckcloths 2/.	0.11.0
	12.17.0

Sept 29. 1690 Capt Bull testified that Beaman was a good soldier — was under him with the rest from the county 19 of the 21 weeks — he believed he lost the articles mentioned, but could not affirm it. & hoped he would be paid

[Joseph Marks of Ipswich was under Capt. Bull and taken — See Mass. 3. 73.

p. 284. 24 men were sent to Albany from Hampshire

p. 403. Jonathan Church } were soldiers under Capt Bull
Robert Alexander } Died or were slain

p. 285. Corporal Stephen Lee was one under Capt Bull
R. Alexander had home lot at Wapping 1689. Deerfield 112

Freemen allowed May 1690. [See 281st page.

Hatfield.

Capt John Allis
Ens Dan White
Sam Marsh
John Wells
John Field
Stephen Jennings
all members of Church
W. Wait

The following admitted on other grounds

John Lowly
Nath Dickinson Sr
Richard Morton Sr
Sam Dickinson Sr
Jos White
Certified by Selectmen to be men of estate, ability

Hadley

John Porter
John Smith (of John
Samuel Smith of Philip
Joseph Smith
Samuel Smith of Philip
Hez. Porter
Dan Hubbard
John Smith (of Philip
all members of Church
Est

on other grounds according to late law

Nath. Dickinson
Jona. Marsh
Peter Montague
Dan Marsh
Nath White
John Goodman
Jacob Warner
Certified by Selectmen.

Northampton

Ebenezer Wright
Nath Edwards
Mathew Clesson
Wm Clarke Jr
Wm Phelps
Samuel Smith
Samuel Parsons
John Alexander
Wm Southwell
Samuel Curtis
Philip Paine
Samuel Wright
Thos Sheldon
Mr Warham Mather
Nath Alexander
John King Jr
Jos. Wright
S. Stoddard writing.
Tho Clark sen. Jos. Hawley & William Pomeroy certify that these are in full Com[illegible]

1690 Dec 10. Selectmen of Springfield certified that the following persons pay 4/ in a sing country rate without heads and desire the liberties of f[illegible]

Thos Cooper
Abel[illegible] Jr Sen
Nath Burt Sen
John Bliss

The following have a freehold of yearly value of 6£, & several pay over 4/. in a single rate without heads

John Dorchester
James Dorchester
Eliakim Cooley
Benj. Cooley
Joseph Cooley
Joseph Leonard
Joseph Bedortha
Edward Foster
Samuel Stebbins
Joseph Thomas
Thomas Day Jr
John Merrick

Sam Bliss Jr
Nath Bliss
Jona Morgan
David Morgan
James Barker
Sam Bedortha
Benj Leonard
Jona. Ball
John Harmon
Joseph Ely
John Burt
Samuel Lamb
Josiah Mansfield

Thos Stebbins
Edw Stebbins
Benj. Stebbins
Jona Burt Jr
David Lombard
Isaac Cotton
John Cotton
Sam Bliss 3d
Sam Miller
John Miller
Thos Sweetman
Charles Ferry Jr.
Daniel Lamb

They say these are good men, not vicious, & several are members of the Church in full Communion.

Admitted Dec. 19. a Consented to. 40 were sworn at Springfield by J Pynchon, May 13. 1691 – all above but 3 marked thus ✓ and one Sam Bliss sen. not on the above list.

290 1690 Inter Charter

Springfield petitions May Court 1690

p.44 p.161 Hist. 155 about money rates demanded – 2½ rates last Oct. The petitioners say "we are destitute of & unacquainted with money – have paid the 2½ money rates in corn with ⅓ abatement – all the country satisfies their engagements at this rate & manner – pray that what they have done may satisfy, having paid the corn to the constables.

p.274 Sickness. We beseech you to hear us while we
p.44 say "that by reason of our last Summer's sickness
Mass. 241 we could not save our harvest, neither our English nor our Indian grain nor get in our stores for our creatures, which hath brought us to that scarcity that many of us have not their daily bread but what they procure by their daily labors, and are glad to be accepted to work for their needful bread".

Our remoteness from the market, difficulties & many charges we are put to in the transporting of our corn for our necessary expenses, we hope will be duly considered.

When money rates are ordered our neighbors are disquieted & provoked that they must abate the price of the corn because money is required; and then the commanded to pay the transportation of their corn to Boston, they says is an insupportable burthen which they cannot bear, and that a Connecticut warrant would be more easy (if not eligible) We expect to be ordered to pay our corn with the abatement of a third, in lieu of money, and that we may never any more hear of paying money, or our corn at Boston as money; plainly we speak it; our people have not patience to bear such a yoke, who know not such a thing as money, having never seen a penny of money of their own; i.e. not the value of a penny in all their lives".

Add to this 10 corn rates we beg your patience. We have not corn enough among us to pay such a sum. We hope for some abatement, & to have our cattle accepted where we have not corn, or to pay in Tar, or be forborne till we are able

June 4. 1690. Signed by Joseph Holyoke
John Hitchcock
James Warriner
Japhet Chapin
Thos. Stebbins

Selectmen, in name of inhab. of Sp.

Mass. 2. 150 — 400 men raised by order of June 4. 1690 — none from Hampshire for New Hampshire & Eastern frontier — viz Haverhill, Amesbury, Exeter, Dover, Kittery, York, Wells, Groton, Andover, Dunstable, Chelmsford, Groton, Lancaster & Marlboro.

mass. 3. p. 72 / mass. 2 p. 151 — 2 ½ single Rates ordered in money — July 15. 1690 to be paid by Sept. 10. — They refer to 10 rates ordered in March last (p. 286.

1690 July 19. There had been many volunteers for Canada Expedition, soldiers & sailors. G. Court ordered the number to be increased to 2300 men from the Regiments. — None from Hampshire

Mass. 2. 151. — The number wanted was .....

16[illegible] Oct 10. Mag. Pynchon ordered to dismiss the Soldiers sent up from hence into Hampshire County under Lieut. Scarbuck. (Scarborough)

Mass. 2. 150/152

Bills of Hatfield men — Oct 14. 1690

Andrew Warner 14 days at Northfield &c.	21/6
Thomas Nash meals to soldiers &c	10/4
Widow Gaylord, used horses &c	3/4
Sam Sedgwick's horse & man post &c	17/1
Samuel Church for horse, man &c	10/7
John Amsden 3 days horse & man	4/6
Jos. Belknap horse on service &c	14/2
Wm Arms Pork for Mohawks, meals &c	13/9
John Graves, meals &c	1/8
John Allis keeping men &c	9/
Sam Partridge, oil for Pork — for man in garrison at Northfield, billeting Capt Talcott, his Lieut. & 2 men 4 days each. tobacco for Mohawks 5 gl Liquor for 40 Mohawks when they came in	7. 16. 0
3 Journeys to Deerfield to discourse with the Mohawks — bread for Mohawks 166 lb Pork sent to Deerfield garrison by Lieut. Scarborough	

Mohawks Misc. 6. 284

Mr Partridge in a letter wishes these accounts allowed to go on Hatfield rate — says the expenses were for Connecticut Troop sent up against the enemy; some for Mohawks who came over to this river & did good service, some for scouting up the river 40 or 50 miles, says Hatfield expenses for scouting ~~[illegible]~~ down town & riding would be 150 £, which we do not mention these accounts since April 1689. Oct 14 1690

Misc. 9. 296

292 1690 Inter Charter

Petition of Hampshire, Oct. 1690.

p. 41 about money rates — they say "not
p. 398 p. 396. one in ten of the inhabitants of said county
Had. 1. 155 have any income of money any manner of ways" whereby they are put upon almost impossibilities to answer the Treasurer; They beg that the county's condition may be considered & that it may be as of old, when those that had silver paid silver, & those that had it not, goats hair, ramskins, &c. What we have we are willing to pay. We wish to bear our share of public burdens; but in such a way as is possible for us. Pray that rates required of us may be in something we have, &c. . . . .

Proceedings of Hatfield in 1694. Hadley 1. 155. } John Allis, Medad Pomeroy, Sam Partridge & } In behalf of the several towns in Hampshire

---

Prices ordered Nov 5. 1690 for Rates.
Mass. 3 72. Wheat 4/6. Horn 3/ barley & malt 4/ Peas 4/ oats 1/6
Pork 3£ per barrel, beef 36/. per barrel — These prices for all but Hampshire
See No 3. 114. For Hampshire, wheat 4/. peas, barley & malt 3/
Horn 2/6. Pork 60/ bbl. beef 30/
Mass. 3. 73. 1691 Jund. Hampshire prices to be same as ess. in pen for 24.000£ tax.
20 Single County rates ordered, Nov 7. 1690
Mass 2. 152 3. 71 } 1/3 deduction for money. [illegible]
[illegible] Committee to tax towns 3.4000£ to pay [illegible]

John Pynchon's Letter to Lieut Hawley — (Springfield Dec 5/1690
Refers to the condition of the Northampton Company — "& the unsettledness thereof since the death of Major Cooke your Captain" — says the times call for a settlement of military affairs without delay. "I advise you to call your company together & propose to them to nominate a Captain, to the Gen Court" I request your soldiery to do this laying aside all headiness, prejudice, misguided affection, &c and act for public good. I beseech them to lay aside all animosities dissatisfaction upon personal & frivolous accounts, &c — refers to a discontent at Padua, which resulted in election of the old officers; so I hope your company will make no alteration but what may be safe & beneficial

Mr Pynchon's letter continued — to Lieut Hawley

— "If they shall proceed to a nomination anew of all officers commissioned upon this breach of the loss of your Capt. I would beg them therein to do as they judge best; yet it would be well to regard what is customary upon the removal of a Capt. to advance the Lieut to the place, &c which is generally found most peaceable & satisfactory. I leave these things to you & your Comp. desiring God to guide you all."

Joseph Hawley's petition to Gen Court.
Northampton Dec 8. 1690

"God who is the maker & disposer of things having removed Major Cooke our captain by death, hath left our militia in a condition as calls for your help & supply, which had not sickness prevented, I have supplicated before this time. I enclose Maj. Pynchon's letter. On Friday night the Drum beat for calling the inhabitants together the next morning, but some did not come & others would not vote. Those present being desired to vote, 55 votes were for Sergeant Clapp, which was far more than any other had; but whether that be a competent number for such a great town (one half of them possibly being relations) is with your honors to determine. However I would entreat he might be established, for I perceive none in this town are like to hold an office of that nature except first being chose by the company; witness Ensign Baker who was commissioned upon the change of Government & since the Revolution confirmed, could never have the colors delivered to him notwithstanding all the Captain's commands, but were withheld by Serg^t Clapp by consent of great part of the Company, till his death: yet at the meeting, he laying down his commission & putting the Company to their choice, some said it was well done, and a cry was made, let us choose him again, which immediately they did.

Thus I have stated the case — am not against Serg^t Clapp's establishment as things are; but would request the Court to dismiss me (though not backward to serve the country) for I am not so fond of a lieutenant's place after I am lost so many weeks in that service, as to desire to hold it under one who is no freeman, & but a 3d sergeant. Hoping you will speedily supply us with officers, that our poor divided town may see more be settled, I rest, &c

Joseph Hawley

294 1690 [illegible]

Northampton Company

p.13] Preserved Clapp – confirmed as Capt. } of foot Company
Timothy Baker " as Ensign } of N.H.

Dec. 13. 1690.

May John Pynchon allowed 16£ as money from Hampshire rate for his service at Albany and his man and expenses. Dec 22 1690

Oct 10. 1690 May Pynchon to discharge the soldiers sent up under Lt Scarbrook

Ordered Dec 12 1690 that all country pay with one third abated shall pass as current money to pay all country debts, at prices sell by court except what hath been borrowed in money which shall be paid in money

---

Form of a 20/ note, of the first emission given
Mass. 2. 152. 154. at Boston Dec 10. 1690 "by order of Gen. Court."
It was to be received by treasurer in all public payments as money, and for any stock at any time in the treasury. – Agreed on Dec 23. 1690.

(Debts had been contracted for expeditions against French and Ind[illegible] considering present poverty & calamities of the country, and want of commerce (through scarcity of money) &c + + + – Gen. Court appointed 5 persons to put forth printed bills in the form agreed on (above) none under 2/- none over 5£ to all who shall desire the same to whom the Colony is indebted – every bill to be of equal value with money, to be received into treasury the issued to amount of 7000£. Colony to pay them as treasury shall be enabled; any person may return them to treasurer & shall receive the full sum in money or other public stock at money price as stated for that time. Those desiring to renew, shall have new ones.

Approved Dec 24. 1690

Order to issue more printed bills (the preceding not being enough) Feb 10. 1690-1. No limits as to the sum to be issued. Bills from 2/. to 10£ – 20/ to be received by Treasurer as 21/. money. Each town to whom debts are due to send for bills for their people to whom the colony is indebted. [limited to 40.000£ Oct 1691; & 10,190£ burnt.
Mass 2. 154; Mass. 3. 73. This seems at May Session 1691.

Joan Clap, relict of Capt Roger Clap, late of Boston, p.57] petitioned for "a considerable sum of money yet behind unpaid for his service for the country – "now was lying to defray the charges of a decent interment of said dec[ease] & other things for your petitioner – Feb 1691 Granted that "as soon as may be"

1691 Inhs Charter

Feb 10. 1690-1. Ordered that 8000£ be annually assessed upon estates & persons for 4 years - to be paid in bills of credit to be granted forth by this court, or in grain or provision at money price - by May 1 yearly

Mass. 3.73

Small Pox. Feb 11. 1690-1. Since the abatement of small pox in Boston, many have returned to the town & the country. The bodies of persons dying with this disease at Rumney Marsh are carried through Boston to the S. burying ground, to the hazard of those who have not had the distemper. -
Ordered that those who die at or about Rumney Marsh shall be buried on that side the water & not be brought over to Boston

John Kingsley of Milton 1690. &c

Northampton Lieutenant. Letter from Medad Pomeroy and Timothy Baker } to "Honored fathers in God." Feb. 27. 1690-1

p. 13.

Say Northampton is destitute of a Lieutenant - "since the commissions came up, we went to Lieut Hawley (for Capt. Pynchon) to desire him to act with us in military affairs; but he said he did not see his way to act in that place unless it were a case of necessity; we could make up a committee of militia without him, he said, and refused to act." Desired to have Company called together to choose a Lieut. Whereupon Mr John Kingsley was chosen, & we wish you to send a commission for him, being known to you.

John Taylor, sent before sir Edmund's Gov'nt was by Capt. Col. Pynchon's troop peely chosen a Lieut of said Troop & had a commission from Sir Edmund; but that is now of no force. The Col. hath sent for a commission but none hath come. We think he should have a commission sent him as it will prevent trouble &c. Praying God to guide you &c

M. P.
T. B.

Mt. Feb 27. 1690-1

1691 May. As Hampshire was distant, it was difficult getting their disbursments paid; a committee was appointed out of their towns to post their bills of disbursments to Treasurer for payment, &c. Subsistence of Connecticut Troops was paid in Hampshire
Committee J. Pynchon, R. Tilton, Aaron Cook, J. Hawley, S. Partridge

Soldiers in Hampshire impressed by Andros were to be allowed head money for 6 rates. - [that is, the 6 rates on 283 & hage.

296 1691 Inter-Colonial.

Letter from John Pynchon (much torn) March 26 1691

Scarcity of powder in Hampshire - & no money to buy it.
Wishes powder & bullets sent.
Refers to New York Post just come in - on way to Boston
The Troop in Hampshire unsettled - better be
Discharged or better settled - says he has no Officers to
send warrants by for the inspection of them.
Refers to Lt John Taylor of Northampton - desires
a commission for him - "rather desire he were
their Captain & myself discharged" - has more
words about Taylor being Captain - torn -
"Capt Bull & his soldiers are all called off from the
garrison" ..... where, torn off. He wants a
general Scout at public charge - says
something about "above Deerfield" &c

Volume III. 1691-1692

Warham Mather - Petition Dated
Pag. 211 Northampton May 18. 1691
He says in the autumn before the late Revolution [1688
upon murder committed at Northfield by Indians
there being a garrison there, they, and the town in danger
of being deserted by the inhabitants, & that the undertakers
might not be discouraged: Capt Nicholson pursuant to
orders from Sir Ed Andros, desired your petitioner
to be their minister at Northfield for half a
year, which was done accordingly, supposing
Sir E. A. & his council would reward him
for the same, only care was taken that the inhabitants
should find him with provision, that Sir Edmund
promised to endeavor that he should have 15£ in
money, which sum Capt. Nicholson engaged -
But the Revolution came before payment was made
and nothing has been received. Requests the 15£
W M.
[Deerfield 169.

Letter from John Pynchon. Springfield Dec 2. 1691

Several Indians have lately come into these parts and settled near Deerfield, something southward of it, between it and Hatfield — he requests direction in regard to them — when there are so many dangers of enemies "and such loud calls both from heaven & earth to be awakened?" He says a garrison was kept at Deerfield last winter, & he thinks one will be necessary this winter

The Indians came into Deerfield in November between beginning & middle of it, — said they came from Albany, and bought a pass from the Mayor of A. yesterday I had a letter from Capt Partridge, who says 'the Indians that have come down are about 150 men, women & children, and are settled at Deerfield under the side of the mountain, southerly from the town, living in the woods about a mile out of the town, the men plying hunting & leaving their women & children at home. Capt P. says it was said they had a written pass from the mayor of Albany — (Capt P. says they have been quiet hitherto, only 1 or 2 of them were highly insolent towards a lad at D. taking some of his father's corn & pumpkins without leave; and one of them coming to Hatfield some four men requiring a debt of him, he pulled out his Knife. Many of them were our former enemy Indians that settled at Albany till now. May not provocations & difficulties arise, as I understand some of our people let them have cider & rum (though I have no certain knowledge of this) being so besotted with lucre and unrighteous gain insensible of God's anger on their accounts & their own danger.

Were they honest, they might be serviceable in scouting &c but if they are false, they can entertain an enemy and betray the towns. — refers to Garrison at D. and to application to Connecticut for men for garrison; Scouts of 4 men a week allowed by Gen Court in this county have been laid down of late, but now I have ordered Capt Partridge to revive them 2 or 3 weeks. Refers to a plan of having 40 or 50 or 60 men in these towns, ready to march at a moments warning — of having them march to Deerfield once or twice to awe these Indians. There is talk of the French coming down this winter — mentions Schenectady. Thinks it best to write to mayor of Albany about these Indians. Lieut Wells of Deerfield who is much wanted for these affairs & would be very useful is dead — a sad power of God. They need a Lieut at D. I would mention David Hoyt or Jonathan Wells or one Sheldon who dwells there for Lieut. Their only officers are Ensign David Hoyt, and Ensigns Sheldon & Wells and three Sergeants.

298 1691 Indian Chronicle

Letter from John Allyn of Connecticut Dec 3 1691

says Court was called to meet at Hartford Nov 19 but owing to sickness & some of the Magistrates, there was not enough to keep a Gen Court — those present advised the Governor to order a free & voluntary contribution throughout the colony for the relief of the garrison soldiers in the eastern parts & the poor families there. The contribution will speedily be put in practice. [illegible]

Letter from Committee of Militia from several towns in Hampshire; viz Northampton Hadley, Hatfield & Deerfield, Jan 7. 1691-2

They speak of their fears of the incursions of the French & Indian enemy upon this country — and also of danger from "a number of the Mohawks and other Indians that from Albany have come amongst us & scattered themselves into our towns and are hunting in our woods in an unsettled posture; and although they pretend friendship & have their passes from the mayor of Albany". yet we have fears they may be unfriendly & betray us to our enemies. It is said there is some Penicook Indians among them, that might have had a hand in the late mischief at Cocheco & Salmon Falls, and also that did mischief at Northfield. Some of them have been presumptuous & bold to take men's corn without leave, & otherwise carry it proudly. Their number as near as we can come at it, is between 40 & 50 fighting men, and about 100 women & children. We propose that some order may be given concerning them, either to send them back to Albany, or for such a settlement among us that they may be under command of limits and bounds; and that we may know their incomes and find out if possible such as are of our present enemies if at any time residing among them. We think we have need of garrisons kept here in the towns aforesaid; and that application should be made to Connecticut for 100 men, the same number we had last winter, for about 2 months

Hampshire Letter continued —

— viz January & February &c. it being the only time for them to pass rivers & lakes on the ice.

Our Hon^d Major is fully acquainted with our situation, & will more fully spread our state before you, & intercest for us, &c

Springfield Jan 1. 1691

(Written by S. Partridge)

Samuel Partridge
John King sen^r
In behalf of Committee aforesaid

(contracted)

Letter from John Pynchon enclosing the above
Dated Springfield, Jan. 1. 1691 —

Refers to the Indians, who he says are friendly at present but very unacceptable to our people; who desire not their abode among us, yet know not how to remove them. They have made them wigwams some near Hatfield & others near Deerfield, yet the men are mostly in the woods hunting, &c provisions being scarce at Albany. Should they be false they can entertain an enemy, & we are thoughtful for our own safety. — Refers to the Military Committee and the enclosed lines — wishes for directions in regard to these Indians, and the safety of these towns — how to carry it towards them, how far to allow them, &c — what is expedient about scouting, garrisoning. I send this by Mr Nathaniel Foote from Hatfield.

(most contracted)

J. P.

Reply of Gov Council, Jan. 8. 1691-2

Think the mayor of Albany should have written to Col Pynchon. It will be difficult to try to remove them so long as they are peaceable & orderly; nor will it be prudent to put much confidence in them but will be necess — to observe their motions & actions, — but avoid giving offence — use great care to prevent selling strong drink to them — write to the Mayor of Albany concerning them — As to the 4 scouts and the company of 40 or 50 men, they leave Col P. to order them as he judges best; being careful about charges. Militia in towns must keep good watches — some bounds must be prescribed to the Indians, so that their motions may be observed. Council have written to Connecticut for 50 or 60 men, & more if need require.

Then follows letter to Con. — about the new Indians near Deerfield — Request 50 or 60 men if Col P. sends — & more if need be.

Jan 8. 1691-2

300 1691 Inter-Charter.

John Pynchon's writing — about Indians lately come from Albany.

A letter to the Indians, to be returned by such an interpreter as Capt Sam Partridge shall improve.

Though you ought to have had liberty from us to sit down in our towns, yet having passes from the Mayor of Albany for hunting, &c we shall allow your abiding where you are the present winter; you behaving peaceably & orderly, and carrying it well to all our people. In the spring you are to return to Albany whence you came. We caution you to be wary of strong drink, and to warn your young men thereof, lest it occasion quarrels. We allow not our people to sell it, & if they do, you will do well to acquaint us therewith.

We are apprehensive of ~~the approach of~~ an attack from our French & Indian enemies, & intend to keep out scouts (myself & Capt Walley) & shortly to have more soldiers at Deerfield, wherefore mind you are to wander from your present ~~plantations~~ stations without order in writing from some of the Captains in these towns; or the Lieut at Deerfield — & not over 5 in a company when you go out a hunting. If our scouts find you contrary to these directions, then you are to be accounted enemies. You are not to come into any of our towns after sunset to disturb the watch &c, and ~~not~~ no time to be with your arms in our towns — you to give notice of these to all your people — that peace may be preserved, &c. If any of our enemies approach, and you know it — we expect you will forthwith acquaint us therewith, that you may prove yourselves friends as you say you are, &c

Springfield Jan 18. 1691-2 J. Pynchon

Abridged

Replies

1 They own it should have been as we say at their coming.
2 They intend no ill to English, but to be peaceful
3 They desire their squaws may be safe under our protection while they are out a hunting.

Our young men & squaws will buy liquor, & some of your English will sell it.

They are afraid to inform of the English that sell it, lest they do them mischief — yet have sent hints in private as 'tis hoped will put a stop to the wickedness.

N.B. to all after "we are apprehensive" they consented to every part of it & promised to [illegible] Springfield 1691 Sam Partridge

John Pynchons letter, Sp. Feb 22 1691-2

Says he has quickened the militia to keep good watches — appointed 50 men — their readiness in the 4 upper towns, and in the 4 lower towns, with suitable officers, to march when there shall be occasion — not to be paid till called forth — 4 scouts are constantly employed, that we may not be surprised.

Encloses letter of his requests to Sachems & their reply. Our people generally take no content in them, except a few traders with them, & would be glad of their return to Albany. Some of them speak of hiring land to settle on. I shall write to the Mayor of Albany the first opportunity; it would be well if he would call them home. We avoid provoking them but observe their motions — endeavor to keep them friendly while they prosper. They are, the men are out a hunting most the time, leaving their women & children — now gone & intend coming back about the end of April.

As to garrison at Deerfield I wrote to Gov. Treat who at first demurred — but afterwards sent 50 soldiers under Capt Wm Whiting, who marched up to Deerfield the beginning of this February — have repaired the fortification, &c. Soon after their coming there was an alarm by tidings of a great number of French & Indians seen on the Lake, & Capt. Whiting wrote to me to leave the 2 companies in readiness, which I did. Since which Indians from Albany say these French & Indians were seen on the West Lake near the Senecas & that they were not coming this way & that the lake above Albany was so shattered by winds as to be impassable. Con. men I suppose will soon be called home from Deerfield, for they intended only a short stay till rivers were opened. I fear the men at Deerfield will be uneasy when they draw off unless some way is provided for their security.

(abridged) J. P.

PS. I have appointed a Lieut at Deerfield as you advised, viz Jonathan Wells, brother to late Lieut Thos Wells.

Some adelections to Inter Charter 172d to 183d page —

302 Towns — (must be Vol II.). from 166th page

Another petition from Jan 26. 1693-4 -
Enfield -

p.42. Say they had 6 miles on River & 10 miles east. but Windsor men have come into our town & set up bounds that take off half our township — & many other abuses — they take away our timber, burn our candlewood; request help — have had none from their last petition May 1693.

Have been at great exchenses about getting an minister — have tried 4 ministers & three have left us. ~~[illegible]~~ We want 3 things

1 That the Colony line be settled
2 That the Grants of our town be confirmed to us
3 that we may have a Town's power conferred on us to manage our own affairs. "For want of this, levity and equality is too much exalting itself among us, like those of old every one doing what is right in his own eyes. ready to say I have as much power as you"

(much abridged — it is a long one)

John Pease
Benj. Parsons
Israel Easton
Isaac Meacham sr
instead of Selectmen.

Enfield rates — they owe 6 months to pay it in. March 3. 1693-4

Deerfield — petition of Samuel Partridge & for
p.19 the inhabitants 1 D. Feb 22. 1693

Represents the disheartened, harassed & impoverished Condition of Deerfield. say they would withdrew if not advised & ordered to abide. Request an abatement of taxes — all taxes, till peaceable times.

Next Tax remitted by G. Court. & others till further order

March 3-1693-4

See pages 132 & 164. 136. Mass 2. 87.

Town

Springfield. Petition Feb 5. 1694-5

p. 44 Formerly the Generall Court allowed head money in Crates [abatement of poll tax] to men who had served the country; and our constables abated to several persons their head money to the sum of £, which the Treasurer sends to them for notwithstanding; The men were Josiah Marshfield, Saml Thomas, Tilly Mirick Thos. Gilbert, John Hitchcock, Jas Warriner, Samuel Parsons, Samuel Petty, John Stiles Samuel Ely, David Morgan, John Petty Samuel Bliss, Elias Parsons, Luke Hitchcock Jona Ball, Jona Morgan, James Munn Benj. Cooley (John Barnard) — all about 9£

The services were going post, service at Quabang, p. 43 "fetching the people from Quabang" &c. Going post service was 11. John Barnard went to Canada and did not pay his rate 4/3.

p. 44 84 bushels wheat baked into biscuit 45/4. Col Pynchon had orders to Detach soldiers to Albany, intended for Canada & to have all things ready; So Capt Colton was ready with 40 soldiers & 4 more were to come from the Bay with Lieut Scarborow, who was to be Capt Coltons Lieutenant. So the country's wheat was carried to mill by Col Pynchons order, & baked into biscuit — some the soldiers eat, some was used in the expedition & some grew mouldy. The Constables must be allowed for it, "though the Designe for Albany went not on" for Capt Colton & Lt Scarborough were sent to Deerfield & not to Albany when they were first ordered, & for which the biscuit were provided.

The Constables sent 59 bushels of peas to Hartford to pay our money rate at 2/8, when country price was 4/, which comes to 7. 17. 4. & not allowed by Treasurer. "Please to hear us". 143 bushels of peas were received into the Thomlins Warehouse at Hartford; 100 bushels (p. 143) were shipped with Saml Woodbury for Mayor Philips and we are house room & waste in long lying took off 43 bushels; and the Treasurer allows for only 84 bushels thus 43+16 = 59 bushels at 2/8 the constables will lose if it be not allowed. Right should be done to impressed Constables whose labors & costs are very great & they have no allowance for the same.

by order of the town,
John Holyoke (writer
Thos Stebbins
Jona Burt

Hatfield Petition by Eleazar Frary for the town, May 1695.

He says the town petitioned Sept 21. 1694 for the enlargement of their bounds & court granted it provided it prejudiced not former grants; but nothing being done; & petition lost they now pray for an addition to the West side of their to 3 miles into the wilderness, between Northampton S. and Deerfield N.

Page 40

June 10. 1695 Capt Aaron Cooke of Hadley, Mr Jos. Hawley of NH - Capt Jona. Wells of Deerfield to be a committee to survey said lands & make return, with a platt at next session.

Suffield are much in arrear for rates £ 432.7.9

p. 33 which they are unable to pay, owing to interruption from Connecticut, &c. Dec 14. 1695. Court voted to abate 200 £ out of 284.15.10 due from them for assessments under the former government. The rest to be paid.

Enfield Petition, May 1696. Read June 9 1696

p. 42 They repeat former complaints about Windsor people claiming half the town, carrying away candlewood, clapboards, staves &c. burning hay, &c. Say all our petitions thus far have been fruitless — Windsor people upheld by authority grow more bold & insolent, and twice then was like to have bee — blood shed; we are threatened to be shot; they rescue men from our constables &c. We shall be ruined, if a stop is not put to this; we have already lost above 130 £ — They pray for remittance of rates, &c. —

Joseph Merrimon
John Pease
Isaac Gleason
William Halbert
Samuel Parsons
} Selectmen of Enfield

Suffield to the Treasurer, May 8. 1696 - by
p.33 Anthony Austin, Town Clerk, & the Selectmen - q.S.
- says Treasurer issued a warrant in Jany to assess
arrears of rates due from S. are thankful for
the 100£ abatement; but find no relief of the
burdens of which they have complained from time
to time (meaning claims since ads of Connecticut)
- says they are no town at present, but tenants
at will that look every day when their landlords
will turn them out. He asks, whether duty should
not be performed to the - before duty is required of them.
"If their rates be exacted, then no minister will be
persuaded to stay among us, for we shall be so impover-
ished by it that we cannot maintain the Gospel
among us, so that both we & our children must
live like heathen, else we must pluck up
stakes & leave all, &c A.A.

We have timber enough carried away from our township
by others every year to defray our rates; if we had
it to sell, or to work up ourselves. Read June 9. 1696

Hatfield petition May 20 1697 about
p.40. Southerly bounds - say there have been
p.13. several essays by Northampton & Hatfield "to
state & settle their northerly bounds upon the East
and west line, upon which bound rightly settled
Hatfield Southerly bounds depend" - cannot
as yet agree - request your directions "how
and where said line should be stated according
to accords & rights of said township." - have
instructed the Partings our representatives to lay our
case before you, &c.

Sam Partings, Benj. Hastings, Sam'l Belding } Representatives & Selectmen Hatfield

June 11. 1697. Court appoints Capt Wells, Lt Samuel Cook
& Luke Hitchcock to hear what each town has to
say, to view the lines, & make return.

306 .69-

Towns

p. 13. Northampton petition of Selectmen in behalf
p. 40 of the town. Aug 14 1697

"Having heard by our representative that our neighbors at Hatfield have petitioned for a settlement of our north bounds; which thing seems very strange to us that they should be ignorant of now; a matter which they were formerly so well acquainted with, and themselves, with our town have run in perambulation without any question of our bound being settled; which bound hath been stated & settled for 33 years & no question about the same till within 4 or 5 years."

1. We hope & trust the Honored Court will graciously leave to speak for ourselves before any thing be acted by them in the matter further. (Refer to Committee shown

2. We thought it was a received principle that the Gen'l Court were to resolve such things as the Common cannot determine; and then our neighbors ought to have repaired for relief

3. We might plead the law in page 37 which says all town bounds shall continued as heretofore granted & settled, & shall be run once in 3 years & marks renewed, which thing has been attended to for 35 years in both towns peaceably & quietly till 3 or 4 years past

We hope you will leave the case as it was; the law being ordained to relieve towns & persons that are damaged where they judge they ought to have sought for relief

(Penny wrote it)

Medad Pomeroy
Jos Clark
Wm Clark
Chas Shulden
} Selectmen

Report of Committee, Jona Wells, Sam'l Root, and
p. 40 Luke Hitchcock.

By the desire of Hatfield we met Sept 1. & hear what was to be said; Hatfield sent 3 men, with us, but Northampton sent unto us & said they would wholly decline the thing at this time. Thus we could not hear what they had to say, and cannot give our sense therein. We make no other report.

Hatfield petition by Selectmen, Sept 3. 1697

p. 40
p. 13. State that the Committee appointed by the Court to hear parties, view the lines, &c went to the place "where the line should go" and some of our men with them, but North[illegible] men, though we gave them notice, refused to attend this motion, & so what has been done is to little effect

Therefore to Northampton grant Oct 18. 1654 which says of their N. & S. line, giving them their breadth upon the river, shall be from the Little Meadow (a bow thro plantation) called Capawonk down to the head of the Falls. Their 2d grant May 27. 1685 gives them 9 miles into the woods. This is all they can claim

Hatfield grant May 11 1670 makes N. H. northerly bound our southerly bounds, all the land for 6 miles above them is granted to our town. If Northampton at this station at Capawonk meadow from which place their west line is to run, do first run north 1½ miles & then a west line, which they plead was by agreement with Hadley, but without any grant of Court to Hadley or Northampton it takes off, what is properly ¼ part of our bounds viz. 8640 acres of our land, or of land that lies directly back of our town plat

They request Court to appoint Surveyors to run the line from Capawonk meadow West 9 miles, & order it to be marked out & to stand for our N. H. bounds

Sam Partridge, John Coleman, Sam'l Marsh
Samuel Belding, Benj Hastings } Selectmen

308 1699 Town

Petition of Suffield & Enfield May 1699

p. 33. Refer to former grant to Suffield 6 miles square and to Enfield 6 miles by 10. both joining Windsor and Suffield also joining Simsbury: —

Repeat former complaints against Windsor & Simsbury people; their encroachments, their claims of over 2 miles in width of our grants, and 6 or 7 miles and the best of our lands; Windsor has taken or claims about ½ of Enfield, & Windsor & Simsbury together about ½ of Suffield — speak of losing hay, tax, timber, &c "To bear such injuries is too hard for flesh & blood" & we are too few to help ourselves, & they are many & potent. The Gen Court has as yet effected nothing in checking these abuses, but our troubles rather increase

They pray that bounds may be settled speedily: &c

Antony Austin, T Clerk of S.
Isaac Meacham, Selectman of E.

Recd June 19.

Suffield again petitions February 1699-00

Say nothing is done for their relief — they "again upon our bended knees" implore that bounds may be settled.

"We are now about to erect a house for the worship
p. 33. of God among us which is a great & costly undertaking for so small & feeble a company; and this contest doth much weaken our hands, &c

"There is another difficulty: our country rates do eat up all the silver money we can get, and such a building cannot be erected without considerable sums of money — Pray be pleased to ease our country rates whilst about this work — call themselves "your lame Mephibosheth".

Anthony Austin, by order of Selectmen

(Both petitions are handsomely written; perhaps by Austin.)

1700 Towns 309

p 13 Northampton Petition, or a petition from Solomon Stoddard, Sept 19. 1700.

He says "our town has a petition in the Court respecting the enlargement of their bounds towards Westfield." He has heard that House of R. have passed it, but not the higher house.

"It is not so proper for me to meddle in matters of a civil nature", but being requested to write to your f. I desire your honor to promote their suit

"I have no such opinion either of worthiness in myself or of partiality in you as to [illegible] that you would give away the country's land for my sake"; but I have some reasons to present; —

1 The necessity of the town. There is a tract adjoining this which the town is about to divide among the inhabitants but many of their lots will be so [illegible] as to be unpractikable, but if this be added, they will have sufficient breadth as to invite the owners to improve them.

2 The enlargement of the province. If this petition be obtained probably many young men will plant partly on this division of land & partly on another which we have bordering on it, & make a village in time.

3 Securing the province. We lie upon the extremity of the province & are much exposed, in case of any rising of the Indians. This grant will make the town more respectable & defensible, & prevent many young men's going to the other province

S. S.

To the Hon^d Wm Stoughton Esq.
at Dorchester, Lieut. Genl. of Province

310 1701 Towns

Springfield Petition. Feb 4. 1700-1.
[This is Brimfield - see Mass 2. 308

They speak of "our want of accommoda— of land for our posterity to live comfortably on, the want whereof may occasion their removal (as well as some of ourselves) out of this province to a place where they may obtain land to live: some of our young men being already gone, and others endeavoring to suit themselves in the neighbor colony where new places are going forward & encouragements offered."

They mention a tract of land 12 or 14 miles eastward of this town which may make a plantation of 50 or 60 families, or more if large bounds be allowed; it contains much land not capable of improvement.

They ask leave to set up a town on this tract — from Chickopee River N. Springfield W. to Enfield S. — being 8 miles from N. to S. — & to extend east 8 miles at least from Springfield bounds. There is some good land, but much that is mean & a great deal of pine land. [illegible] a house. 20 families to settle there within 18 months from May next. — Wish a committee &c

Signed by 21 persons — Jos. Williston, one.
Daniel Graves one

Read June 6 & 9.

Petition granted June 18 & 20. 1701. on condition they distribute it to 60 families, & that 20 families be dwelling there in two years from May next.

Committee to admit inhabitants, grant allotments of land, & order prudential affairs — Capt. John Pynchon Capt Thos Cotton, Mr Peletiah Glover, Mr James Warriner Sr Ens. Jos. Stebbins, Mr David Ely — to see about orthodox minister, &c — in granting lands to have respect to men's estates & abilities — no person to have over 120 acres of all sorts of land

1709 May 20. Committee of Sp. say "a platform of a town was laid out, allotments granted; some planted orchards and many were preparing to build, when war hindered all. Pray for further time, 4 years or more. We have made Records of our grants — call the town's name Brimfield.
Granted. — Maj Pynchon in room of his father as Committee. [illegible]

p.13 Northampton & Westfield — Petitioned Court
p.50 May 1701.—
Say there is a strip of land between said towns — wish to have it divided between them, that their bounds may join, as Springfield and Northampton do — The division to be from Webb's Rock to run two points of the compass from a west line more northerly so to the ends of our bounds

John Clark signed as Rep. from Northampton

Isaac Phelps, as Rep. from Westfield

June 4. 1701. Petition granted provided Springfield Grant be not infringed, or the right of Jos. Parsons Esq & Samuel Cooper, or any other person. Allowing 400 acres to Wm. Hallard when he chooses, he being wounded in his Majesty's service.

p.43 Brookfield — petition of Committee & Inhab. May 26. 1701.
Mass. Back. Q. 213.
"We are now settled at Brookfield, though but few in number [Seem to have been broken up] By reason of wants & difficulties, people are slow in motion to this way, whereby we are in difficulty;
1 Pray for an orthodox minister, or rather for aid in obtaining one & maintaining one a year or two or three, which would be of great advantage to us.
2 That all who have claims to land here may bear their part of all charges, or quit their lands, &c.
3 That the bounds be settled, the center to be the place where the first meeting house stood & extend 6 miles E. W. N. & S. or 12 miles square.

John Pynchon
Sam. Partridge
John Hitchcock
} Committee.

Henry Gilbert
Thomas Barns
Thomas Rice
Samuel Davis
Steven Gimmings
Abijah Bartlett
Samuel Wheeler
Benj. Bartlett
Samuel Owen
Thos. Parsons
Thos. Gilbert

Court Jan 11. 1701 ordered a platt to be made, & description, of 6 or 8 miles square — quality of land, &c — for next Court
[New plat 1719. Mass. 2. 192

p.48 July 8. 1703 Late Committee for Rice bang continued and Major John Pynchon is added in room of his father John Pynchon Esq. Sam. Partridge Esq. to be chairman
Mass. 2. 164

312 1703 Towns

Suffield Petition — May 17. 1703.

p. 33.

Have begun a meeting house & hard cost finish it — want help

1 Say their land is poor & barren & wants abundance of tillage & manuring, & is not like the intervals of towns up the river.

2 Have been at great charge in setting a minister and we have an able and faithful dispenser of the word among us

3 We are greatly damnified, molested, hindered & impoverished by our neighbors of Windsor & Simsbury — who improve 1/3 of land granted to us

Want ease in country rates or a sum for relief

Our Representative Mr Joseph Sheldon can inform you further.

Another Request — that the farm reserved by Gen Court be granted to us for the ministry

Thos Hurly
Jos Sheldon } Selectmen
John Handel
Nathl Wharam

Court July 17. Granted for the ministry the 400 acres reserved

Another Petition same date — stating that 2 of our town have been taken before a Justice in Windsor & confined, and fined, &c. Some of Enfield have been so used.

July 16. 1703. Persons were appointed to join with others from Connecticut to perambulate the line between us "according to the line formerly run by Woodward & Saffery." — by house

July 20. 1703. Council added — ordered that the inhabitants of Enfield & Suffield assert their rights & bounds as granted; and that the Justices of the Peace in Hampshire, upon complaint of any molestation or disturbance given to inhabitants of S. or E. by people of Windsor, do assist them by making out warrants for keeping the peace, & the arresting and imprisoning of such as shall molest &c.

Agreed to.

Deerfield Letter from Rev. John Williams
p. 18 written, he says, at the request of the people of the town. (Read Oct 29. 1703.

Acknowledges care of the governor in getting the fortification made up, & in a supply of soldiers with us — then proceeds to their distressed state.
"We have been driven from our houses & home lots into the fort (there are but 10 houselots in the fort) some a mile, some 2 miles, whereby we have suffered much loss. We have in the alarms several times been wholly taken off from our business, the whole town being kept in; one hid in 12 & 13 years & under we have been afraid to improve in the field for fear of the enemy. Our town plot & meadows all lie exposed to the view of our enemy (if they come at any time on the mountains) We have been crowded together into houses to the preventing indoors affairs being carried on to any advantage, & must be constrained to expend at least 50t to make a very ampotett provision of living, if we flag together in cold weather; so that our losses are far more than would have paid our taxes. The people have been ready to pay their taxes & know that the present circumstances of the country call for and require great taxes".
"Strangers tell us they would not live where we do for twenty times as much as we get; the enemy having full advantage of the town to come down upon us; several say they would have all they have & go away, were it not disobedience to authority, & discouraging their brethren; the pointing difficulties of a place so remote from others & so exposed as ~~[illegible]~~, are more than can be known or not felt".
Then goes on about ease in their rates — says he lapsabated his salary several years, though they never asked it of him — wishes to have them encouraged — asks for aid in making a new fortification — says "we have mended it till 'tis in vain to mend & must make it all new
p. 132 & fetch timber for 206 rods 3 or 4 miles if we
p. 136 get oak".
"The sorrowful parents & distressed widows of the poor captives taken from us request your endeavour for our exchange of prisoners"
& pray God Devil every way assist your Exc.y. & all duty to yourself & good lady, &c.

(No date — not a good writer) John Williams

To his Exc.y Joseph Dudley Esq. Governor &c.

314 1703-4 Town

Springfield — petition showing reasons
p. 44 why the land belonging to ministry here in Springfield shouldnt be parted from the ministry on the East side of the river — wish it settled to East side ministry. Feb 18. 1703 4

Settled. 1705 Man. 2 281 It seems West Side claimed a share; and they suggest that if this be granted, Longmeadow will ere long claim a share, as there is a prospect of a precinct there.

We have given West Side Cacus near their meetinghouse, & have paid 100£ which they should have helped us pay.

They give 8 or 10 Reasons — Jona Burt Sen, Henry Chapin Sr, John Hitchcock, Eph Hitchcock, Celadiah Glover } Committee

Burt & J. Hitchcock testify that Col Pynchon 3 or 4 days before his death said it was unjust to divide the ministerial lands, &c.

Deerfield — petition by Samuel Partridge
p. 408. Oct 1704 — The Treasurer ordered the Constable
p. 48 of D to collect the last tax for Deerfield £. 68. 10. 0
He has paid half — other half was to have been paid in May last, before which time the town was so far destroyed that yr there who were to pay the tax were killed or captured, and their estates destroyed. Pray for abatement.

Court abated only half of this half, viz 17. 2. 6. and ordered Capt Sam Partridge, Capt Dwerewd Chapin & Capt Jona Wells to proportion the remaining 17. 2. 6. upon the inhabitants. Nov. 15. 1704

Enfield — petition again, Aug 7. 1706
p. 42. Laboring under difficulties;
1 About bounds, and Windsor depredations
2 Our men are so often sent to the frontiers
3 Our charges at this time in building a meeting House
— Want tax abated

Joh Pease, Obadiah Abbe, Thomas Abbe } Selectmen

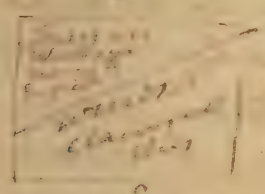
Enfield petition Oct 19. 1706

p.42 Old Difficulties repeated & one omitted in last petition. They say Court ordered them in May 1704 not to make improvements in the controverted lands, which we have obeyed, but Windsor people made constant improvement, to our great damage

John Pease
Chas Abbe
Wm Randall } Selectmen

Oct 28. 1706 Court ordered Inf of Enfield Tax & the bounds were settled.

The Enfield Selectmen give a plat of their Township and the claims of Windsor



Deerfield — Samuel Partridge May 1707

p.18 Represents the broken state of Deerfield, &c. Returns thanks for the encouragement given to Rev John Williams, in work of ministry at D. Says there is need of rebuilding the forts so as to take in the Williams house & some other houses for inhabitants that are well repair there; he proposes to rebuild with 120 rods of fortification with square timber which may be done at 20/ a rod. The people are broken & most hard to rebuild their houses, are not able to build the Forts. Pray for help

1707 June 12-13. Allowed 30£ for that part of the fortification that belongs to the Shares of the poor of D. & such as are returned from captivity to be laid out by Hon. S. Partridge Esq.

Northampton. Preserved Clapp. June 15. 1708

p.13. petitioned in behalf of the town. They had difficulties about taxing polls of young men in our town who have been impressed in her Majesties service; we have taxed them knowing no law to the contrary, but our Justices have freed them from poll money. Wishes for an explanatory act that all persons may know their duty

Oct 21-27. Court ordered that no persons exempt from County tax but those by law exempted. The answers the judges about polls & not the Quarter Sessions.

Enfield bounds — Committee by order of Gen-
p.42 Court Aug. 1709 met at Enfield Sept 23. 1709 -
to settle South bounds — find the place
with Mr Saltonstall's farm to Mr William
Pynchon's farm, to be in breadth from mouth
of Long meadow brook to South bounds
Wid Pynchon's farm (being the Southerly farm
of the two mentioned) E 1/4 miles — Said farms
were granted by our Gen Court many years since.
Bends said farms. Enfield wants near 1/2 a mile
of their width. Col. Pynchon run the bounds for
Enfield & said farms together, & so run the line
at the South side of Mr Wm Pynchon's farm.
We also there began to run the length of the town at an
old marked tree near the river's Bank, & so run
East near 10 miles, in which line we have marked
trees set bounds all along. The Enfield men have
been a little South of this line for turpentine
which we have forbidden. The East end of our
line is about 1/2 mile north of Col. Pynchon's line

Sept 27. 1709 S. Partridge
Accepted Nov 1709 Jos. Parsons
Saml Porter

Petition of Enfield — No date
p.42 Repeat old complaints against Windsor
want pay for expenses in asserting & defending
our title — and relief from vexations — say
they are still harassed by their neighbors of Windsor.

1710 June 17. Allowed 13£ 12s to Enfield to be paid
to ~~Samuel Terry 8.13.0~~ Selectmen of Enfield —
Also to Samuel Terry 8.13.0. Edmund Beman 88/
John Warner 86/. John Randall 88/
Ebenr Jones 71/ — Ebenr Miller 6.5.0
all £45.3.0

Selectmen of Enfield State May 27. 1710 that in April
p.42 Windsor men renewed their north bounds as
they called it in Enfield, about 2 miles N. of our S.
bounds, & having us but 2 miles wide at E. end.
Now they are drawing pine, making tar, &c. on our
lands. Want relief

Thos Abbe
James Pease
Isaac Pease
Jos Sexton
} Selectmen

Petition of Hatfield May 1710

Had petitioned before in regard to difficulties from Hadley — Gen Court in Nov last recommended to Hadley to accommodate Hatfield in what they desire in consideration of the many advantages Hadley has over & above Hatfield, and the natural course of the river will be for a division betwixt the towns. In January Hatfield made proposals to Hadley in that affair & appointed a Committee to lay them before Hadley. Hadley rejected every thing, & no arguments can persuade them to comply with the just & reasonable desires and proposals of Hatfield.

We again apply to Gen Court — represent the great difficulty we labor under by reason of the town of Hadley having so much valuable land on the west side of the river exempt from taxes to Hatfield

Pray that river made the boundary.

Referred Jun 22 to next session — Hadley to have a copy of this petition

Petition of Hadley, or Answer of Hadley to Petition of Hatfield. No date

We cannot give up any jurisdiction or priviledges appendant to Hadley, settled above 40 years ago upon a mature & deliberate agreement between said towns. Presume the Hon Court will not dispatch the town of Hadley of any priviledge for what they can plead right & possession, & confirmation by the Charter of this province. Presume the Hon Court will dismiss the petition & allow the Respondents Costs.

(Endorsed)

Daniel C Marsh
behalf of Hadley

Towns

Hadley & Hatfield [See the dispute Mass H. 250 to 264.

"Articles of agreement between the inhabitants on the east side of the river in Hadley with those on the west side of the river.

1. It is covenanted and agreed that those on the East side the river do grant & give to those on the west side, liberty to be a distinct town or township of themselves, and so of & among themselves to carry on all their common or town occasions; and this to take place as soon as the Gen. Court shall grant their approbation or allowance thereof.

2. For the bounds of each society or town those on the East side are to have & hold & forever the sole disposal of all the land on the East side the river, for the maintaining of all common charges respecting things ecclesiastical or civil.

And On the West side, the bounds between the two societies or towns are to be the highway between their several furlongs of land, viz. the highway running from the river to the Widow Fellows house; & from thence downward the fence to the bounds unto the Mill river, & then the river to be the bounds until it meets with Mr. Webster's lot in Little Ponsett; and from thence the fence of Little Ponsett to the bounds unto Connecticut River, where the end of the said fence is; this to be ever forever the bounds of each society or town, for the maintaining of the rights & privileges of each; viz. all the land on the town or southwest side of the highway shall be unto the society or town of Hadley on the East side of Connecticut, and all every parcel thereof to pay all common charges to the said town of Hadley on the east side of the River. Except those lands within the said highway & fence which are already either given or sold to inhabitants on the west side, which lands, or parcells of land are the whole accommodations of Mr. Perry on the west side the river; and the whole accommodations of Nathaniel Dickinson senr. and half of Mr Webster's accommodations there, and John Hawks his whole accommodation, and all Joseph Kellogg's, and all Adam Nichols his, and that which was Samuel Gardner's in Little Ponsett, and Goodman Crow's in Little Ponsett, and Nathaniel Stanley's in Little Ponsett, and Richard Montague's

on Great Pensell; and Jos. Baldwins whole accommodation
and John [illegible]'s lots in Great Pensell, and John Dickinson's
in Little Pensell; and except 12 acres of land above
and besides all this when it shall be given or sold
to any inhabitant or inhabitants on the west side
of the river; all the other land within the lower part
on S. West side of the highway & the forenamed fence
to be to the town on the East side of the river forever.
And the Society ~~on the society~~ on the west side of
the river are to have for their bounds all the lands
on the west side of the river of Connecticut, except
what lies within the highway from the river to the
widow Hollows her house, and within the fence
above named. All the rest of the land not within
the said highway & fence to be to the town & society
on the west side of the river and all their free & full
dispose forever, for the maintaining of all common
charges respecting things civil & ecclesiastical. And
they also are to have all the land within the highway
& fence on the South west or lower side of the river, that
is already given or sold to any inhabitant on
the west side, which land in all particulars
& parcels yet is not specified, with 12½ acres more,
which shall be next given or sold to any inhabitants &c;
to be to the society and town on the west side for
the maintaining of all common charges forever.
Only provided they shall not dispose of any land
without the consent of the town, to any that are not
approved & settled inhabitants of the town, until the
General Court have granted them to be a town
of themselves, and forthwith forever to have the
full dispose of all land on the west side the river
except what is above excepted, for the maintenance
of all common charges.

3 It is mutually agreed & covenanted that the Society
or town of Hadley on the East side of the river, have
liberty to get fencing stuff on the west side of the river,
for their land lying on that side the river, both now
& from time to time always; as also to get timber
if any occasion to build barn or shelter for down
hung his fruits reaped there. The present fence
in being, and the rest of the common fence [an omission here]

4 The inhabitants of the west side shall allow to those
on the east side the sum of 6£ on the remainder of
what is due for purchase money to the said inhabitants
on the east side.

5 Inasmuch there shall hereafter be a ferry between
these two places, they agree it shall be no
detriment with respect thereto to those on either
side more than if they continued one town.

Hereunto as a full & final ending of all controversy respecting our bounds of each society, and the manner or way of maintaining their public charges, notwithstanding all manner of sales or gifts that shall or may be, we who were chosen by each Company viz. those on the East & those on the west side the river respectively, and impowered to issue the said difference, have set to our hands, this present 22d of December, 1669.

Henry Clarke	Tho. Meekins sen.
John Russell Jr	William Allice
Samuel Smith	John Coole sen
Nathaniel Dickinson sr	Isaak Graves
Peter Tillton	Samuel Belden

[This is a true copy of the original paper written by the hand of Mr Russell. Was sent down to Boston by Hadley with Hatfield in the controversy in 1710 ~~and is now among the public archives in the State house.~~

Deed of William Clerk, David Wetter and William Hatter of Northampton, as agents for and on behalf of the town of Northampton by virtue of an order said town impowering us thereto, Said town having sold unto the town or plantation of Hadley & to their agents in their name, for their use a certain tract of land called Capawonk

And upon a reasonable compensation already received, we the said W.C. D.W. and W.H. as agents do alienate, assign & pass over to the town of Hadley their agents or assigns, viz. Samuel Smith Nathaniel Dickinson & Peter Tillton, for the use of said town all that tract of land before mentioned, bounded Easterly by a rivulet running into the great river, South & East by the great river, north & west by the bank of upland pointing against said land, & do fully, entirely surrender, remit, & relinquish all former power challenge, title, interest to said tract of land to the town of Hadley their heirs & successors forever &c &c + + + [A regular deed with formalities]

Signed & sealed 22d January 1662 [meaning 1662-3.

Aaron Cooke sen } Witnesses
Edward Baker }

W. C.
D. W.
W. H.

Acknowledged before John Pynchon Mar. 31. 1675.

Letter from Hatfield to Hadley, signed by Thomas Hastings, town Clerk, who certified that it was a true copy &c. Date is Hatfield Jany. 1709-10 (voted in town meeting)

"Loving friends" it begins — states their hardships for 20 years in paying rates to Hadley on lands that belonged to themselves — had petitioned the Gen Court they thought the petition reasonable & recommended to you to accommodate us, a copy of their act we now lay before you, hoping your ready compliance. Besides the reasons offered by the Hon° Court, we add

1. It was owing to the difficulties & hazards of transporting ourselves & families to attend the worship of God on your side of the River that we were moved to set up the worship of God & build a meeting house on our side (after being joined with you in setting up, &c.) We had then only about ⅓ of the improvable estate that belonged to the whole town

2. We are again & again assured by Northampton that the reason they sold Little Pond was to promote a town on the west side the River, & it must disappoint their [illegible], &c. to be as we are at to common charges

3. Hadley's interest has been promoted by selling a township on this side, &c.

4. Refer to former agreement 1669 — 40 years makes a difference in circumstances. — it is the ordinary practice of the country to allow of such changes, when they are required — (meaning not the word)

Have chosen Sam Partridge, John Dickinson, & Thos. Hastings to represent our case — wish you would choose a Committee to treat, & [illegible] a friendly issue.

Hadley to Hatfield answer to above — in town meeting January 12. 1709-10

Have received yours, &c — now answer the same

1. About their aid in building Hadley meeting house & then building their own, (Hatfield). You then belonged with us, & it was for us all; we are disadvantaged to this day by setting our house at one end of our town; if you had but ⅓ of lands, you had your share with us all, & we paid much for lands on your side

2. About Northampton's selling Little Pond to promote a town on West side. We find no such thing in our deed, and it bears date the next year after the inhabitants first came to this place which we suppose was many years before there was any thing said of a town on the west side. Think you are mistaken — Say Hatfield minister has purchased several pieces of our land, & is not taxed for it, believing the law frees him; we doubt this being the intention of the law.

Hadley & Hatfield Towns

Hadley's Answer continued.

3. about your settling on that side benefitting us — our children who settle with you weaken us, and benefit you — you have the benefit of feeding our mowing lands on your side, &c.

4 About agreement of 1669 — it is good & confirmed by Gen Court & ought to be binding on the consciences of all good people — think practice of Gen Court is not to do as you request, &c. if so, we might desire the privileges of our neighbouring towns which are better off than we are, &c.

Refer to original settlement of Hadley — their privileges with them till they were able to accommodate themselves — "they" Hadl. were encouraging to a neighboring town that was under discouragements. Now you desire to be their superiors & have privileges better than ours, &c. Your privileges are now in some respects better than ours; your land is round you, no river to cross. We cannot think it our duty to grant your request.

Voted by Hadley, attest Samuel Barnard, Town Clerk.

Testimony of Aaron Cook & Chilicab Smith Hadley Oct 16. 1710 about agreement of 1669 — that 20 years after Sam'l Selden said he had not set his name to it, as reported — ; yet said Belding acknowledged before us that he agreed with the rest & desired a friend to write his name; he said his name was not there, meaning, we took it, his mark

Rejoinder of Hatfield to Hadley Feb 24 1707.10

Have rec yours of Jan. 12.

1 your accommodations are better than ours — for better

2 The accommodations laid out to you are much better than ours in themselves considered; you have the great meadow without fence, 800 acres, as the situation of the town fences it. Fort & Hockanum meadow require but little fence, the mountain in a great measure fences it. You have the best land on this side the river — it would outvalue all ours by 500£. Our best land is in the Home meadow, but that is not so good as yours here, and our land in Great meadow is far inferior to any meadow of yours, containing in 40 acres.

3 You have large tracts of Upland N. & S. of the mountain but little inferior to your divided land — and will accommodate as many as are ever settled in your town, which is at least 2000£ advantage

3 continued.
We have no uplands in competition with your.
We have poor mountainous uplands granted by G. Court
"4. Hadley bargained with Northampton about Lettle
(Poor sel. you pretend a right, (though you never
had a grant of it from G. Court) bargained away
to them a great & most convenient part of our out-
lands to Northampton, by which they claim
by which they claim the full length of our town in breadth
to them within a mile of our town & so westward
to the end of the bounds, which if it stands is 500 l.
& more disadventage to us. We find in Mr H grant
of Lettle Poussett as by their town record, they granted it
to accommod at a town on the west side (which
is ours) which you would deprive us of, & the rates with it.
4 School lands granted to town of H & individuals to
the school in Hadley, value 650 £, we are deprived of
and income for 36 years already.
In all which we had a right at first as well as you
and our share we have lost, & thereby 1000 £ at least
dis advantage. The School land alone, our part of
it, raises more than we ask of you in our petition,
to allow the rates of the lands on the west side to us.
you say we agreed it away — The agreement was not
to the minds of the side people. One of your committee
gave it upon oath that he never agreed to it. Neither
is his hand or seal to the original. At any rate
we were wronged, & do not please yourselves that
it is in your power to hold it, under notion
of some petty advantages you say we have;
— viz. feeding of 7 or 8 men's attotments, the rest
being improved on this side; you mention the 90 acres
that pay rates here. Mr Williams land rate pre
sing eight with the — We minors (in 1669) were over pow-
ered by the Majority.

Signed by S. Partridge
John Dickinson
Thos Hastings Jr

Brookfield. Oct 23. 1710. Petition

Mass. 2. 213. "Poor distressed people!" we wish you would set us
in some way whereby we may have a subsistence
so long as you see cause to continue us here
We did not come here without orders nor are we willing
to go away without orders. You know our difficulties
as to the common enemy, besides our mill dam
is broken so we have neither bread nor meal but what
we fetch 30 miles which is intolerable to bear; We
are not able to rebuild it. Do help us. "Your poor
distressed beggars Henry Gilbert. Philip Goss
Jos. Banister Samuel Owen
Thos Barns,
Inhabitants of the inhabitant

[Colony rebuilt the dam. 10 £.
see page 418. Mass 2. 176.

Hatfield Hadley. Towns

Petition of Selectmen of Hatfield May 24. 1711 praying that Gen. Court would consider our grievance & come to some definite conclusion

p. 13. [See 331st page 332. 325. 326.

Northampton — petition of Ebenr Wright
to Gov. & Council Peter Montague
John White

who say they had received a Commission of Sewer & Jos Parsons Esq & others made a complaint against us or appealed from our decree. We have appointed Capt Ebenr Pomeroy (being one of us) to appear May 29 according to order of Council and answer to said complaint. Request pay for time & expense. Northampton May 18. 1724

Petition of Thos. Alvord, Ebenr Bartlett, Wm Bartlett
(May 1724 prob.) Presend Bartlett, John Lyman, Benj. Bartlett
Thos Strong, Samuel Bartlett, Jos. Wright
Thomas Judd, Wm King, John Bridgman
Jona. Parsons, Noah Cook, Jos. King
Nath. Parsons, Jona. Hunt, Ebenr Alvord
Elkanah King & Joseph Lyman, Jos. Hawley

They say the Gov. & Council, June 8. 1710 granted a commission of Sewers to Col. Partridge & several other gentlemen, for the draining some land in Northampton meadows. And Nov 28. 1722, the Gov & Council, granted a commission of sewers to said Col. Partridge & others the then surviving commission that were in the first Comn. which was in fact only reviving the old Comn. to perfect their begun work

(Yet Jos. Parsons Esq. with several others
Mar. 2 5 9 6) have petitioned your Hon. Board to slande the aforesaid commission for such reasons as may be seen

As the drain made by ordre of the aforesaid commission has much damnified us, & we have had no recompense & others of us have paid considerable taxes towards said draine, whereas our land lay at some small distance north great drain, in expectation of small outlot being made to answer our ends; and of said petition of J. P. Esq. be granted we shall be greatly wronged & left without remedy; therefore pray that Col. Part. & others may perfect their work, and their assessment, &c

Answer of Ebenezer Pomeroy to the Petition of Joseph Parsons Esq. and others of N.H. complaining of a tax or assessment made March 29. 1793 by Saml Partridge Esq with other commissioners of sewers in Northampton.

They say that we the Comrs of Sewers, layed a rate made to pay the charges & damages accrued by the great Drain & by small drains in the N.H. meadow.

1st They say it is unjust to put the charge of any small Drain upon us the subscribers; not being any ways obliged to it, we having liberty by law & by the town as we are in to do as we have

Answer. The Commission had same power to make an assessment for charge of small D[illegible], as of the large one. both being equally necessary. As for the liberty they say they have to do as they have done, I believe it will prove only an abortive, &c

2d. They say it is illegal for these 3 gentlemen to make a rate to pay pretended damage done in the river ½ mile above the place dug to drain said land; if we or our predecessors have done them damage by the said drain, the law is open for them, & we ought to have a fair trial

Answer. By the same power, by which we are to employ workmen to dig & make drains, we must find land the drain is dug on, and it must be purchased, and the price to be assessed by a tax upon proprietors who reap the advantage (that the proprietors did agree to till they had got their ends answered) &c ...

3. They say if any person hath received damage by the river's running where it now does, it is the right of Northampton to pay it," who were the occasion of the river's running there by digging a trench for a mill above 50 years ago"

Answer. A false representation, that trench was where dug for the mill above 50 years [illegible], there is not 20 allowed, for damage if any thing; but were it as they say, no damage ought to be assessed on the town, for in their vote to allow the Proprs to dig the drain, it was to be at their charge

4 That they have not requested a commission of sewers, nor have they any occasion for them. Let those who have asked for them in power [illegible] &c

Northampton

Answer. In the Commission first made, it was at the request of the proprietors, and this new Commission as they call it, was only a reviving of the first one. These proprietors had their end answered by the first Commission; that land that was not worth 12 pence an acre (except because it was possible to drain it) is now worth 20£ some an acre and by their advantage other men are damnified & many have labored & received no recompense. Many men have paid considerable whose land lieth at some small distance, and them we assessed before informing them that small drain should be made from & through their land into the great drain. We knew no other way but to tax those who have received so great benefit as some of the proprietors have done.

We never sought the burden & trouble of the Commission; and have acted according to our best skill & judgment.

In our order to the collectors, we gave them an order to pay each 4 s a small matter for our expense & time — this we did at request of Proprietors, though against law. Now we request your order as the law directs for our pay, viz

Samuel Partridge, John White & Peter Montague 6 days each
Ebenezer Wright & Ebenr Pomroy 8 days each.
Also we request pay for time & expense in making our defence

No date. Refers to Resolve of Council Dec 14. 1723.
in handwriting of Ebenezer Pomroy, and signed by him for the Commission

Letter from Ebenr. Pomeroy. May 25. 1724. Mass. 2. 96

South Hadley — Towns

Petition of those "being residents on a designed precinct — Hadley on the south of Mount Holyoke"

Say they have built & removed their families thither — & being remote from the place of public worship in Hadley, about 8 miles, and it being a mountainous bad way, we cannot attend there, and the lands granted us by Hadley are too scanty to encourage a competent number to set down with us, to promote God's worship &c.

They say there is a tract of land east of them and next to equivalent land 4 miles long & 2 miles wide, which if added to our precinct would encourage the settling the same, &c.

Request said tract for us & those who shall join us

21 signers, Thos. Goodman Jr, John Smith, Ebenr Smith, John Lane, Ephraim Nash, Jonath. Smith, John Smith, Joseph White, Luke Montague, John Preston, John Taylor, Daniel Nash, Richard Church, Samuel Taylor, Samuel Smith, William Smith, Joseph Kellogg, Nath. White, Samr Kellogg, Ebenr Taylor, Joshua T[illegible], [illegible] Taylor

Granted.

These all were South inhabitants 1731. except one John Smith had returned to Hadley, John Preston was dead, Ebenr Smith was killed accidentally, Samuel Taylor sr died 1735

Nov 28. 1727. Land granted provided there be 40 [illegible] settled in the precinct designed, in 2 years. [and that they settle a learned orthodox minister in 3 years] — the latter an amendment adopted.

[See Mass No 3. 92 & 93 pages & 96; & Hadley L.B 236. " No 5. 13.

Dec 23. 1727

Sunderland — Petition — May 1729.

p. 32. Say their town is 9 miles long & 4 wide, a great part mountainous — pray an addition to the width — of 2 miles by 9 of poorer land

Granted.

This must be end of Vol II. Towns
Volume III begins in Mass No 2 Towards end

Lands . Hadley &c:

Humphrey Atherton 26-3-1658 says the Gen. Court in 1655 granted him 500 acres, to be land out at Norotuck (Waranoke) beyond Springfield, but the bill was lost. Now requests the same to be recorded & laid out.
see below. Granted [See Lands in Mass. No. 5. p. 256

Daniel Denison June 9. 1658 says Gen. Court last year granted him 500 acres near Norwotuck and in October gave him liberty to take it ~~there~~ at Merimeck river — wishes to know if he may take it at either place. — Seems to have liberty granted.
[See Lands in Mass. No 5, p. 256.

Simon Bradstreet says he had certain lands granted this side of Connecticut river; and now the Deputies say it is intended for a plantation. Wishes for first choice on the east (west) side the river without any plantation.

Deputies 11 (4). 1658 say he may have first choice without any plantation. [See Lands in Mass. No 5. 256 p.

27 9. 1659 — About farms of Mr Bradstreet, Symonds Denison & Atherton upon Con. River; as they will be hurtful to the new plantation, Court desire them to take their farms elsewhere.
[See Mass. No 5. more particular. p. 257.

Humphrey Atherton refers to his former grant
see above. at Norwottuck of 500 acres & preceding request. Wishes it clear'd with addition &c.

Gen Court added 200 acres making 700; Mr Denison to may lay it out — also he to lay out
p. 146 Lieut Clapp's 500 acres according to his grant
Both laid out at Wardnoke] [This in Mass. No 5. in part. p. 257.

John Pynchon says his father many years
Mass. 5 256 since disbursed 50£ towards furtherance of the
Mass. 1 p. 11 planting of this Country for which land was promised to him; His right here is now said J. P.'s
Says his father brought over several servants promising them 50 acres of land each, which the M. B. Company agreed to allow to such, all of them. Some of these servants do demand the 50 acres of the petitioner. He mentions his own service for the country without pay.
Asks for 500 acres of land
20 6. 1659 Court granted 1000 acres, of which 400 for the money disbursed & the rest for other services — in 2 places

1662 May 20 Q. Denison says Mr Bradstreet being sindand in his grant, has prevented his having his land out. He (Mr Bradstreet) had spent some time & travel in viewing lands near Connecticut river & elsewhere, at Waranoke, &c.
Calls Mr Bradstreet's grant 1000 acres & his own 800
says Mr B. petitions for land at Waranoke & above Hadley — he wishes to have 500 acres of his 800 at the upper end of the plain described by Mr Bradstreet and ~~west of~~ 500 on lands joining the Gt River 6 miles from N Hampton — said 500 acres to be 1 mile on river, & runnes west on a square into the woods — other 300 acres elsewhere.
No [illegible] Co. 1. [See Mass. No 5 — more details. p 258

Samuel Bradstreet petitions May 1662 — refers to grant of 1000 acres to his father May 1660. — he says his father took up 500 acres at Waranoke & 500 acres West side of Con River between 5 & 6 miles in a straight line from N. H. meeting house "being a place for the most part compassed about with a great brook a long pond & ponds & Con. River".
Requests confirmation [Mass No 5. more at large p. 259

Magistrates confirmed the 500 acres at Waranoke — but understanding Maj. Gen. Denison wants 500 acres above N. H. — order 1000 acres to be laid out there in the place desired; & then Mr Bradstreet to choose 500 acres in one parcel, and Maj Gen. to have the other parcel of 500 acres. May 15 1662
[in Mass No. 5 259.
(Son objects) — says his father is restrained from coming within 6 miles of N. H. meeting house in a straight line — says it is 8 or 9 miles the nearest way it can be ridden or gone on foot — thinks he should have 500 acres here — that which the Newtown men urged from him was twice as thick as good as this. It was accident [illegible] a restraint of 6 miles was put in a straight line — some of the land is undoubtedly 6 [illegible] from the N. house.
It is in the power of the Gen Court to grant it being free & not prejudicial to the town there that hath so large an [illegible] extent on this side the river; and upon that [illegible] this 500 a [illegible] is but little to the 70 or 80000 acres which the limits of that town contains

[This belongs to upper part of petition — Gen Court record should be at Bottom, that is, magistrates above.
Deputies did not consent but the 1000 acres must all be N. of a line 6 miles from N. H. meeting house, as by former order — Waranoke land is despised of too [illegible] will it be made a town. [See Mass No 5. 259.

Lands

Simon Bradshaw says 4-4. 1663 that the Gen. Court in Oct last 1662 did limit & determine the bounds of Hadley on the West side the river at a certain Brook on the south side of a certain place requested by me, & did give me leave to take my farm of 500 acres on a plain according to my petition. Now some of Hadley challenge my right & I do protest against all such challenge & claim, &c &c..

Mass. 5. 261

Daniel Denison requests his 500 acres recorded — the grant is on file and not recorded because the Deputies manifest some dissatisfaction; Deputies do not consent. Magistrates consented 28-8. 1663

Mass. 5. 261

30-8. 1663. Deputies judge Maj. Denisons 500 acres should be bounded by the stake as mentioned by Deputies 12-3-1662. — Magistrates consented.

Mass. 5. 261

Samuel Smith of Hadley petitions (pt of pt gone) "to be released from that service" — probably his Lieutenantcy "being (he says) near 80 years of age".

[See page 35.

Joseph Sheldon of Suffield & Jona. Remington May 1704 petition — Lad served herpentine gotten by trespassers of Conn. on our lands; & for this was seized, carried to Hartford imprisoned, &c Pray for pay of the damage to them. Also Jos Sheldon charged 46/ for going post to Boston with a lett. from Col Partridge & Col Sayles of Albany. Court granted 10£ 10s to Sheldon, 8£ 10s to Remington.

Samuel Barnard of Hadley petitions May 25. 1705 says his horse was taken to go post to Boston on with one Thomas Betters* (?) who coming homeward was killed with the horse. — had received 46/ but horse was worth 8£ 46/ more granted.

Hadley 1 363

[* This was Thomas Batter of Brookfield. See Fiske's Sermon page 17.

Suffield petitions Nov. 1711 about troubles with Connecticut men — old story

Petitions N.H. Drains 331

[See 325th page. Mass. 3. 61. 332. Mass. 1. 13

Northampton May 20 1720

"We the commissioners within mentioned have proceeded to turn a considerable river which has made considerable land by drawing the same & has been very profitable to the town in some respects and greatly advantageous to particular persons; and there being still considerable labor to be accounted for, and Damage to be answered for, & the commission being dated an ancient date, we fearing the same may not be sufficient to proceed, & there being absolute necessity that something further should be done in addn to equal justice" — pray that this commission may be revived again, or a new one, to us or others, to finish said work, &c.

Several persons in Northampton petitioned (probably Oct or Nov. 1723).

That March 29. 1723, S Partridge Esq. Capt Ebenr Pomroy & John White, Mr Peter Montague & Mr Ebenr Wright as comrs of sewers, assessed a rate of £94.3.6 and committed it to Benj Lyman & Ebenr Parsons to collect, as will appear by list sent,

We think this assessment illegal & unjust — Because 1st They say the rate is for charges & damages by the great Drain & some small drains in N.H. meadow

Answer 1 It is unjust to put charge of small drains on the subscribers, who have liberty by law & from to do as we have done. — 2 It is illegal to make a rate for pretended damages up the river 1/2 a mile above the place dug to drain sand land; if we have damaged them the law is open. — 3 If any have received damage by the river running where it now runs, the town of N.H. should pay it, who was the occasion of the river's running there by digging a trench for a mill above 50 years ago — 4 Let those who requested the appointment of Comrs of Sewers improve them; we have not requested them, nor have we any occasion for them. Pray to have their sentence reversed &c.

Joseph Parsons
Jireiah Strong
Nathan Strong
Moses Lyman
Waitstill Strong
Ebenezer Strong
Judah Hutchinson
Ebenr Parsons
Jonathan Bush
Ebenezer Clark
Jonath. Parsons
Noah Parsons
Benj. Roole
Samuel Shelden
Samuel Wright
Jona. Wright

Ebenezer Miller
Josiah Clark
Noah Clark
John Bascom
Samuel Bascom
Joseph Lyman
Thomas Shelden
John Clarke
John Lyman

Dec 14. 1723. Petition to grant a copy of this pet. to the Comrs of Sewers, & they to answer next May.

332 Petition -

Northampton.

2331 Wm. Parsons petitioned at Boston Nov 18. 1724 in behalf of himself and above 40 others in N.H.

1 That Com'rs of Sewers have not rated all the land by the great drain in due proportion.

2 They rate us to pay men that have done no work to the removing of the stoppages in the river which drown our lands

3 They rate us to pay damage to some who are benefitted by the drain and others who are not damaged. Pray for relief

---

Wm Pynchon of Springfield petitioned June 1742 says his father John Pynchon Esq & John Ashley Esq are only surviving Com'rs for 100.000 £ loan in Hamp. — says his father has had great indisposition of body & his spirits reduced for years past, and has neglected not only his own but the public affairs — a considerable balance in his hands & Mr Ashley's — they answered — father has been bed rid & utterly unable to transact the least affair for more than 2 months — & have no expectation of his recovering. &c. Prays speedy &c

---

No 4 between Westfield & Sheffield — say the township was granted to sundry persons of Marlboro & Westboro —

mass 3. 124. mass 4. 176. 177. The time for settling said town is gone by, & condition not fulfilled, & we are exposed to lose — We live in a poor state, have had no preaching since we came here — have no grist mill in the town; our ways are not cleared nor made good; we go almost 20 miles to mill, Pray for relief — Josiah Walker, Wm Watson, Charles Woods and more. April 1743

Referred to May Session.
Clerk of Propr's to have copy &c

Zebadiah Miller, May 27. 1752

see N.H. No 4 says he dwells on the N. side of Westfield township joining 2d Precinct in Northampton — 5 miles from Westfield meeting house & only about 2 and 3/4 from m. house of 2d Precinct — says he belongs to the m. of N.H. & most of his land in 2d P. — wishes himself & land to be set off to 2d P.

Referred — Westfield to have a copy &c

Deerfield — more who dwell in a place called Beaver Dam and Eagle Brook say May 1754 that it needs draining and request Com'rs of Sewers

mass 3. 60

Court appoints Oliver Partridge, Daniel White, Obadiah Dickinson

Petitions

Deerfield p. 149. 1758. Nov. Thomas French Jr. says his farm on the extreme S.E. part of Deerfield, more than 5 miles from D. meeting house & lies at least 1 mile from Sunderland M. house — attends public worship at S. & is some years past says other persons of Deerfield & Hatfield attend meeting at Sunderland — prays to be taxed in S. not in D.

Referred — Copy to be served.

Road to Connecticut — John Pynchon, Sam Partridge, John Clark, Isaac Phelps, Daniel Marsh, say

Mass. q. 316 May 1700 that the stated road to Con. especially between Worcester & Brookfield, is much incumbered with trees fallen, rocky swamps, & other obstructions to travellers, drovers, &c. to the hazard & life & limb of men, horses & other creatures.

June 17. 1700 Court vote 5£. & appoint above 5 to lay it out.

See 23 page of this No.

Roadtown in Hampshire — Petition, Jany. 1750.

Mass. 3. 125. They say the Gen Court, in consideration of the labor and expense of the Proprs of Roadtown in laying out & clearing a road from Lancaster to Sunderland & for other considerations, granted to them this township of Roadtown — they say their land is poor &c. ask to have an addition to extend to Millers River, as New Lisbon Court offered to sell the land petitions for £266. 13. 4 Feb. 1750. & ap. Committee.

Among the signers as proprietors of Roadtown are Nehemiah Nash, Zachary Crocker, Eph. Wheeler, Aaron Smith, Thomas Temple, Jonathan Wells, Daniel Dickinson, Samuel Wells, John Barnard, Jonathan Dickinson, Ebenezer Childs, Abraham Hill and others.

Travelling.

Road from Northampton to western part of Province [M.15.252.

Mass 5 272 | Elisha Hawley's report April 6. 1752 - says he in obedience to House of Rep. set out 23d March

Mass 4. 2/4 223 | to look & mark a horse road from Northampton to western most parts of the Province towards Albany -

Rode to Stockbridge got 2 Indians to assist me travelled to a place called by Indians Caunemeick

New Lebanon or near it | about 15 miles from Albany upon river that runs through Kinderhook - thence we began to mark the road - came about 5 miles along said river - crossed the river twice - left the river & came to a large hill, ascent gradual; ~~in a mile or so~~ there may be a good cart road over it; a mile east of the

Hancock Mt. Pittsfield | foot of the hill came to west line of Pontoosuck township, good travelling to Pontoosuck River in the N.E. part of the township; river 4 rods wide where we crossed it, may be easily forded in most seasons;

Northampton or near it | From Pontoosuck to East branch of Westfield River is about 17 miles, land hilly & thick set with limbs so that there cannot be a pleasant easy road there, but I believe as good a road if not better, than that from Westfield to Sheffield; Westfield river we crossed

In W. | in 5 branches - the westermost branch only about a rod wide

West Chesterfield | - the next east - the largest of all, but banks & bottom good; may be forded at most times, I & Indians waded it April 1st

East Chesterfield | about 3 feet deep - the next branch east not half so big

Ch | - eastermost branch but one about 20 feet wide & bottom rocky, will be bad crossing in in high water;

Ch. | but a good place to make a bridge - Eastermost branch about 2 rods wide & bottom good. From Westfield river to Northampton is feasible & few hills. The Road we have marked crosses the river that runs through Northampton 5 times, but the river may be forded at any time, The distance from Northampton to Albany in the road we have marked is about 63 miles I suppose; and if the way was cleared, I think a team might draw 2/3 of a load all the way

Elisha Hawley

(abridged) -

June 13. 1753 60£ ordered to clear this road - Oliver Partridge to attend to it -

E Hawley sent a plan of the road & the streams it crossed - from Greenbush to ~~Stockbridge~~ - crossed Kinderhook river 3 times and Pontoosuck twice - the Westfield 5 times, & N.H. river 5 times. From N.E. part of Pontoosuck road ran nearly east till it crossed 2d largest branch of Westfield river, then almost S.E. to Northampton

Travelling

[See Mass. No. 2. 132 Misc. No. 9. 252. 316. M. 15. 195.

Tax on wheel carriages in 1753, paid to the trustees of the linen manufacture — land for 5 years —

{Suffolk had	182 chaises	& 221 chairs	— of these	
Boston "	— 139 "	& 83]	"	
Middlesex "	— 51 "	& 287	"	— sunset towns none
Essex "	— 39 "	& 232	"	— Marblehead the most
Plymouth "	3 "	& 54	"	
Bristol —	1 "	& 23	"	
Worcester —	3 "	& 22		
York —	2 "	& 20	"	
Barnstable	2 "	& 11	"	
Hampshire	0	—	2	" — one Hadley 1. Hatfield 1.
	283 —		872	(Boston is included in Suffolk and not to be added again)

Also Boston had 2 coaches & 12 chariots; Roxbury 1 coach, Dorchester 1 calash, Milton 1 coach, Cambridge chariots, Charlestown 1 chariot, Hopkinton 1 chariot.

46 coaches paid 1/ each. 16 chariots 5/ each, 1 calash 2/
* 283 chaises 3/ each, 872 chairs at 2/ — all 128. 19. 3

Trustees paid 115£ for land on which house is erected for said manufacture

In 1756. 7 coaches, 5 chariots, 305 chaises, 874 chairs
Paid 141. 18. 0.
Nothing paid in Hampshire at all except 1753 when Nothing paid in Hampshire at all except 1753 when Israel Moses Porter of Hadley paid for a chair, and Israel Williams of Hatfield for another

In 1757. 6 coaches, 11 chariots, 326 chaises, 970 chairs —
In 5 years, 1753. 4. 5 6. 7 — all there paid 762£ 9. 0.
Of this sum 423. 14. 0 for land & 315. 5. 0 for building house
[See Felt's Statistics.

Westfield Jan. 9. 1765 petitioned — say their town for 20 years past have maintained a cart bridge 24 rods long across Westfield Gt River near the Mills to accommodate of town & other towns &c. In February last freshet carried away the mill dam above the bridge & the lower bridge (the 2 bridges in that place) have numerous bridges to maintain — ask for aid to rebuild the Gt Bridge, [Rev. Jos. says it was Feb. 13 1764 that bridge went off

Misc. 9. 288 277

Court ordered County to build 1/3 the bridge & maintain 1/3 forever
Feb. 1765

Another Petition Jan 1766. They say County Sessions neglects their request &c. Committee appointed Committee report that county should pay 1/3 in building but nothing in maintaining. Houses disagreed —

June 1768 Order for building a bridge over Gt River near house of Wm Day on the road from Westfield to Springfield, at expense of the county County empowered to do it — not commanded.

Felt says "the first year the carriage tax was assessed 6 coaches, 18 chariots, 339 chaises, 992 chairs and calashes some enterprising. My number makes the sum total large — makes 135. 15. 0

Travelling

1771. March. Several gentlemen in Hampshire petitioned about the burden on the county for bridges not less (they say) than 7 or 8 bridges maintained by the County, and another over Ware river threatened.

They say the Government has lately sold an Island in Connecticut river for 100£ between Northampton & Hadley, "which Island has arisen in the river within the memory of man to the increase of the estate of the proprietor & great wrong of the loss of the inhabitants of said County" they request said 100£ to aid the county in building & maintaining bridges

Mass. 5. 273 5. 282 N.H. 1 466

Granted April 12. 1771

John Wattmyter
Jos Hawley
Benj. Day
David Field
Elisha Porter
Wm Billings
John Ingersol

County Ordered & enacted & support bridge over Ware River April 1771

[Island below Hockanum – N. Hampton 1. p. 488.

There was an expedition against Ninigret, 1654 com. by Simon Willard — a troop commanded by Capt Davis. Expenses 180.19.4. Thos. Stanton for beef ~~[illegible]~~ horse meat 25.3.2 (horse meat means hay & grain for horses)

April 1654 Thos. Wells complained that the Quinabaug Indians had committed an outrage on the Nipmucks, who are friends of Uncas, &c.

Letter to the Chief Sagamores of the Mohawks ("Maquakes") Sept 9. 1665.

p. 21. Mass. A. 297 Complaint of 50 of their men coming into a house armed near Boston — 21st August 1665 — of some stealing corn & killing hogs in our borders — that some Indians were killed near the English towns, — we imprisoned 50 of your men (about) a few days, but let them go, wishing to be in peace & amity, &c. We shall expect you to do three things;

1 You must not permit your people to come armed into the English towns or houses, without leave first had of the Magistrate.

2 You must forbid your people to kill, rob or spoil the English or their cattle.

3 Your men must not kill rob or spoil any Indians that lives within a days journey of Boston, who are generally clothed in English apparel, & their hair cut after the manner of the English; they are under our protection; if they do you wrong we will right you.

We send this letter by your men whom we have released & sent home with victuals, &c, desiring your answer by some English or Dutch who live near you, to Capt John Pynchon at Springfield. Your loving friends

[See Gookins account of them 5 Maquas & their doings. Mass. Coll. 3. 416] you & Council of Mass.

Hamp. p. 76 Nath. Eby of Sp. petitioned, had been fined 16s for selling cider to Indians, viz 8 pints 1 40s. Oct 1667. Says he employed the Indians to work for him, that they have some cider in moderate quantity for their refreshment, &c. Court reduced the fine to 20s.

Natick Indians much molested by Mohawks, who have slain a man & women near English houses, have killed animals at Groton. The praying Indians say Uncas secretly favors the Mohawk. (No date p. 6 Feb, 1667)

Great

338. Indians

~~Letters~~

p. 20. Report of a committee, Oct 1667. (John Pynchon one) in reference to complaints of the deputies of Hampshire, as to wrong they sustain by the Indians — Com. Judge proper that their Indians be forbid harboring strangers Indians, unless they will engage to make satisfaction for damages they do;

— they are to be informed how much damage their living in the English towns, especially in this time of war with Mohawks, doth occasion the English; & they are to be warned to observe our laws, & do no injury, &c

— That some principal Indian or Indians be declared Sachem or chief of them, to whom the English can have recourse, when wrong is done, expecting the chief will give up the wrong doer; but if not, and the wrong is clear, the chief to be proceeded against in law.

p. 20 As to Mohawks who are many ways injurious
Hamp. p. 70, 71 to the English — they are to be informed how all are take their hostile approaches to our towns, their killing our cattle & swine; some English having seen their shoes made of green hogskins, & having found hog's feet at the fires, when the Mohawks have been —

Letter to Mohawks, p. 21. Satisfaction to be demanded — that they be charged with murdering an Indian youth about the end of August last, who was servant to an Englishman dwelling — they to make satisfaction — they must not come into our towns in a hostile manner, as they have broken agreement made with our Indians last year (LING)

Report approved Oct 19. 1667

Lieut Wm Clarke, Lieut David Wilton and Lieut Samuel Smith appointed to treat
p. 20 with their Indians about settling a sachem or headsmen over them, & consulting them as to their desire; if they agree upon a meet man Hampshire Court to be acquainted; if they cannot or will not agree upon any, the Court to appoint one.
Oct 22. 1667

Petition of Alquat & Wallump, Sachems of Pojassick near Westfield, about a sachem selling land to Hoopes, & given them no satisfaction; they being owners, &c. June 3. 1671 Referred to Hampshire Court.
Hamp. p. 74

John Elliot 13-6-1675 petitioned in strong terms against selling Indians to the Islands as slaves, who have yielded themselves to your mercy, &c [Misc. p. 205.

Indians

Cookins & Danforth were threatened with death by placards stuck up in Boston, Feb 28. 1675 6 for their favoring the praying Indians; "Some evil spirits have vowed their destruction; as Christians we warn them to prepare for death, for though they will deservedly die, yet we wish the health of their souls!" "by the new Society" A.S. 2d

---

Mass. 9. 205. Jonathan Fairbanks Petition – he was in the service under Capt Thos. Gibbs; in their march towards Quabaug, he & others by permission of Maj. Savage captured some Indian children at a Wigwam about 10 miles from the road – among them a girl 10 or 12 years old whom he took upon his horse & brought her to Quabaug about 300 miles, & she was left there, the army then marching farther... She is since brought down & carried to Deer Island. Requests to have her for his own – April 1676. Granted

There were many petitions to keep Indian Servants

1680 June 5. Major Pynchon to endeavor a peace between the Maquas & our Indians. Not negotiated

1680 Oct 22. Letter to some Gentleman in Albany on the same

1680 Nov 9 Albany John Pynchon's letter to the Maquas

Mass. 121. Page 39 340. Mass. 9. 297

– speaks of an agreement of amity &c made at Albany 4 years ago; – wished continue. – complains of their injuring our friendly & neighbor Indians – that their agreement had not been kept – says we sent messengers to you 2 years ago req. you to the delivery of Indian captives, taken at Maguncogg in June 1678 You have not delivered them but have made further depredations – In 3 years you have killed & captured 6 of our friends & neighbors; this last summer you have injured the English in killing some Seattle robbing some houses and mounting in a warlike posture through some of our towns. We cannot endure such things any longer – if they stop not, we must take measures &c

* 60 probably

Says they must not invade our neighbor Indians & must give up their captives

He says this was his first speech, which the interpreter gave to them in my presence – ~~then made a present~~ & gave them a 2d speech & then made a present. The Maquas said many hard things some spoken yet they were sweetened by the presents

Indians.

Reply of Mequas to brother Pynchon Nov 9. 1680

"Brother Pynchon we are glad to see you here as we were 4 years ago." "There are not many Indians at home to make up many belts of wampum"; but in afternoon, we will give answer, &c. Thanks for present. In the afternoon they deferred till next morning.

Nov 10. Spoke in reply — say their young Indians sometimes do mischief — what was shotten yesterday in the governor's house shall not be broken on our side — say the Indians taken are not prisoners but free, & given to them who receive them as children — It is hard to give them up — we cannot promise them. — We have had long war with these nations in former days, have received great loss but came to a peace — In the last war we acted by you & the Governor our brother, & what we have done was for the defence of our brother Pynchon; but now we understand there is peace between the christians & these Indians we are ordered to lay down our arms; we do it with gladness for we never had any delight in this war, &c. Let what is spoken here be known through your whole country. Nov 10. 1680.

5 paragraphs — a belt of wampum w[ampum] and of 4.
or "belt of zeawant 14 hay"

Pynchon's 2d Speech (before about town) Nov 9. 1680

Charging them not to come & injure our Indians — "The Eastern Indians are now our friends & you are not to war with them — You are to let alone all the Indians from hence eastward, all along the coast to Pemaquid — Hatchet to be buried & not to be taken up east of this river. J. P.

After this, he presented the gift, which they said sweetened the hard speech — they said all I asked should be done except delivering the captives, which are but 1 woman and 2 boys that are alive, who are as children in families, & cannot be taken from them — Eastern Indians must not come to disturb them. J. P.

Springfield Nov 16. 1680

Present was 3 pieces of Duffils, 12 blankets, 14 doz Shirts; 1000 guilders of Sewant (same as the zeawant above) besides Rum, tobacco, &c all which amounted to near 90£, being more than I intended though short of what Capt Brockholes thought necessary.

1681 Court gave May P. 12£ for his services

1683 Oct. 25. Court say the Mohawks have sent a present to this government of about 20 beaver skins. Mayor Pynchon to receive the Mohawk present (not yet come from Albany) & send back a present to them of the value of 20 marks

Misc. 9. 297.

1684. July 30. In the room of Mamacheusett, Stephen Van Cortlandt, gave thanks to the Maquas for the present left for us at Albany with Richard Pretty; which we did not get for some time. 2 persons were sent from Albany to come & see you, but were detained at York, & then could not stay to come here, & I am empowered to ratify former friendship & make their present to you, viz

90 guilders wampum
130 ells duffils
12 shirts
1 dressing cups
3 fats Rum
4 rolls tobacco

July 31 1684 Indians return thanks for present — glad to know the covenant kept & we shall keep it — (Gave 2 beaver skins at end of each paragraph) This is the covenant house — it must be kept clean — covenant chain must be kept clean & bright — we plant a great tree of peace — when the covenant is to be renewed it must be in this Court house. — 8 paragraphs — 16 beavers

(These Indian addresses seem to have been interpreted into Dutch, & then translated into English.
Robt Livingston testifies that this is a true copy translated by himself.)

TOTO, an Indian near Hartford, to James Cornish of Westfield June 10. 1686 — land from his grandfather Wannuicowan & Caquiansen & Mugiuran his father. Consideration of tenelents bounded Southly by land said Toto grants to the Lect. Gap land to John Williams of Windsor Northly; unmeasured woods or Housatonnuck, bounded by mountains, and easterly by land belonging to Westfield or Springfield, by the highway or road from the lower end of the pond unto the main brook near Westfield

Acknowledged at Hartford 1686, Recorded in Hampshire by James Cornish Mem. 25, 1689.

"Deacon Cornish informs me that the reason of this deed of gift or sale was for a kindness his father showed him, our Toto, in the former Indian war.

A. Mather.

342 Indians

[See 139 & 140th pages

Examination of an Indian called Magsispin alias Grayhoole, by Albany people Sept —

He was returning from Canada with the Maquas who had been a fishing there; left them at the Lake & went with Schagkook Indians being 8 together a hunting; coming to a creek, met with fierce Indians, our Jethro & others, & went down Magkanewook creek with them and were seen by Eleven Indians that formerly lived near E. Snow in Canada; who followed them all night; & we coming to a fall carried their canoes into the Great River Connecticut; as we were getting into canoes, said Eleven North Indians came running out of woods, presented arms & asked who are you? I answered Schagkook Indians; they asked our business, we told them hunting. We asked who they were & their business; they said North Indians, going to fight by order of Gov.r of Canada. who told us the Maquas have done great mischief in Canada, whereupon you revenge the same on Christians or Indians — kill what you can, bring no prisoners but scalps, & I will give 10 livres for each one. The N. Indians made canoes there & went down the river two days — we came to a place called Squakeek where some English live & to a place called Deerfield; there they two went to house of Mr Thos. Wells, where we lodged with 3 North Indians. We know not what became of the rest. We told the Christians that 11 Indians had come from Canada & to been there gone; the Christians said we are not afraid of them. The Schagkook Indians departed from Mr Wells, & told their Indians & magistrates of Albany of sight of the 11 North Indians.

Names of the 11 North Indians

Wanhocack, from Pennycook
Nawenguesook " "
Walahaquect " "
Maquawetanpawet " & his son
Tawawkakeeke & Nimenaet — from same
Wawanwejaglack of Quinabaq
Wawaqguolact of Quabang
Tagkagkamin of Nassawick
Maquetwaen of Pahanteeoks
Kuactsiets — Wappinger Indians were

Examination by me P. Van Cortlandt at Albany Sept 15. 1688.

Indians

Hampshire Indians — For the better settling the Indians belonging to Hampshire John Pynchon Esq is empowered to dispose said Ind[ians] to such place or places for their abode as may prevent their being exposed to danger, & insult, always at least to disgust the English — Voted — 20. 1689

[This refers to the 8 persons murdered at Deerfield — See further No 2. 84th page.

John Pynchon's letter, Springfield June 28 1695

Had made a report to Gov. about Indians and murder at Deerfield — but was rather brief — now adds — The 2 Indians, one a Mahaqua & one an Albany Indian, whom I verily suppose are guilty of the murder, are in safe custody. I desire Gent. commissioned be appointed for their trial, at a suitable time. The 3d Indian put into our jail — nothing appears against him — but his saying he would kill 20 English, when he was in drink, & sometime before the commission at Deerfield; the witness says however he always carried it well. He says if he ever said such words he was in drink and is sorry for it. He insists at liberty. Col Allyn & Capt Stanly who were advising to it. He went away to Albany with Major Wessels & those 6 Indians who came with Maj. Wessels. They wished to have the other two released, setting forth the good service of the Mahaquas, &c, & that these 2 Indians are not guilty of the murder, but it was done by the French Mahaquas, &c; thereunto they enforce the sight of scalps, wooden swords & mauls that were found when our people were murdered, which had marks & signs on them, as evidence that all was done by French Indians. We told them that the positive expressions of dying persons were so express, &c; & they left off, desiring we would deliberate & hear again from Albany before trial. I told them our Gov. was cautious, & they said the 5 nations were friendly to all their Majesties subjects, &c.

Gov Fletcher intends a present of 600£ to the 5 Nations to engage them to vigorous prosecution of the war against the French & Indians

We have no Indians left, all being gone off upon the disturbance here, & their corn neglected.

Capt Colton, he says is "a active Capt & always ready to serve the country" — wants pay for his services done. (H.C.)
"His loss in the blood was exceeding great, having all his cattle swept away". He needs his pay.

Requests his grandchild may be commissioned as Clerk of the County here — think he will do well — he officiated at last Court & gave content the extreme of this.

Indians

John Pynchon to the Gov. Phipps July 2. 1693

Had received a packet for the Gov. by Mr. Chandler the Major's son, from Gov. Fletcher; had sent it on by a fresh post — wishes the Gov. to write fully to Albany & excuse him (referring to imprisoned Indians) "the matter is made difficult & is a tender case" &c.

Letter from Gov. Fletcher about the Mahaquas charged with the murders at Deerfield — thinks there is danger in any wrong step therein will see Gov. P. at New York about it — speaks of a treaty with the Mahaquas about that affair. Wishes no discontent with the Mahaquas & yet that justice may take place &c.

Massachusetts to Gov. Fletcher July 4. 1693

Yours of 28 June received relating to murder at Deerfield the beginning of same month — with examinations of a French prisoner & an Indian about Indians seen on the Lake 5 or 6 days before the mischief was done; suggesting that these might be the murderers. &c.

One evidence is direct & positive against the persons taken up; they were well known to the accusers and were lodged in or near the town at the time, with other circumstances against them. I am sensible of the difficulty of the case — shall proceed circumspectly — yet as it concerns blood, due inquisition should be made. Shall defer the trial for the present. I am studious to give no just provocation ~~begun~~ to our Indian friends. &c &c

Another Letter to Gov. Fletcher July 26. 1693

refers to one July 13. to Gov. Had received from Albany Gent.m a deposition of a late prisoner in Canada relating to marks & figures upon clubs found at Deerfield, & their advice — have ordered Maj. Pynchon to dismiss the 2 Indians, & to send a copy of all letters to him & Mayor of Albany to satisfy the Indians

[See preceding page & see No 2. 84th & 155th pages — and succeeding ones. See Con & Miscel. No 2. 43d page.

John Pynchon to Gov Phipps, July 29. 1693

The 2 Indians escaped out of prison July 27 in the morning; I sent out 20 men after them — did not find them. They filed prescape by files conveyed to them (by Indians as is supposed, though none here except by stealth) It is evident their chains were cut by some sharp thin file, as some thin chisel. When they had got at liberty in the room, they hustled out some stones & got to the foundation & crept out, & are gone consecutionally, unless sending to Albany may recover them

See 129th Page This was night of 27th. For rather in evening of the 27th The next day 28th John Lawrence came from Brookfield with tidings of mischief done there. About noon the 27th Joseph Wolcott came from his own house (which was 3 or 4 miles) to the garrison house with one of his children in his arms crying, arm! arm! & said he feared his wife & the Indians were killed by the Indians; he seeing 2 or 3 Indians after her, so snatched up the child & came away himself, being shot after & pursued, but turned into a swamp & hid from them. John Lawrence being then at Owen's house by the Garrison resolved to go see how matters went at his own house, not far from Wolcotts; before he reached home, he found his brother killed & scalped & 2 Indians making towards him, whereupon he returned to the garrison, stayed there a half hour & then hasted to Springfield — said none came into the garrison in that time but Jos Wolcott, and the fall then made but 5 men who were in great danger. In the night not an hour after John Lawrence came here, a travellor, one Cook, came here, who was going to the Bay the 27th & was at garrison house about noon — went onward towards the Bay, till he came within 20 rods of Wol: house (had heard nothing about the Indians) when he saw many Indians, the yard full; he stood still a while & seeing no English, mistrusted them — counted from 40 to 50 of them, turned about his horse to go back when the bullets flew about him, & he hastened to the garrison, remained awhile & came on to Sp. — said garrison was in hand only 6 men

Northampton ordered 20 men out to Springfield & 10 out of Westfield all troopers — sent post to Hadley for as many more ordering their march thence to Brookfield and join ours. Ours (being up all night) were ready 6

John Pynchon's letter continued—

morning with 8 that came from Westfield about sunrising. These 28 well mounted & fixed want together yesterday to Brookfield, Capt Cotton, their leader, & also of those from the upper towns; they rallied, I hear today, to the number of 30, but could not be ready so soon as those from S/s. I hear that those from S/s arrived at Brookfield at 2 o'clock yesterday and found the garrison well, but undiscovered, found no Indians, and in the afternoon, besides some scouts improved themselves in burying the dead. They found Thos. Lawrence dead; Joseph Allason this eldest son, Jos. Wolcott's wife & 2 children, 6 in all, which they buried — 3 or 4 not found, whether killed or carried away, I know not. Capt Cotton having performed this service returned to the garrison about sundown, and the soldiers from Hadley, Northampton &c. came in. Just upon which a man that ventured out upon the hills, espies, as he said, 6 Indians, & came back. Capt Cotton sent out & found the man spoke truth, as their tracks were seen, but growing dark, they returned, & intended to take the tracks this morning & pursue the enemy, who went northwards — probably Canada Indians mentioned by Frenchman at Albany, who said 30 were ready to come to these parts under a chief called La Plato, with 10 to follow them.

The rain prevented Capt Cottons marching this morning as he intended, but it was clearing up & he was getting ready.

The people at Deerfield have sent to me for advice whether to draw off or stay there. Drawing off will be ruinous to what they have; staying may be ruinous to their persons. They will draw off or stay according to order. Drawing off will be a public damage, as in other respects, so in respect to the road & Northwardly. Staying there will call for some men to keep their fortification perhaps 6 or 8 will do. I request your advice & order. I shall order Capt Cotton to leave 6 or 8 men & so return, after his pursuit of the Indians.

See 129th page

J. P.

Indians

Letter from John Pynchon Sp. Aug 12 1695

Mass Hist. Col. 2.47 — Had sent Capt Cotton with soldiers up the river
The grounds of this. Yesterday morn — before day. I was
called out of my bed by 2 posts from Deerfield & Hadley
informing that the enemy Indians had fallen
upon some of our Albany Indians that were
hunting above Deerfield on the East side of Gt River
at a small river called Nashawealot [Ashuelot
which runs into Conn. River about 6 miles above
where Northfield once stood; Capt Wells writes that an
Indian called Strawberry's son came in in the evening
of Aug. 10. having escaped from Nashawelot much
wounded — says about 8 or 9 o. clock this morning
(10th) the enemies made a shot on them & killed
8 or 9 so many he saw as good as dead. He saw
many canoes — accounts the enemy to be 40 or 50
Capt Wells desired assistance to send after them
which Capt Partridge enforces by a few lines. writ
in the night, Aug. 11. — says the story of the Indians is
undoubtedly true — that he swam over the Gt River
to get to Deerfield, though one arm was broken;
Yesterday morning before daybreak, I sent for
Capt Cotton and to raise some soldiers for the expe-
dition, which he readily attended to; and by 8 o clock
I had 24 men together, mostly troopers, well
mounted & fitted, besides what will be from
the towns above; there from this town went from
my house a little after the first bell rang
between our first & second bell* for meeting
I suppose some from the upper towns were gone
before them. I proposed their going both sides of
Conn. River above N. I shall expect news from Capt C.
tomorrow or next day.

There is a report that 20 Albany Indians
came into Hatfield last Friday (they wanting provision
at Albany)

Connecticut has employed Capt Wm Whiting to take
an observation (as to boundary) at upper end of Windsor
who did it last week, & one of that town says they are
to come 12 miles more northward. It is but report.

[Sundays in August 1695. 4th. 11. 18. 25.

* The custom of ringing two bells before meeting is here stated.

Indians

Massachusetts to Gov. Fletcher Dec 1695

Says the inhabitants on the Connecticut River towns have many fears of the Albany river Indians, that on pretence of hunting, comes down with eastern Indians, & on their return home visit those towns with divers strange Indians by whom they suspect mischiefs are done, &c.

The Assembly have forbid the friend Indians coming within 5 miles of Con. River, on E side and within 20 miles on West side

Sept 1695. Sent to Gov. Fletcher 50£ as a present to the Maquas.

Misc. 9.297

Indian Murder [See "Hampshire Matters", Lathrop, p. 240]

A brief narration of the proceedings of several of his majesty's Justices of the peace for the county of Hampshire, at a Court of Oyer & Terminer holden at Northampton on the 21st of October 1690, by commission from the Honorable Gov. & Council in Boston in New England; where were examined and tried 4 Indians on suspicion being guilty of the murther of Richard Church an Englishman in Hadley, which is as follows:—

Upon the first news of said murther in Hadley arose and several men from Northampton, Hadley & Hatfield immediately went forth to the place (about 2 miles from Hadley in the wilderness) where said murder was done & did find said man murthered by a gunshot through his head, & by an arrow shot into his body, his gun with some parts of his clothes and a scalp taken from his head being carried away thence; said soldiers some of them returned home with the dead man, and others did pursue upon fresh tracks forward into the wilderness, in which motion they found when about 4 Indians had been without fire the night before as it appeared to them; also in said pursuit were found a pair of deer's horns with some parts cut off newly, & the same parts or pieces found at a fire where they took said Indians, and the other 3 fled which after came into Hatfield; the canoes were found also shavings & chips of the same timber of a

gunstick taken with the gun, viz Maquolous gun, also in one of the Indians packs was taken several arrows & rods of the same & a rod with the arrow fixed & shot into the body of the said Church. After which said soldiers returned with the Indian taken and soon after the other 3 Indians came into Hatfield and being apprehended, were had in examination before Samuel Partridge, Joseph Hawley Capt. Aaron Cooke Esquires, three of his Majesty's Justices, and together with the Rev. Mr Solo. Stoddard & Mr Williams two of our ministers, were, after many excusing & contradictory answers from said Indians as to the matter of fact putting a denial thereto; one of said Indians, Pemaquenaxett by name, a young man about 18 years of age was ordered with our Englishmen to go out to the place where the murder was done, who there viewed the place & bloodshed on the ground, there & there being questioned about the matter, he, without force, stroke or violence used towards him, or threats that way, owned that Mahweness & Maquolous two of the aforesaid Indians, by their gun & bows & arrows killed the man shewing where they stood when they did it and where himself & Wenepuck stood considerably distant & saw them kill the man, and being brought home again, & before the aforenamed gentlemen there also owned the same that Mahweness & Maquolous killed the man. Also then Wenepuck being called owned the same: Mahweness & Maquolous, being then brought, they would not own against themselves yet Maquolous verified what the first two Indians said as that Mahweness killed the man, but not against himself.

We further add that such care was taken lest the Indians might be wronged that after the confessions aforesaid to find out the truth of what was declared, two of our Justices, viz Joseph Hawley & Jos. Parsons Esqrs with 8 other men taking two other of the ~~Indians~~ Indians prisoners viz Maquolous & Wenepuck to the place where Richard Church was killed there, these two knowing nothing that ever Pemequenoxett was there, they going in two companies with the Indians separate about a mile one from the other, leaving the Indians to lead to the place, Wenepuck at a great distance showed us whereabouts the man was killed coming to the place showed us the very trees as he said, the two Indians stood at that killed said Church, one being about 4 rods the other 6 distant from the place where the man was slain; which trees were the same which Pemequenoxett had shown the week before as appeared by the testimony of Nathan Alexander who went

Indians
Murder at Hadley continued

out both times; then hiding Wenepuck in a swamp the other Indian Magnodous came directly to the same place & shewed the same trees where he said Mahwenes & he himself stood, saying it was Mahwenes killed the man

After which according to a commission from the Honorable Lt Gov. & Council, a Court of Oyer & Terminer was holden in Northampton aforesaid one the 21st of October 1696 whereunto present

Mr Hon. John Pynchon, Esq.	And 16 good & lawfull men impanelled as grand jurors
Samuel Partridge, Joseph Hawley, Aaron Cooke } Esqrs	Two persons accurate in the Indian tongue, sworn to be faithfull, Interpreters
Joseph Parsons, Gent.	And all the Indians from Hatfield and neighbours present
Mr John Pynchon, Clerk	

Ebenezer Pomeroy being appointed the King's Attorney did in his majesty's behalf prefer a bill of Indictment against Mahwenes as principal in company with several others, for murdering Richard Chauncey on such a day as per indictment. Which bill the grand jurors returned Billa vera

Then he was put upon trial of his life by a jury of 12 men, every one looking the prisoner in the face, & challenge of any allowed; his indictment being read & interpreted verbatim he pleaded not guilty & put himself on trial by God & the country; After which the Attorney proceeded & every evidence face to face and the pleas being distinctly interpreted to him in the case, it was then committed to the jury, the Indians all the time standing by (Who understood both Indian & English language) the jury brought in their verdict that they find said Mahwenes guilty of the fact wherein he stands indicted.

What the jury acted upon it is not for us to determine but doubtless upon good ground finding the fact. They had it evidenced to them the death of the person with the circumstances of it, also this Indian being wounded in fresh pursuit from the track from the dead corpse which he owned that he was in company with those which owned the fact, as also the piece of Cheek's horse found near or at their fire cut off the same horse found upon their tracks, & the testimony of his

three comrades, whose testimony against him must necessarily be true, they going separately one after another into the woods not knowing which one or other had said, all agreed to the very same tree & spot of ground, where Mahweness stood when he shot at Richard Chunck, the ground being full of trees round about.

When the court asked the Indians what they had to say why sentence of death should not to pass against him; they by their chief men answered that it was right & ought to be so. The Judge passed sentence that he should be shot to death, accordingly did give warrant to the sheriff, and it was executed in Northampton on the 23d of October 1696.

The like methods & proceedings were taken with Mahquolous & it being evidenced to the jury that about a fortnight before the man was killed the said Mahquolous said he would kill an English man in Hadley because they were unwilling they should hunt in their woods; as also upon fresh pursuit of the track, he being in company with the rest as he found, a new gun stick found in his gun, the chips of which the same wood was found on their track, as also an arrow in the man's body made of the same wood with the arrows found in his pack. They had also the other two Indians' testimony, agreeing all along with their first confession, that is to say, that he was active with Mahweness in killing the man & stayed with him & came not to them until midnight.

The jury found him also a principal actor, who was the same day executed [Oct 23d]

As to the other two Wenepeck & Pemequenoxet they were likewise distinctly tried & found guilty as accessories & committed to the sheriff's care, who since are got at liberty.

Thus we may see with what fa[illegible] reports the Hon. Gov. Fletcher is entertained with, all relating to the execution of these Indians, as in the Indians narration they say to Gov. Fletcher

1 They say that the English going out lost the track, & for want of provisions returned & went again the next day.
2 That said Indians were taken in a hut which they made for the co[illegible]iency of their hunting
3 That they several times whipped Wenepeck & Pemequenoxet to extort confessions from them.
4 That they were carried to Hadley, tied to a tree and after many harsh means used with them, to make them confess, which they refusing were shot to death.
5 That the mischief done all or pied lads summer was charged on them.

In answer to which allegations besides what we have already said in our narration in brief

Murder in Hadley continued

we cannot but say that all their reports are exceedingly & notoriously false

One man immediately upon the report of the murther went from Northampton to Hadley, and from thence about midnight went to the place where the dead man was, where they lay till morning & by a small party sending the dead man home the rest being in number about 40 with 90 Indians as soon as they could well see, they searched for the track of the murtherers, found it & pursued it until they came within sight of the Indians as they were walking in the woods; upon discovery of our men they fled, one four men made a shot and wounded Mahwenes in the thigh, who then hid himself & being wounded came not in until within night; two escaped, viz Wenepuck and Mahquaitus who went to Hatfield. The youngest viz Pomequenoxett was taken in flight & brought to Hatfield and without the least abuse or injury even offered to him, the next day confessed the fact; upon which Wenepuck also without any stroke, threat, injury or abuse, confessed the same; so also the 3d and all but Mahwenes, & stood to it to the full issue of the trial.

As to the mischief done at Deerfield, killing them & carrying them away captives, we always concluded it was the French Indians, & never charged it upon them

Hampshire March 4. 1697

John Pynchon
Samuel Partridge
Joseph Hawley
Aaron Cooke
Joseph Parsons

(This is in full) (Sam Partridge's writing)

Other Documents

Samuel Partridge wrote to the Governor from Hatfield Oct. 6. 1696.

"On the 5th inst. at Hadley about the sun going down one man was killed by Indians about 2 miles from town in the woods, upon which some soldiers
p. 357 with the New Roxbury Indians (being here) pursued & overtook swounded one, took another, and two fled yet came in saying they met with French Indians & the soldiers & Indians judging they did the mischief they were apprehended, examined found guilty & executed."

Mr Partridge's letter continued, about Hadley Murders

he says these Indians are part of the Indians now in Hatfield a number of 100, and that we have disarmed the rest, and have secured men, women & children as we can till we have orders from you respecting them. Prays that these Indians may be removed from the town and no longer abide among us, as there is danger of outrages from them. Deerfield people are fearful of them. The late act has given our men "a vehement spirit against all Indians, not enduring the sight of them."

We have alarms of a man shot between Hadley & Springfield; also between Deerfield & us on travelling, said he was surprised by some on the road, "we are full of hurry on every side."

Oct. 6. Mr Partridge gives the examination of the Indians before Cook, Hawley, Partridge, Mr Stoddard & Mr Williams beginning Oct. 6. All denied at first. He names the men Umpanchala, Weinpuck, Mahweenen & Strawberry's son. They were all kept singly. We sent one to

1 the place, viz. Umpanchala, who without threats, promises owned that Mahweenen & Strawberry's son killed the man, & owned the same before us; he would give no reason for their killing Church, except that they did it on a sudden, meeting with a single man in the woods

2 Weinpuck did not at first own, but being told that Umpanchala had owned, he owned also that he was there but Waweenen & Strawberry's son killed the man

3 Shawberry's son after many shifting, owned he was there but Mahweenen killed the man, &c

4 Mahweenen was called last. Denied — said the others were liars, &c.

Gov Stoughton to Mr Peyton Oct 13. 1696 — authorizing a special commission to himself & others to try the 4 Indians. Rest of Indians to be secured till further orders. — says he shall write to Gov. Fletcher.

Next follow 4 Indictments, in handwriting of John Pynchon — 3 indorsed bills vera.

Next are Testimonies.

Nathaniel Alexander (of Hatfield) aged about 43 — that Sergeant Field & Westwood Cook & himself being sent out with the Indian boy Pannecomboet to seek Richard Church was killed, the Indian swang the blood so readily owned the man was killed by three Indians & that Mowewenan shot him & he saw Mowewenan & Strawberry run up to the man & pull off his stockings & shoes & then he & Weinpuck ran away. The boy stood by & the Indians stood that shot him, & when they all stood. He showed the track they ran away on, & we same we followed. Should not know Weinpuck & he owned &c

354 Indians

Indian Murder at Hadley

Testimony

Samuel Barnard of Hatfield aged 39 & Ebenezer Smith aged 28 say they were hunting with Richard Church Oct 5 1696, being parted from him some little distance we heard a hooping or noise, which was some startling to us, being some distance one from the other; immediately then went off a gun, upon which we moved towards it but before we had past many steps then went off two more guns as near together as could well be, and upon the going off of the last, a considerable shout. After this we stood some considerable time where we were but heard nothing further. The guns and shouting was much about the place when Richard Church was taken up dead. We judge we were 40 or 50 rods from the place. Sworn Oct 21. 1696

Testimony of John Lyman, John King, Jos. Selden, Jos. King, Jonathan Burt — they went into the woods of Hadley Oct 5. In the morning found Richard Church dead with an arrow in his side, scalp off and we followed the track of 3 or 4 Indians to the place where we found them, one of which we took prisoner, our companion, at the west end of Toby, where one of them was shot at & wounded. Sworn Oct 21

Testimony of Enos Kingsley aged 60 (Oct 21. 1696) — he went into woods at Hadley with some English and two Indians, Moquodes, Strandenny son & Wenepuck, who told him what trees they stood by &c. 7 days after the murder. Wm. Holton aged about 45 testified to same.

Testimony of John Hubbard aged 19 — says he was at the house of Wid. Mary Church in Hadley when Richard Church was brought in dead — he was shot in at the upper lip through the head with a bullet. — John Selden aged 21. same testimony.

Testimony of Martha Wait aged about 50. that Moquodes said at her house in Hatfield that he would kill a Hadley man, 2 or 3 weeks before the murder. the said because Hadley men threatened them when they hunted in Hadley woods. Sworn Oct 21 1696

Testimony of David Alexander aged about 34, that next week after the murder, he went to the place with Wenepuck & Strandenny son; they told him the trees all 4 stood at — about back, gun stick &c. Ebenezer Miller testifies to same

Indians
Murder at Hadley continued.

Questions & Answers of the Indians, as witnesses are given — Oct 21. 1696

Four Indians went out to hunting 4 days before R Chauncey was killed. They went up Mill River together — Mowenas denied coming to the place when Chauncey was killed but says he was in compa— with the other three all the 4 day.

Wonepuck testified to only 1 gun — says Mowenas was about 3 rods from R. Chauncey when he fired at him. He & boy ran away (this was about sundown) & the other two came to them about midnight

Order of the Court to the Sheriff of Hampshire to saying Mowenas an Indian sometime residing in Hatfield had been convicted of the murder of Richard Chauncey of Hadley, tailor, & sentenced to be shot to death, about two of the clock in the afternoon this

You are required therefore to take Mowenas from the place where he now is in custody to the place of execution & cause the sentence to be executed upon him. Dated Oct 23. 1696 Northampton signed by Pynchon & Partridge

Samuel Porter, sheriff of Hampshire certified on the back of the warrant, that he "caused the within mentioned Mowenas to be taken to the place of execution & there to be shot to death, about two of the clock on said day" Oct 23.

Samuel Porter, Sheriff Ht.

Same warrant & same certificate for Moquodos — no variation.

Expenses.

The Justices charged, viz John Pynchon 5/ a day. the others 4/. Clerk 9/. E. Pomeroy, Attorney 12/. Richard Webb as Interpreter 30/. Grand jurors 2/ day. Petit Jurors 2/. Costs from Hatfield to Springfield 8/9 each 35 miles
30 men a day & night to guard the Indians at Nth. 2/ each
Provisions for 4 Indians 15 days at 6 each a day 30/.
8 men in pursuit of Indians 1 day at 1/ each
15 " 2 days each after said Indians 2/ a day
37 " 1 day & night bringing, guarding said Indians at 1/6 each
Smiths for Irons 8/ — man to get them 2/
Provisions for 4 Indians 37 days at 6 a day
Mr Hawley & 10 men going out to place of the murder 2/ each
Eno Kingsley 1 day, & 9 days provisions & securing Indians 11/
Mr Jos Parsons securing & provisions for 2 Indians 14 days 14/
and 22 days, one man to guard said Indians 22/
2 Witnesses 3/. Provisions for Indians 8/
Provisions of 2 Indians 7 days for each 1/ 3d and a week
guard day & night 13/ Total 31.16.0 Province allowed 7.11.0 County paid

Indians.

5 Reasons of Samuel Partridge, why the 2 Indians convicted as accessories in the murder of Richard Church should be reprieved or released. — They had no hand in the murder — were in no plot to murder & knew not till it was done. "The Providence of God hath very much frowned upon us, stirring up the heathen against us and it seems to be providence to take off all occasions that may aggravate their evil spirits against us as much as may be, (except in cases of hostility) That though the law in strictness might call for further procedure against them, yet in many respects in this time of war: blood & captivity we may have a call to abate it &c. Lest the strict execution of the law on them that do not understand it may instigate our enemies against some of ours as the case may be circumstanced." S P

Plan for defence of Hampshire against French & Indians the ensuing summer

From June 11 to Nov 1. 25 men to keep garrison at Deerfield
" " 10 " " at Quabang
20 men on each side of Connecticut River for same term to be employed in scouting the woods, surprising the enemy about all that time 40 or 50 miles, & giving timely notice of their approach
County to furnish 50 men & Connecticut 25.

To Lt Gov Council. Signed by S. Partridge for Parsons.

Proposals about Indians by same men. Dec 16. 1696. — two accessories still confined. about a reprieve.
The remainder of Indians in Hatfield to be disarmed & brought to order; — but especially to be warned to go home to Albany.

Lt Gov Stoughton to Gov Fletcher, Feb 22. 1696 7 about Indians executed at Hadley — much misrepresented at Albany — gives a sketch — promises a full narrative. "I shall advise concerning the other 2 Indians in custody and the remainder in & about Hatfield." Begs him to quiet the Indians, disturbed by false reports, &c

Same day. Mr Addington Sec'y wrote to Colo Pynchon about the false reports — requested a particular narrative to be sent to Gov. Fletcher

Indians

Samuel Partridge to Lt Gov. Mass 4. 1696-7 enclosing the narration of proceedings relating to the murder of Richard Church

Has not confidence in the Indians at Hatfield think some of them have intercourse with our Eastern enemies. We all design & have them sent home to Albany; but we find they will not do what ordered; for there Hunted & Lodged, not to hunt on East side of River, nor on the Sabbath, & they disregarded both.

W. Stoughton & Gov Fletcher. April 5. 1697 enclosing the narrative.

Gov Fletcher to W Stoughton, New York April 5. 1697 Had used his endeavors to satisfy the Indians of the River (or River Indians) which he says is hard to be done. Sance I came to N.Y. have written to Govt. in Albany to use all measures to soften them. (refers to stories among the Indians — promises to do all he can, &c.

Mass. 4. 286 below. Complains that their soldiers desert & go to Connecticut & Massachusetts — promises a list of names & requests aid to restore them

---

Wm Stoughton & Gov. Fletcher April 12. 1697 in reply to his of the 5th, The River Indians, Gov Fletcher said, had a story that an Onoquago Indian killed R Church with others; that English & Indians followed the track, found the buttons by the way of the coat of the murdered man; & overtook an Onoquago Indian who confessed the murder, & that the Indians, upon him had the man's coat, gun & scalp, which Indian the party knocked on the head.

Mr Stoughton in reply as to the Onoquago Indian mentioned as killed by a party of our men & Indians;

p 352 says the Indians (from Woodstock) were same that went with English in their first pursuit of the murderers; & upon discerning what Indians they were that they came up with in following the track (being of his relations & acquaintance) at the before very eager in the pursuit; yet then by their noise & shouting gave them notice to escape, and endeavored by all means to excuse them. And all the confession taken from the Onoquago Indian was only by two of the aforesaid Indians who knocked him on the head, the English having no opportunity to examine him, nor could they have understood him; It was not difficult for them to endeavor the covering of the crime of their friends, by saying this Onoquago Indian confessed the murder. — [Peter Aspinwall tells a story about himself and his Indians. Mass. 4. 287.

above promises well a. to deserters.

358.

Indians

Gov Fletcher's letter to Lt Gov Stoughton Albany Ap. 23 1697 — finds it difficult to satisfy the Indians — they think the 2 Indians were bribed by the English to testify against the others — think it strange if they were the murderers that they should return to Hatfield, when they could have gone to Onoquago and been safe. Coteyaugh who said here that he was with a party of Christians & Indians in pursuit of some Onoquago Indians & took one who confessed he had killed the man, & that this proves the innocence of the executed Indians — Yet they have promised "to be quiet & do no wrong."

Another letter from Govt at Albany May 6. about the Indians — their river Indians complain of much wrong from New England.

Gov Fletcher May 10. thinks it will be well for some of our Judges (of the executed Indians) to come to Albany to justify the trial & execution. (Gov. Stoughton had proposed this)

Answer of Wm Stoughton May 17 — is satisfied these River Indians do hold correspondence with the Eastern Indians, & sometimes join them in their hostility. Thinks the River Indians ought not to complain any longer about execution of the two — says many of these Indians are our former enemies and owe us a grudge

Letter of Sam Partridge to Lt Gov Stoughton — giving some account of the trial at N. H. (it was after the execution) — and dwells upon the 2 others and in their favor —

The Remaining Indians in Hatfield he says are 6 men & 2 gone out with the New Roxbury Indians under Peter Aspinall, in all 8 — also 9 squaws and 23 children — in all 40 persons. We propose to have them removed, to Albany or elsewhere — &c.

Peter Aspinal took the 2 men from a place where we had secured them & by a wile got their arms, &c.

1704 June 15. Gen Court voted to send Commissioners
p. 410. to the Mohaques, to renew the ancient friendship
— a present of 200 £ value to be provided — the
Gov. to write to Gov. Cornbury, & to Gov of Connecticut
to join with us, & make presents on their parts.

Nov. 1. 1704. Gen Court granted 10 £ to Hon
p. 410. S. Partridge Esq. to repay him for what he gave to
5 Indians, who assisted Caleb Heyman
in killing Col the Ind. in enemy
[Wm Whiting paid them 40 £ — Repaid by Mass.

Letter from Mass. to Col Schuyler, Boston Ap. 20 1707

Refers to his letter to Col Partridge, in which he gave
caution about the Scatacook Indians hunting
in our woods with a green bough; which was to
last till middle of May. I have bid him and
all our Scouts from Hampshire to observe your infor-
mation; yet it will be impractical for them (your
Indians) to be safe; they will not always have the green
bough upon their heads, &c. . . . . I think it will
be best not have them hunt in this province &c

Timothy Dwight son of Dedham wanted
Indian land confirmed, Nov 1707

The Undersigned being upon the Great Lake
p. 414 towards Canada on the 20th day of this Inst. May
p. 415 & being in fight with a party of the enemy coming
Mass. 4 297. this way, the Indians killed 4 of them, and one
2. 173. we got & scalped him, which scalp we now
2. 15. present & shew to yourself, & do testify it is the
2. 52 scalp of an enemy Indian killed in fight as aforesaid
Dated 20 1709.

Bay. Wright
Joshua Hoyt
Isaac Olmsted
John Strong.

They made oath May 28. 1709
They believed they killed 4 more
on French river

[See Mass. No 2. 62

June 10 1709 Gen Court granted 12 £ to Capt Bay. Wright
and 6 £ each to each of the 9 men with him, above
ordinary wages — Call it "a march to Canada"

[Besides above 4, there were in Expedition, Timothy Childs, Thomas Macrammy
and others. According to Penhallow, Mass. 2. 15. three were lost, viz. Wm. Moody
& John Wells, John Burk. There were 15 in all, or 10 returned. Mass. 2 173. P.S. Moody
was not of the party but taken eastward.
Williams History p. 156, do smaller p. 186.

Indians

[See page 310 – 4 came first & returned, then 5 came, perhaps] Interpreter with both.

1709 Sept 21. A present voted to the Mahquas
p. 210 now attending; as was to those newly returned
& to Mr Baptiste the Interpreter who has
attended here nigh 2 months – 10£
Gov. says 4 Maquas have been here in his speech. Sept. 14. 1709. mass. 2. 174

1709 Feb 3. Learning that Col Peter Schuyler was about
p. 361 to be to embark for England with 4 Mahquas,
below. Voted 30£ to furnish his table & for conveniences
for said 4 Mahquas [This shows that Col. S. & Indians
sailed after Feb. 3.]

Presents to 5 Nations by Massachusetts.
Sent by Capt Gordon Belcher, & given by order
of Col. Peter Schuyler from Aug. 1708 to August
1709. £100. 13. 3.
Powder, Lead, Duffels, Shirts, blankets – Mostly
given to Sachems – Mohawks, Cayugas, Sennekis,
Onondagas
& detailed account given by Robt Livingston Jr

[These had returned from England. see p. 361. Gone 5 or 5½ months.
Came with Nicholson July 17. 1710.]

Col Schuyler & 4 Indian Sachems were in
Mass 7. 405 Boston July 17. 1710 – He says in a letter to
Cont Misc 2. 85 Gov Dudley that they will want (as they will
see above. set out for their own country on Thursday next)
the following things; (viz the 4 Sachems will want)
9 horses & furniture with portmanteaus
p. 418. 10 more horses for a guard to West field
& Springfield. 6 pr holsters for said Indians
Col Schuyler & Capt Schuyler.

Same day. Gov. grants these things ready

1709. Aug 6. A Dinner for Mohawks in Boston 36/10
[Must have been the first party above.]

Entertainment of the Mahquas in
Boston from Dec 24 1709 to five part of February
9 men – their meals 8 each, lodgings 2 a night
Madeira wine 2/. qt. Greenwine 1/4 qt. Rum 3 gill
Beer 2d qt. Orange water 2/8. qt. clove water, tobacco;
Men fell off to 7, 6 & 5. then increased to 8, then down to 6, & 5.
Each days charges by itself – 29 days £29. 13. 9.
Samuel Mears was the provider.
June 17. House refuses to pay the account.

[These do not seem to have gone to Albany – perhaps part died.
Inquired of the Indians in this ~~Not the 4 or 5 at top of page~~

Massachusetts to John Schuyler, for goods for Caghnawaga & other Indians 118.17.2
New York money
Signed by John Stoddard
Ebenezer Pomeroy

Mostly for blankets, shirts, brass kettles & tobacco
76£ 18£ 12£ 6£
Wampum &c

(Probably to redeem captives — [These presents &c were in 1724 delay of June
[no-for presents. see page 372

[These went to England. see p. 360. Con & Misc. 2.85
p 360. 4 Maquas — when they were waiting here to proceed to England
Josiah Parker at Albany provided for them from Dec. 28. 1707
to Jany 18. — by order of the Gov. he says — 4 Sagamores who
wanted in the ships to sail — The Gov. allowed them to go
the frontiers to hunting, & requested Parker to accompany
them — Capt Schuyler was with them — they went out
to Deerfield to hunt — to Chelmsford also — from Cambridge
4 gallons rum at Deerfield 20/, and many other
things, expenses, horses, tobacco, &c
He was allowed 10£ in 1711 for his bill of 13.2.7.

---

p 362 — John Schuyler & Jos. Kellogg wrote from Albany
about Indians, Aug 4. 1723
Aug. 10. 1723. John Schuyler says the delegates from the
Mass. 1 111 Mass. 2 196 Caccatons are moving towards New England — too
many of them, but he could not avoid having so many
refers the Gov. to Mr Kellogg

"Divers evil minded persons, especially in Hampshire
county, for the sakes of lucre, have taken & receive
arms, ammunition, clothing & provisions & divers
Indians of the 5 nations, for strong drink, sold to
them contrary to law". The Gov. issued his Proc
lamation against it (Wm Dummer) June 24. 1724
"God save the King".

Zechariah Prescott had been a captive in Canada — on
his return, Col. Schuyler at Albany requested him
to take charge of 6 Indians who were going to Boston
& pay their expenses — what he did — expended 11.18.0
Prays for allowance Nov. 1724

Indian Messenger died at Boston Jan. 15. 1727
G. Court granted 16£ for his decent interment

Indians

1723 Aug 21. 63 Mohawk chiefs came to Boston. Ox on the common
p. 372. 361. [See Miscellaneous Not. page 111 [illegible] " 8

1727. Indian Messengers (from East)

Roland Dyke kept them from Dec 7. to Jan 18 being
42 days diet & lodging £33. & some shillings
Wine, rum, tobacco, pipes, cider and other extra expenses } 38. 11. 11.

M. 9. 94 Several cords of wood, oak at 28/. walnut 33/
Use wig 60/. — the board & lodging was 16/. a day
Great quantity of wine
all bill 83. 9. 5
The Sagamore took the wig out of Dyke's hands and would not return it.

Frequent bills for entertaining Indians —
Rum, Wine & Tobacco a great part of the bills

1731 a man in Boston charged 273 meals @ 2/6, 34. 2. 6
Liquor 10. 19. 3, (abated 14. 2. 6
Another bill for 3 Indians was 57. 13. 0
French Mohawks & Eastern Indians were in Boston July 1731. [See Mass. 3. 95 Made Eastern Indians expense 8/. do

Edward Allen of Deerfield kept a 5 nation Indian
confined at D. with fever sores — bill 22. 4. 0.
Wigwam for him 12/. 19 loads wood @ 4/. cutting &c at 4/
Diet and attendance 28 weeks at 10/. (May 23. 1733

Went then the Mohawks mentioned before? Hist. Suffolk 363 page.

Entertainment at Castle William by the Gov.
to entertain Gov. Council, Mohawks, &c. 59. 17. 5
Pastry & Tarts 8. 9. 8; 28 Gal. Madeira Wine at 8/ Cask 8/.
2 bbls beer, one of them strong, 55/6 — 3 casks cider 7/1
Bristol beer 1½ doz at 42/. doz. Brandy, Rum & Lime Juice 92/
Nutmegs, mustard, vinegar 15/. 3 lbs tobacco & 6 doz pipes 13/
55 lbs beef to roast at 9d 48 lbs mutton @ 9d. 28 lbs bacon @ 1/6
2 legs & 2 hands pork 75/. 1 doz loaves & bricks 12/
29 lbs cheshire cheese at 1/6 Sugar loaf & box 31/3
Glasses & punch bowls 28/. pitchers & mugs 18/6
Drum & paint for Indians 11/. Empty casks, bottles & corks 58/9
Dressing victuals, providing things &c 5. 0. 0
This was July 21. 1731 — Rec. present July 22.

22 French Mohawks were entertained here
Mass. 3. 95 | 19 days from July 5. 1731 (~~[illegible]~~ same as above) "with
M. Sec. 8. 164 | the best provisions & liquors"
19 days diet & lodging at 3/9 day each 78. 7. 6
Capt. Kellogg was with them @ 5/. day 4. 15. 0
Wine, rum, beer & cider for them as Capt Kellogg ordered each day — same as above } 27. 17. 0
4 gross pipes 48/. 39 doz tobacco 39/. Washing 38/.
Breaking tables, chairs, knives, mugs, cups & glasses and carrying away } 57/
Nursing & doctoring 70/

continued next page.

Indians-

"Bill for entertaining 22 Christ Mohawks - continued
Damage done to house & furniture, as dumbing walls, tables
chairs, breaking windows, &c — 4.0.0-
The whole bill for these 22 Indians 19 days and
Capt. Kellogg was — 135. 2. 3
Bill at the Castle — 59. 17. 5
5 Indians from *Pennicook 7 days at 4/ each — 7. 0. 0
Wine, rum, cider, tobacco & pipes 7 days at 3/9 each — 6. 11. 3
Breaking & arms & rings — 7. 6
— 208. 18 5
Johnsale's bill allowed ~~with Interest~~ 1733.
* Were these Saco Indians mentioned Mass 3. 95.?

John Stoddard & Israel Williams
purchased of Indians "Land at & near Gt Meadows
above Fort Dummer" as pended for 100. 0. 0
do do - bought 10 miles square on Deerfield River
as per deed for — 50 00
do do bought a tract near the road that leads from
Sandy land to Lancaster, per deed — 50. 00
Paid Thos. Wells, for going to view last piece 36/.
Province paid it in Bills of Credit — 201. 16. 0.

Charges of Stoddard & Williams viz
Expenses at Fort Dummer, Northfield, Deerfield, Norwich } 17. 10. 6
Deeds & recording &c
allowed This was 1735. Order of Gr. Court was dec. 1734

Stoddard also charged 10/ for sending to Westfield by Jos. Allen
in Spring of 1734 to carry a letter, to acquaint Commissr at Albany
that a Snake Indian had killed another of them.
Paid a man 10/, who brought a letter from Housatonnick
that Indians there desired I would attend their general
meeting in January 1734-5

Stockbridge -
Expenses laying out a Township for Indians
at Housatonnick April 1736 — 59. 11. 8
Expenses at Westfield, at Albany, King's Sheffield
& above the Mountain, chainmen } 21. 6. 8
Expenses at Hundrick Burghards, &c
Com. { John Stoddard, Esqr 11 days at 15/ — 8. 5. 0
Ebenr Corne 11 " " 15/ — 8. 5. 0
Thos. Ingersol 9 " " 15/ — 6. 15. 0
Surveyor Jonathan Dwight 11 " " 15/ — 8. 5. 0
Do do preparing plat — 0 15. 0
4 horses — 6. 9. 0
Allowed
[See pages 364. 365 { Rev. Mr Hopkins acct. of Housatonnick Indians in 1752, Coll. Mass 2. 311.

Indians

1736 Aug. Massachusetts made presents to Housatonnoc and other Indians £200 — ox shirts, scarlet cloth, guns, laced hat, powder & shot, stroud, pipes & tobacco.

1736 July. Also to Eastern Indians 200£ in shirts shot, powder, 9 laced hats, 9 scarlet blankets, lace & blankets small arms, ostrich feathers, tobacco & pipes

John Neale again — bill June & July 1736 for entertaining 9 chiefs of Penobscots, 24 days from June 21. at 54/. for the 9 daily — Each man allowed 3 half pints of wine daily, at 27/. Gal. & each had 1/. daily in rum also 120 gallons cider — doctor, damage in breaking 48/ — tent for them 6/6 — 2 Gross pipes & tobacco
Shewing them the rope dancing with an officer by Gov.'s command 40/ — Paints & rum 15/
Washing 49 of their greasy shirts at 1/4
Liquor &c at the Castle 58/. Capt Giles expenses 35/6
Cleansing & white washing 2 rooms after them 60/.
All 145.1.10 — he says they eat between 50 & 60 pounds of meat sunday, besides milk, cheese &c. & they had the best of meat. — had to deduct 39.9.10

Stockbridge — see p. 363. 365 373 366

Our Housatonnuck Township for Indians laid out by Committee 1736. — ordered Gov. Belcher in regard to it 1737 — (Stockbridge — about 6 miles square

Mass 24 174
Mass 8 112

Beginning 450 perches from an Indian's house, then N. 9 E. 1506 perches; then W. 9 N. 1920 rods; then S. 1920 rods, then E. 9 S. 1920, then N. 9 E. 414 perches to first place. — Seems Committee were to lay out to Rev Mr Sergeant, their minister, & the Revd. Woodbridge their schoolmaster 1/60th of the land for each of them — also enough to accommodate 4 English families that shall settle there.

Return of the Committee, June 1737 as to some things

Presents to Penobscotts & Norridgewocks, July 1738 £210

Letter of John Stoddard Nov 1738 — that an Indian who dwells at Schodack near Albany, was originally of Nuabang, & claims a tract between Swift & Ware River — considerable part of Lambstown & the whole of John Reads Equivalent lands — some people settled on them — perhaps best to speak some allowance &c. Deferred.

Ephraim Williams "of the Indian Town on Housatonock" [Stockbridge] petitions to be an the place incorporated as a town; says there are about 40 families in the town, have a minister (Mr Sergeant) and meeting house. May 1739

b 363 364 Mass. 2 317

Committee June 12 1739. Reported in favor of the petition. Confirmed

Incorporated. June 22. 1739 — by name of ..... Stockbridge. June 27

Eph. Williams Esq. Capt John Konkapot, & Lt Paul Umpachenah, principal inhabitants, to call first meeting to organize

---

1741 March — Eph. Williams, John Sergeant, Timo Woodbridge, Josiah Jones, Eph. Brown — & 5 Indians, petition for aid to fortify & defend themselves, as there was prospect of a French war — want a garrison & scouts. Voted 150 £ to build a block house — April 1741

Richard Smith — providing for 4 Indians 13 days 31.10.
August 1740

" " for 2 Indians 1741, Nov 18. to Dec 11. 57.13.7
Chiefly for "wine, rum, punch & eating".

Letter from Jos Kellogg, interpreter, about Indians, Suffield Dec 3. 1744 — about French persuading Indians, &c

---

Letter to Col. Stoddard Boston July 1. 1746 — requesting him to fix upon some person to command Housatonuck Indians, Mr Woodbridge, whom they wished, declining — Wishes Mr Sergeant may be prevailed upon to go as Chaplain

---

Letter of John H. Lydius to Col Stoddard, about Indians. Albany March 26. 1747 — about engaging the 6 nations in the war. He says every Indian fitted out for first time must have a gun, blanket, shirt, stocking, Indian breeches, skin for shoes, hatchet, 2 knives, 3 boxes of paints, 2 lbs powder, 4 of lead, 6 flints, awls, a kettle for 4 or 5 — all then they must have every time a good outset except the gun — a quantity of rum, & support of their families in their absence — It will take a great quantity of goods to supply all the six nations. Col. Johnson &c

Letter from Col Johnson to Gov. Clinton about Indian Hostilities. Albany May 14. 1748

Interview with 6 Nations at Albany ~~Sept.~~ to be July 10. 1748
June 14. G. Court app. Comrs. John Stoddard and
Andrew Oliver
Thos. Hutchinson

John Stoddard Esq. being disabled by sickness from attending the Interview with the 6 Nations at Albany, John Choate Esq was chosen in his room, June 17. 1748

100 ounces of silver voted for their expenses June 18
125 £ voted for stores for the Gov. in his journey to Albany

Troubles at Stockbridge 1749 — about Mr. Woodbridge buying land of some of the Indians — about the English laying out lands for themselves, & encroaching on the Indians land — more Eng families, they say, there was to be, or 4 besides mins. & School M.

(p. 364)

Chosen now Mr. Woodbridge, Joseph Woodbridge Col. Williams, Ebn. Thayer, Samuel Brown & Jones,

Report of Committee relative to these affairs, by order, Nov. 10. 1749 Dl. Partridge

Act of Court Dec 30. 1749. — Timo. Dwight Esq to repair to Stockbridge — call a meeting of Indian proprietors, & have the proportion of each ascertained and recorded, — said Indians to be subject in all respects to our laws, & have their benefit &c

---

Journal of Duty done at Brookfield by Eleazar Warner, Sergeant —

1724 April 13. Rec'd an order from Capt Samuel Wright to order 9 men —

Mass. 2 241. year 1725

Tells what they were doing daily from April 14 to June 22 scouting, guarding meeting house, warding, scouting to Rutland, went to Rutland several times — guarding the neighbors — scout up Ware River, and to Swift River — 10 men more came May 24

Samuel Wright gives an account of Scouting &c from Nov 1724 to June 1725 — to Brookfield, to Worcester and about — kept garrison, guarded to mills, warded — went over Ware River, guarded prophet work, [illegible] Indian tracks

Mass. 2. 241

Dated Rutland June 9. 1725

Continued from next page —

At Deerfield we delivered our little travellers to his mother and had the pleasure of seeing a poor disconsolate mother made joyful beyond expression by the reception of her son — poor misguided captive

Indians

Joseph Kellogg's Letter to Gov. Dummer.

Had sent out several Scouts. viz

Wed Nov 30 17:— Went on West side of Gt River & coming Con
West River went up to Great Falls made no discovery

2d scout — went up West River & then crossed the woods to Great Falls. No discovery of any enemy.

3d Scout — Went from Northfield 12 miles west, then N. & W. coming to West River, then East to the Canoe fort on 16 or 17 miles above Northfield

4th Scout. I sent N.W. 6 miles, then they went N. & crossed West River & on to the Great Meadows below the great Falls — crossed the Connecticut & came down on East side to Northfield. Meadows about 32 miles above N. No discovery

5 Scout — I sent up West River Mountain, there to lodge in the morning & evening look round for smokes, thence up to the Mt. at Gt Falls, then to lodge & look around morning & evening for smokes. No discovery

6 Scout I sent up West River & thence N. to Sexton's River which empties at Gt Falls foot; They made no discovery. Travel has been difficult by high water, slippery going &c.

PS. We water guard 3 parts continually, besides what those 10 men do at Deerfield, and the people are uneasy that we have no more men.

Probably 1724 Nov. &c. yes.

Journal from Montreal to Deerfield

April 25 to April 30 (probably 1725 No date in manuscript)

April 25 Travelled ("we") 30 miles — Camped on the West side of the Mountain between Black River & Otter Creek

26. — 9 miles to top of Mountain when we parted with the guard — they cautioned us not to go in common road; we suspected Indians were about us — Gent.ᵐ in Montreal advised to bring guns; Gov.ʳ said it was safe to come without — Set out travelled 15 miles to day and camped near head of Wms River

27 — Went S.E. around branches of Williams River & came to the River — 16 miles to day.

28 Went down Connecticut River by Wms River which comes into Conn. R. 2 miles above Gt Falls — went to Foot of falls. 14 miles to day — made a raft in Evening & set sail about 10 o'clock in night down the river

29. 4 o'clock arrived at Fort Dummer continued our raft to Northfield where we lodged.

30 Set out for Deerfield with many of our friends from Northfield — half way met Capt. Williams with 90 of our friends from Deerfield who received us joyfully & went back to Deerfield with us

(see page 4 of paper at bottom)

Indians.

Journal of a March from Northfield to Missisco ("Mesixcoish") Bay — under command of Benjamin Wright

Began July 27, 1725 — Raind all M. About 2 P.M. 59 of us set out — came to Fort's Island 5 miles below Northfield.

28. Went up to Ft Dummer, mended canoes & went to Hawley's Island 5 miles above Fort D.

29. — Came to meadow 2 miles below great falls

30. Came to Gt Falls, carried our Canoes across & went on 10 miles

31. Came within 3 miles of Black River

Aug 1. Came to 2d Falls.

2 Came to upper end of White River Falls

3 Came to Saddle Island

4 Foul weather. We remained.

5 Went 13 miles

6 Came to 3d meadow at Cowass

7 Came to Mouth of Wells River

8 Raining — remained

9 Marched 5 miles, & 10th, went 10 miles

11 Went by Ponds &c 10 miles — 12 foul. Went 3 miles

13 David Allen taken sick yesterday. we lay by on his acct.

14 Went from 2d pond to French River & crossed it

15 foul weather. Clerk Hubbard being very lame was sent back & 2 with him to fort at mouth of Wells River

16 Went 15 miles, encamped on branches of French River

17 Crossed a Mountain — went 13 miles — 18th Went 12 miles

19 Crossed a high Mountain; had a fair prospect of the Lake — 12 m

20. Followed a stream 18 miles

21 Went down a large River to foot of Falls 20 miles. 22d Rain

23. Provision almost spent & I gave liberty to some to return home, & there were 41. Capt Lieut. Ens. & 12 men marched to the Lake 9 miles, & then 6 miles down the Lake — and then turned homewards without making any discovery of an enemy.

25. Left the Lake to return home — came to mouth of Wells River in 5 days & half — here we discovered 3 Indians had just waded over the river below the fort, which we took to be our own men — Afterwards it proved they were Enemies, but it was too late

29 Left the fort at mouth of Wells River & arrived at Northfield Sept the 2d at night

Benj. Wright

1 See His Muster Roll from July 12. to Oct 22. 1725. £10.15.19.6. Mass 2. 207.

3 He went out again early in Oct. with 40 men — see Stoddard's letter. Mass. 3. 42

2 He & his Co. scouted in September. He made 3 marches or more. See Mass. 3. pages 38. 39. 40. 41

Capt Samuel Wright's account of Scouting Guarding, &c from June 10 to Nov 10. 1725

Went over Ware River, to near Wachusett, to Lancaster.

Aug 27. He says a man was wounded at Deerfield (Dea. Chillis?) — S.W. hoguended men at work, meeting house, &c

Heard at Rutland that was head Quarters apparently.

Indians

Mass 3/94 [Mass. 3. 350]

James Coss — Gov. Dummer gave him a pass April 13, 1730 to go to Canada on his own affairs.

Journal of James Coss from Fort Dummer to Canada in the year 1730.

April 27. Monday. We left Fort Dummer & went 3 miles to West River N.B. I travelled with 12 Canada Mohawks that drank to excess at the fort & killed a Skatacook Indian in their drunken condition, that came to smoke with them.

Tuesday 28. Kept up Great River 10 miles. 29. Kept — 10 miles

Thursday 30. Came over the [illegible] of Gt Falls — then we went by land to Black River, — all 10 miles, to 1½ miles above Black River mouth.

May 1. Through the woods N.NW — encamped by Black River

Saturday 2 Kept N.W. — left Gt. Mountain on right & kept — 11 miles

3 An old pregnant Squaw that travelled with us stopped & was delivered of a child, and overtook the next day at noon with a living child upon her back — We ascended a mountain arrived at Otter Arthur Creek — 21 miles to day.

Monday 4. Made Canoes. Set Rain

Wednesday 6 Went on Arthur Creek to the falls — 35 miles

Thursday 7 Went 35 miles on Arthur Creek — meet falls carried canoes by falls — Came to the Lake where he ends.

He in a petition May 1743 (1st Dec.) says he went to Canada in 1730 to redeem his sister from captivity, when she had been a long time, & was encouraged by Gov. Dummer that he should have some reward if he would go in the Indian road from Ft Dummer to Otter Creek. He went in this road & kept a Journal which he has communicated to Gen Court. Prays for some reward — does not say whether he got his sister — G. Court gave him 3£ — [Ves petition in Feb. 1730-31. Mass. 3. 94.

Journal of the Commrs of Mass. present at the Interview with the Six Nations; July 1757 Speeches &c

370

Journals

Mass 5 123 Gov. Hutchinson & Lt Wm Pepperel —
Left Boston Nov 23. 1756. — Stand at Ayers
24. Lodged at Scotts in Palmer
25 Bad snowstorm. — Went to Dea Taylor's Westfield
26 To Sheldons, Sheffield
27. To Vandyches. 28 to Albany and waited on Lord Loudon

Journals of Committee of War

Began March 26 1755.

May Mr Emerson, Commissary to go to Albany
" Sent men to Albany & built Battlaux &c:
June Col Ruggles Regiment mentioned.
Col Williams " " — ordered pay for him
6 to subsist his Regiment at Albany
Col Titcomb's Regiment —
Many Vessels sailed for Albany with Provisions &c
Mr Rum.
July Gov. Shirley at Albany
22 Ruggles Regiment & Jr Williams, to be set off for carrying place with 10 weeks provisions, that day,
250 Bullocks
Letter — Col Ruggles, Titcomb & Williams about waggons hire, dated July 21. — wants provision made for it —
Wrote to Capt Williams to go to Cornt. to buy sheep and send them to Albany
Aug 12. 800 more men raising — wrote to Emerson to buy beef &c
14 Col Titcomb's Reg. & remainder of Williams set off for carrying place — had engaged waggons &c.
23 Wrote to John Ashley, Esq to purchase — 40 Cattle & send to Albany to Mr Emerson
Gen Johnson marched 26th with 1500 men & 175 waggons from Gt Carrying place to Lake Sacrament — i Mass. 316.
Col. Willard's Regiment marching for Albany
Sept 10. Mr Emerson wrote about engagement at the Lake —
Agreed with Col Murray to purchase cattle & send them to Deerfield — Agreed with others —
agreed with Maj. Williams to make provision for 10 or 1200 men to march from Deerfield to the Camp, and take care of cattle &c.
Oct 11 Agreed with Col Partridge to go with men & horses
Mass. 304 to Albany & carry provisions & stores } Mass. 304 Mass. 5. 14
25 He arrived with 72 horses loaded with flour & bread.

1755 Oct. - Col. Dwight, Maj. Williams & others had orders to purchase cattle for the army
Orders for discharging army, Albany, Nov 20. 1755

Commissioners to attend the delegates of the 6 Nations to the eastward Oct 10 to 27. 1722 — in order to have an interview with Eastern Indians — at Casco Col. Schuyler was there.

Commissioners to Albany for a treaty with 5 Nations
p. 375 to be holden in May 20. 1723. — Wm Taylor Elisha Cooke. Spencer Phips & John Stoddard, Esqrs: Instructions to them. — this was after the 5 Nations Delegates had been East. — to persuade them to call off the Merrimack & Scatticook Indians from joining the Eastern Indians — request their (5 Nations) aid against Eastern Indians — mention great reward paid for Eastern scalps — make them a present — two English to go with them to ascertain about scalps &c &c

Report of Com'rs
Speech to 6 Nations May 28. 1723. Reply of the Indians May 30 Renewed old covenant — 2d Speech of Comrs. May 30. Refer to prev offend for scalps — male over 12 years 100 £ in N.E. money. — all others killed in fight 50 £. Each prisoner 50 £ including women & children

June 1. Scatacook & River Indians came — Speech to them — a present; talk of friendship — about Eastern Indians c Answered Four Indians — call themselves Children & friends; We shall do as the 5 Nations do in regard to Eastern Indians. We were the first inhabitants of this country — have always been on good terms with English — Presented a belt of wampum

June 3. Answer of 6 Nations — Declined war with Eastern Indians at present — gave belt of wampum

June 4 Reply of Com'rs — reason with them to change their mind about Eastern Indians — at end we laid down 6 blankets

June 4 Reply of Indians — think they can make Eastern Indians make peace with English &c

June 4. Reply of Comrs — Wm Taylor
Spencer Phips
John Stoddard

372 Indians

Conference at Boston Court House begun Aug 22. 1723
p. 362 with delegates of 6 Nations & Mohegan & Scatacook In.
Misc. 7 p. 111. Indians call themselves delegates of 8 Nations — Speech.
Mass 2 p 196 197 laid down 3 strings of wampum — Short reply —
Indians waiting for Col. Schuyler

Speech & gestures & proceedings before whole Genl. Court. Aug 28
Speech of Lt Gov. Aug. 29. Col Schuyler now here —
Indians laid down belt of wampum. Lt Gov. laid down blankets.
Speech of Indians before whole Court Sept 2.
A fine historical Speech — belt of Wampum at end of each P.
and one a pack of skins — As the Eastern Indians had spilt blood, they now offered to take up hatchet against them — offered a belt to be sent to the
Calls the N York Government "the Broadway" or unmixed Dutch & English — seems to call it Mass. "Pynchon" mentions "Broadway & Pynchon" two or three times
Sept 6. Answer of Lt Gov. — Laid down a pieces plate with a tortoise engraven on it — another with a figure of a heart — another with the sun engraved — another with a tree — another with a boar — another with a hatchet — another with a ship — another with a wolf — one at end of each paragraph
Sept 11. More Speeches — "we desire our brother the Broadway & Pynchon would hear what we have to say" said the 8 Nations.
Sept. 17. Another conference in Council Chamber — Col Schuyler present
Misc. 1. 8. Douglass says 63 Indians of 6 Nations came to Boston Aug. 21. 1723, with
May 1724 Cockham proposal of alliance &c

Commissioners at Albany — account of a conference
Mass 2 96.97 98.99 with a message from Cagnewaga, Skowhanadee and Acoundoxe Indians — handwriting of Ebenr Pomeroy.
Speeches of Comrs to Cagnewagas — Reply
p. 361. More speeches — Writing of E. Pomeroy — all promised fairly — Cagnawaga, Sekahanado, Acoundox & Nepidang In
May 1724 [— 1724 is on next page.] Col. Stoddard, E. Pomeroy,
Jos. Kellogg & John Schuyler were Comrs. Conferences in June 1724.

Conference of John Stoddard, Ebenr Pomeroy & Thos. Ingersol, with Housatonic Indians
began Feb 10 1735-6 (Stockbridge). Col Stoddard was appointed but did not come "his honored mother being very aged & very sick & weak so that he could not — prudence leave her" — say Pomeroy & Ingersol
Speeches & Dialogues — about their having a township — about John Burghardt's rights, &c —
Returned to Westfield Feb. 19. Snowdee p.

Ebenr Pomeroy
Thos. Ingersol.

Conference at Albany &c

p. 371 Col John Stoddard set out from Hampton Sept 8. 1724 & arrived at Albany 11th. Gov Burnet arrived Sept 12 & most of Indians (other Commrs had g[illegible] befor Speeches & talks — Indians denied that t[illegible] promised at Boston to fight Eastern Indians — finally confessed that they made conditional promise — Discussion about this — Gov Burnets speech — Reply of Indians.

Sept 19. 2d Speech of Gov Barnet, & his departure for New York. Speech of Comrs to Indians — about Eastern Indians, their promise, &c. — Requested an answer whether they would perform promise; — they said various things some one thing — some another — wanted presents for young men.

Sept 22 Formal answer of Indians — Declined the war. Col Stoddard thought people of Albany were greatly ashamed of it, as they did what they could to dissuade the Indians from war — ungrateful conduct. Some of Albany denied it, but both English & Indians confirmed it.

Sept 23. Remonstrance against their faithlessness; but gave 6 blankets. Some among them promised to go against Eastern Indians.

Sept 24 Left Albany — arrived at Northampton Sept 26

[Mass. 2. 96

John Stoddard
Ebenr Pomeroy
Joseph Kellogg

Conference with Housatonnoc Indians on the Council Chamber, Boston Aug. 7. 1736 —

p 363-4-5.] Speech of Indians — presents of Skins — they were thankful for Gospel & for minister & school — They say "There is a path used by our fathers from Westfield to Housatonnoc 2 miles wide on each side; "we now resign it up for our fathers to use & hope it is wide enough." Speech of Governor he refers matters to Col Stoddard who takes charge of the settlement.

At Conclusion Gov. drank King George's health, and Indians drank & returned the salute

Interview with Indians at Deerfield in 1735

Misc. 1. 154] Col Hoxcraft charged for 18 days attendance on the Governor at his interview with Indians at Deerfield in 1735. at 15/. a day £13. 10. or new tenor 4. 10. 0.

Boston April 21. 1738

374 Ind.

Conference with Ontaussoogoe & other delegates of the Cagnawaga Indians, at Fort Dummer

Com'rs — John Stoddard, Ebenezer Porter, Thos. Wells, Joseph Kellogg, Israel Williams —

Arrived at Fort Dummer Oct 5. 1737.

Oct 6. Speech of Ontaussoogoe — speaks of the Brois — of being at Deerfield two years ago — of our three tribes — of Broadway as the Gov. of Mass. promised continuance of peace &c. (& death of his wife)

Reply of Comrs. Refer to Covenant at Deerfield 2 years ago — promise friendship — up to death of Gov.'s wife — Belts of wampum on both sides — and at end gave them a present worth 70£

Signed by the 5 Com'rs

Mass. 3. 350 | more details. Misc. 4. 171 |

Treaty with 6 Nations at Albany 1745

Com'rs from Mass. John Stoddard, Jacob Wendell, Samuel Wells & Thomas Hutchinson Esqrs — Commissioners from N.Y. & other provinces.

Mass. Com'rs arrived at Albany Oct 5. 1745

Account of proceedings — Col. Stoddard auspicious

Speech of N.Y. Mass. & Con. Com'rs. Gave belts of wampum. had heard of their doings with the French — of their inclining to join the French &c — gave details of the war —

Answer of 6 Nations Oct 12. 1745. Belts & strings of wampum Denied about the French — will take up hatchet on Conditions — must send to our allies, &c

Mass. Com'rs dissatisfied with the answer — gave their reasons — said the people of Albany had prevailed upon Indians to give this dilatory answer — this had been the case 30 or 40 years. while Mass. people were murdered & N.Y. lived in peace as if they were subjects of a neutral prince

Gov. replied — was against the Indians going to war —

Comrs of Mass. had private conference with 18 principal Indians — & told them that when Col. Stoddard was here last you told him your answer to him was not yours but Commissioners of Albany made it for you. We think same is the case now — Comrs gave them a severe lecture, & said it was useless to meet them in Albany Dealings between them — The Indians said N.Y. Governor opposed their going to war.

Conference at Albany cont:

Oct 13. 1745. An express arrived to Col. Stoddard at Albany from Deerfield, that an army of French & Indians had attacked the Garrison at the Great Meadow on the 11th. Comrs acquainted Gov. Clinton

Oct 14. Conference with Gov. Clinton &c — He thought it not best to let the Indians engage in the war, while that province was so defenceless, &c

Reply of Comrs — made a present to Indians Oct 15 and set out for home same day.

£250 O.T. was paid by Mass. See Mass. 4. 105.

Joseph Dwight's Letter Brookfield Aug 2. 1751

'We' were at Albany July 4 — conference with the Caghnawagas — had treaty with them 1724 and friendship renewed 1735, but 6 years ago you broke this friendship & killed our people, &c. We are ready for peace. They said they must carry this to their chiefs; would be glad of peace &c.

Pecuniary

1647—5. 9. Magistrates fees from Town & county rates & poor. Not from church rates.
Exemption reserved.

1648—26. 8. Tax on petitions to Gen Court — [illegible]
Petitions for abatement of fines, &c [illegible]
Do relating to controversies [illegible]
Do " to engagement between county & creditor free
Do of Mag. & dep. relating to their own concerns free

1653. Petition of freemen of Boston, that Magistrates may have [illegible] to others; that court actions may be at [illegible] of courts; &c

Money or Pecuniary [See under Andros. Mass. 2. 224 and 226 to 235]

[See Mass. No 3 £113 p.

First tax at large 1645. is on 23 towns —— 616.16.0

proportioned — Boston 100£. Charlestown 55. Cambridge 45

Ipswich 61½ Salem 45. Dorchester 43¾. Watertown 41¼

Smallest tax Wenham 3½£ Gloucester 4.17.0. Woburn 7£

To be paid in beaver, money, wheat 4/. barley 4/. Rye 3/6. peas 3/6

Indian corn 2/8 — ½ in 3 mo, & ½ before March 31. next.

Year not down — Other towns Hingham 15. Weymouth 10.10. Braintree — 10.10

Roxbury 37.10 Dedham 20. Concord 15. Lynn 25. Newbury 23. Salisbury 10. Hampton 10.

Kittery 15. Sudbury 11½. Medford 7. Woburn 7. Wenham 3½ Gloucester 4⅞.

Committee appointed to examine treasurers acc^t

Oct 18. 1654. Reported Jan 20. 1654/5

They found due from County on last acct Sept 1650 to several persons 1623£ 2. 4½ — Since which the Treasurer has paid ——————— £8887.17.0

Some Items — Governor & Magistrates 377£.14. Mr Dunster for Colledge 349.2

Capt Davenport for castle 372£.7.9 Towards bridges, & witnesses about witches 30.8

Charges of Gen. Courts, County Courts, Jurors, Colony Com^rs &c. 2272£.0.5

Carriage of country rates 205£.9.1. Peas burnt with Tr's house 35£.10

Bridges & Witnesses about witches 30£. Interest to Mrs Winthrop 52£.4.2

Mr John Winthrop, money in England, & service there 40£.

Ferriage of magistrates, deputies & other expenses 86£.11.3

Animal allowance to Troopers 84£.15.10. Mr James old debt 133£

Kelley 147 wolves at 10/ £73.10. Various 74£ 4 years

Prisons & keepers service in mint house 305£ 12.2

Secretary 4 years salary & other dues to him 748£ 15.0

Commissioners, & Auditor Genl 4 years salary both 174.1.10

Comm^rs Auditor-General, for so much paid out 142.8.4

Mr — a Frenchman's fine 25£. Running Line 140.15.1

Marshall Waite 46£. Court Charges at Salisbury 79.8

Jurors charges 88.4.3. Mr Baker of Ipswich Court charges 12.7.5.10

Court Charges to Mr Hunt & Mr 30£. Capt John Allen old debt 56£

Physic & keeping sick people 123.17.4. Gov^rs attendance 38£.8.6

Horse hire in public service 32.9.4 — Marshall Michinson 40£.19

Exercise of Regiments 4 years 80£. Mr Willoughby old debt 14

Salem towards fortification 92£. Mr Pokok, London " " 100£

Charlestown towards loss by fire 7.7.6 Mr — Weld " " 61.18.7

Loss & expense in Rates 4 years 70£.19. Mr Jos Hills writing, 20£

Capt Keyn. Major^r & Dep^ty Lodging 12.1.0 Lt Phillips 329.0.0

Capt J Leverett & Richd Moor on their Rich design 46.12.0 John Endicott — 145.19.8

Mr Hudson — 131.16.4

Capt Richard Walker ferriage &c 49.14.0 Capt Davenport 238.0.0

Mr Mavericks old debt 75.0.0 Magistrates 247.4.6

Saturn Genl for powder 116.4.0 " " Goodman 94.19.9

Court Charges at Hampton & other old debts & charges 684.10.9

Troopers sent against Ninigrets 197.5.9. Mr Rawson mean 63£

Mr Bredstreet & Mr Denison, Com^rs for 1654 40£. Boards for Pest house 63/-

Stand — Genl 35£ Norwich & Stamford 5£. Printing Laws 5£

Ferriage Charlestown 6£ The above all Items 8887.17.0

Treasury

Credit for 5 years (in details) See No 2. 333. No 3. 105

Rates Received 1650 — 928.18.0 (1 rate. 1 pursum
" " 1651 — 1455.17.9 (1½ " Recorded.
" " — 1652 — 1020.2.3 (1 " ~~Ordered~~ 1652
" " — 1653 — 1991..17.11 (2 " ordered 1653
" " — 1654 — 1174.0.2½ (1 or 1¼ " 6570.16.1½

In years rently wine licenses Oct 1650 — 80.0.0
4 " " " " to Oct 1654 — 640.0.0
2 " customs of wine in the yards 1653 & 1654 at 165£ per annum — 330.0.0
In Drawing wines (not yearly rent) — 79.13.0
Fines received from Oct 1654 to Jan 20. 1654/5 — 255.19.0
In Court orders & petitions to Jan. 1654/ — 36.12.0
18 strings of peage for tribute at 6 a penny — 45.0.0
Entry of actions to Jan 1654/ — 100.1.6

8138.1.7½

This deducted from debt of 8887.17.0..
left due from country — 749.15.4½

Committee were Thos Savage. Eleazar Lusher, John Norwood.
Deputies approved. — add to above sum due 200£ due to the Winthrop family & 100£ given by Lady Mowlson & 50£ given by the Earl of Lincoln to the College, not paid into college! — so whole debt is 1049.15.4

Treasury — from 8th month 1657 & 1658 — 2 years
Worshipful Magistrates had 35£ each a year.
Governor rad with rent 140£ and next year 130£
President of College 100£ a year. Capt Richd Davenport 160£ a year
Comm's Diet 1st year 153.12.0.. 2d year 117.13.2.
Mr Duncans Salary (Auditor Gen) 30£ Expenses at Elders meet 9.20
Grand jurys charge 9.15.10 (diet) Mr Wm Torrey ye Salary 10£
Kirby Executioner, Salary 10£ a year — Mr Goffe interest 18£
Mr Winthrops allowance (200£) interest on do 16£ a year
Lady Mowlsons " (150£) " " 15. " "
Secy Rawson. Salary & writing 51.14.6 & 2d year 48.2.0.
Troops peniage 30/ — Major Willard annual exercise 20£ a yr
Castle 7£ Maj. Denison 60/ Maj. Denison " " 20£ 2 yr
Printing Courts ord 17.10.0. Wm Salter for prisoners, & Salary 25£
Due to Treasurer (720) Interest 1 year at 6 percent 43£
Com. Bradstreet 6.4.0. Lynns allowance 10£
Mr Norton at Lest 93/. Sudbury 13 troops 65 Sudbury carriage 81/
Watertown 16 troops & carriage 6.6.0. Wolf 10/. 24 troops 6.7.0
Indians charge at Boston 98/3. Constable Allen 3/
Peter Hunt 20/. Wm Hasie 19/ David Hickbon 3/. Henry Vane 10/
Mr Young of Long Island 8£. 8 troops & 2 wolves 60/. Do to do 15/
Reading carriage 30/. Lancaster carriage & rate 30/ 13 troops 65/
Troops peniage 60/. Capt Davenport expenses 2d year 18.7.0
Boston discounts single rate 216.15.2 2d year. Jury's charges 13.12.6
Grand jury's charges (diet) 44 Robt Turner for County assistants 13.3.0
Robt Turner 42/. — 3 wolves to Indians 3/
1 Hampton, Salisbury & Haverhill & 24 troops 10£

Expenses of 1657. 8. 9. 2 years continued 2 years bills

Attendance on Gov. 10.10.0. 4 wolves 40/. — 7/.
12 Troops Cambridge & Medford 60/. 12 troops Charlestown 60/.
Mr Sattes Salary & prisoners charge 20.14.6
Carriage Mistick side 16/. Castlework 70/. Wolf 10/ - 20 10/
Surveyor Johnson's Salary & warehouse room 14.4.0
Edward Rushworth. Eastern Com'r — 14.5.0
Walltown 16 troops 85/. Walltown carriage 5/.
Woburn 6 troops & carriage 73/6. Boston 27 troops 6.15.0
Sommerday 10/. Poor Woman sent to England — 16.10.0
Malden 2 Troops 10/. Carriage Malden rate 18/6
Hingham 1 wolf & carriage 60 Braintree Carriage 55/
5 Troops 25/. Allowance on 660£ a year 40£
Newbury 7/4. 8 troops & 3 wolves 70/ & Carriage Newbury 95/
Redding Rate carriage 40/. Roxbury 14 troops & carriage 96/.

So on. expenses for troops & carriage of rates for other towns for wolves, many.
Lynns allowance 10£. Soldiers on guard at Mistick 36/
for hues & cries — Printing Mr Nattens book 20£
Mr Porrey 10£

"Norwottock charge the rate, 4.0.0" 1658-9
Springfield " " 4.0.0 — " "
"Charge of Norwottock Rate 5.17.11 1657-8"
" Springfield " 5.5.3. " "
Norwottock 1 wolf 10/. Messenger to Salem to fetch the Quakers 5/6
Quakers brought from Dedham, R Turners charge 8/

first year — bees troops, carri & rates & wolves
Savory Johnson 13.10.0. Ed. Michelson attend Comm 8/
Upsheall fine remitted 13.10. Grand Jury expenses Mr Phillips 7.8.6
Wm Phillips for charges of Indians 9.7.0 Robt Turner 70/
Mr Rushworth expenses East 5.4.0 — fine remitted 10£
Mr Moore for Wuttivil — 8£. Meetings about beaver trade 34/
Comm Mr Phillips 32/6. Fences of troops considerable
Due from County at last reckoning 647.9.9
My expense of time & money 3 percent 36£ each year

Expenses 1st year 1657-8. 1231. 9.7 — 2d year 1658-9. 1344.5.4
" do — 165.2/3 — " " 181.16.
" do — 802.1.11 — 1526.14
2198.13.9
2 year — 1526.14
3724.15.1

Treasury

Credit for 2 years —

Rates of 37 towns 1657-8 — 1000. 17. 11

Boston was 202 £. Ipswich 72 £. Charlestown 62 £
Salem 53. Dorchester 52. Walentown 38. Cambridge 37 Newbury 34
Roxbury 32. Lynn 30. Dedham 28. Braintree 28 Hingham 25. Weymouth 23
Smallest — were Wenham, Manchester, Marblehead, Topsfield, 7.0
Gloucester, Andover, Lancaster, Medford 3.6.11
Concord 24. Rowley 22. Woburn 21. Salisbury 21. Hampton 21. Sudbury 20 Billerica — Hull — these all below N.H.
Medfield 16. Malden 15. Reading 12. Groton 9.15.7. Haverhill 10.5.6
Nonwottock was 9.9.9. Springfield 12.15.7

250. 4. 6

1/4 was added to Rate —
By produce for the President 100 £. 5 Vintners ~~Salem~~ 72 £
Peage 10 £. Mr Gedney 1 years draft, John Hawthorne do 6.6.0
others for drafts — 60 pipes wine custom 13.10.0
Beaver trade 22.10.0 Maj Willard, Mr Pynchon do 18 £
others for beaver trade — all — 293. 8. 6

for 1st year 1544. 0 11

Her year 1658 9

Rates of 37 towns — 1034. 6. 8
1/4 added to do 258 11. 8
Rec on presidents account 100. 0. 0

Here "Northampton" crossed in tax — rate 12.23 (not including 1/4
Springfield " 12.2.3.

Boston is 216. Ipswich 73. Salem 66. Charlestown 62. Dorchester 50
Walentown 43 Cambridge 35. Newbury 3[illegible] Lynn 32. Roxbury 29
Dedham 28. Braintree 28. Rowley 25. Concord 24 Hingham 22
Lowsten Lancaster. Billerica. Medford. Topsfield. Marblehead. Wenham
Manchester. Andover.

5 Vintners 72 £. many for drafts. — all 123. 2. 0
Customs — 15 or 20 persons for Canary 10/. Fayal 5/. Malaga 9/
and other wine —
723 pipes of Wine & 19 tuns & 7 hhds of French Wine
all of it paid — 203 15. 1

Some paid 10/ pipe, some 5/.
Other paid 10/ ton.
Other and all paid 2/6 cents

for 2 years 1719. 15 5

32. 64. 6 4

Expenses 2 years 3724. 15. 1 (with old balance
Income do - 3264. 6. 4

460. 8. 9 due to Treasurer —

Richard Russell was Treasurer

Committee to examine Thos Savage, Francis Norton, Ant Stoddard
Signed Oct 14. 1659 — the account is from Oct 1657 to Oct 1659

Troops 1657-8 were 181 — which Ipswich had 32. Boston 24. Salem 16
Dorchester 13. Roxbury 13. Charlestown 13. Walentown 16 Sudbury 13
Cambridge 8. Newbury 8. Braintree 7. Woburn 6. Dedham 4 Malden 3. &c
Wolves 1657-8. were 37. Ipswich had 7. Concord 6. Roxbury 4. Newbury 4. Salem 2. Braintree 2.
Cambridge 2. Hampton 2. Dorchester 1. Dedham 2. &c

Treasury

There was a charge for journey to "Manashas" about these days (1659) meaning New York as it now is. They went to Sudbury, & thence to Springfield when they left horses & guide

Expenses at Manashas being 6. 12.8.6
Delays in the ketch from Manashas 1.10.0
Other charges

Treasury year 1662–63. May 1662 to May 1663

Debt was (including old balance of 423.12.4) 2055.2.3

Credit – Rates of 42 Towns 1045.10.9
1/4 addection 261.7.8
By £100 pr President. 100.0.0
Draft of Wenes 133.11.0
Indian trade &c (Mr Pynchon 5£) 88.5.0 1628.14.5
& Commissioners

due to Treasury 426.7.10

5 New towns added were Hadley 21.14.0 – Exeter (21/6) 4£
Hammersmith 6.17.6. Milton 10.4.0. Marlboro 7.2.5

Boston is 168.16.10. Ipswich (66/4) 70.6.8. Salem (21/) 67.8.1
Charlestown 57.0.0 Dorchester (21/) 41.3.3 Watertown (63/11) 41.4.11
Newbery (85/) 41.2.5 Cambridge (84/) 39.7.7. Roxbury (22/5) 31.14.4
Dedham (36/10) 25.16.8. Braintree (41/) 25.10.0. Hingham (43/) 24.16.0. Waymouth (20/) 23.8.3
Medfield (31/4) 23.2. Hadley (96/) 21.14.0. Northampton (98/) 21.15.0
Lynn (40/) 25.7.7 Woburn (46/3) 22.9.3. Salisbury (40/) 20.3.2 Hampton (30/) 20 £
Concord (80/) 20.9.5 Rowley (43/4) 19.13.4. Springfield (57/6) 16.14.0
Sudbury (50/10) 16.9.3 Reading (30/) 14.3.11 Malden (20/6) 15.04.2
Chelmsford (40/) 14.2.5. Haverhill (22/6) 11.0.0. Andover 11.6.5
Billerica (30/) 10.18.1 – Milton (20/10) 10.40. Lancaster (20/64) 8.15.7
Marlboro (37/) 7.2.5. Medfield (43/4) 4.4.6. Marlborough (12/6) 4.6.8
Gloucester (12/6) 9.3.7 Wenham (15/6) 5.10.0 Topsfield (55/) 8.14.11
Manchester 2.14. Hull (10/6) 7.3.3

There was proportion of 1045.10.9

Debt of 1662-3 – There were 288 troopers @ 5/. (Norwich Corr. Rivers
58 wolves at 10/. Carriage & boatage of Rates 68.10.10.
The carriage is own towns

Northampton – is credited 4.6.0 for "Anna Hubbard's bill & charged for murder"
Springfield is credited for "Butt's charge" 5.0.0
[Anne Hulbert dau of Wm was born 1640 – She could not be the one.
Sta.

Treasury — 1663-4

Expenses — £ £ £

Governor 130£. 10 Magistrates at 35. 100 17.10. Lt Gov 35
(Mr Pynchon no allowance this nor preceding years)
Maj. Denison, exercise 20. County attendance 20.
Deputies attendance 50/. Scholarships 15£
Interest of Winthrop 10.13.4. Interest to Treasurer 25.8.0
Robert Turner for Grand jurors charges & other expenses 23.11.0
Messenger to Lancaster 10/.
Capt. Olivr, Commis expenses, & his store house, country stock
to Eastern Commis &c. 167.8.11
2 Magistrates Journey east 10£. Executioners Salary 10£
Deputies charges 54/. Constables charges 16/. Castle work 16£
" do 48/. Wm Sattu, Jailer 20.5.0. do do 4£
Ed. Michelson attendance on Comrs 60/.
Mr Tomes, Clerk of Deputies 15£. Mr Rawsons Salary 60£
Sweeping Court-house & firing 70/ do do 15£
Mr Stoddard, Country Stock 8/ Printer 5£
Journey to Rhode Island & expenses of 2 Mag. at Prov. 8.9.6
Capt Davenport at Castle 160£
Treasurers expense & labor & loss on grain — 40.0.0
President of College 100£. Due Treas. in last year 426.7.10
Hammersmith, deficiter in rates 18.13.0. Manchester — 4.15.0
Haverhill " do — 19. - Reading 21.18.6
Northampton " " 32.16.3 - Salem. 20.0.0
Springfield " " 24.4.10

£
297 Troopers at 5/. 49 worlors at 10/. Carriage of Rates 465.5
(Not of all towns in — Cow River not in

Total expenses. (including old balance of 426.7.10) — £2013.16.11

Credit 1663-4

Rates of 42 Towns & 2 persons — 1075.13.5
1/4 of do — 268.18.4
By President of College — 100.0.0
By draft of wine, 19 persons } 111.8.0
Salary of 10 per cent off }
Board of trade for trade with Indians } 113.8.6
(Pynchon 5£) Fines (5 per cent off) }
(Nothing on Wines)
1669.8 3 — 1669.8 3
due to Treas. 344.8 8

Thos. Clark, Edw Collins & Hen. Bartholomew }
Committee, May 13. 1664. }

Deficiency May 28. 1664. Deducted from Treasurers charge — 35.0.0
due 309.8.8

1664-25-8. Wheat produced in rates — Wheat 5/. Barley Barley malt 4/6
Peas & Rye 4/ Indian Corn 3/

1½ rates in Oct. 1664. — Hadley paid rate in 1663 in wheat at 5/6 delivered at Hartford:
1½ rates in Oct 1665 } and apparently in 1664 at 5/ — colony prices.
none in 1666. unless for masts to the king.

9.1667 Gov. Deputy Gov & Magistrates in a printed circular recommended a contribution to supply the fleet in the Caribee Islands, — King & Gov. had solicited — fleet in great wants. — Men were appointed to receive the contributions — In Hampshire Capt Joseph Pyne & Lt W. Clarke, Lt Samuel Smith.

21.6.16[illegible] Capt Pyne had on board 166 barrels of pork (bendy contribution) to be repaid out of contributions remaining 56£ — this done because they could not wait for all.

Complaints of inequalities in the Assessments were common —

30-8-1667 — half a single rate to be added to County rate. nov. 1668. making 1½ rate in all. only half a rate ordered. No tax recorded 1669

Chirurgeon, Henry Taylor's, bill for a Christopher's Lad 1667. — 1 cordial 3/6. 1 bolus 2/6. 1 Julep 2/6. 1 purge 1/6 1 bolus 1/6 1 diapretick 2/. 1 cordial 2/. 1 purge 1/ Aqualenemonie 2/ syr. coral. & syr. granat 3/. pectoral drink French barley, hartshorn, [illegible] for mouth 1/6. Conser. Violarum. Alkehemy water. Conser. Acetosa Spt. Sulph — pills. Conser. roses. rhubarb Sanguis draconis — Visits 2 & 3 times a day 15/-

all 3.1.7

1656. May 14 Mr Joseph Hills agreed of 500 acres near Norwottock where Mr Broadstreet & others have grants

May 15. 1668 — Deputies say about One tenth of rates is paid for transportation — order payments to all to be made in towns where the persons receiving live

A Private Account.

Richard Bellingham. Gov. had in 1667 & 1668 and paid of 1669 — 2½ years — 130 Gallons wine Canary at 5/. & 4/8. Madeira 3/8

In same years, charges against him. for catechism, concordance bible 7/ Owen's book 5/. primers, horn book, Mulcaster's discipline many quires paper bible 36/. Almanack, Arithmetic 2 pr Spectacles 2/6. 1 pr Shetes 4/6 6d. Hebrew Grammar Sealing wax &c. other books & things — John Ellis is the owner of bookstore

1667 & 1668 & 1669 Sam Thomson charged Mr Bellingham 2/. card for wood. and 3/. card for carting it — 1/6 bush of turnips. 3/. pr Horn, 3/6 pr pork cutting wood 2/. card. Rye 4/ bush. peas 3/6 Work 2/. day Wintering horses 20/ each. Summering 7 horses 70/ paid, do 7 cattle 5/ and Wintering 7. do 20/. do 2 Cows at 12/. do 1 Cow 20/. Summering 7 horses 70/ 10 cords wood carted in at 40/. Wheat 5/. dunghill fowls 8d each. Malt 4/ Horses kept a year 9£.

Treasury [1669+1670. no tax recorded till Oct. 1670.

Expenses year 1669-70 — 1601. 7. 10

Gov. Salary	120£	13 Magistrates	35 each	£ 455	Marshall Mitchelson		50
Capt Clapp do	160£	Mr [illegible] Secy.		60	Mr Endicott allowance		30
Gov allowance	20£	Schoolmasters		15.	Mr Standard		3
Mr Torrey		John Tenney Juris		45.15.0	Hudson, Juris at Court & assistants		40.9.9
President Chauncy	100.	1/3 of Mr Winthrops		200. 66.13.8			
Treasurer.	35 -	Wm Salter		24.5.0			

Wolves, troops & cartage as before { Hadley had 11 wolves, 14 troops and 5.16.0. bounty & cartage; Northampton 18 troops, wolves & cartage 11.16.0

raised had 8 wolves 21 troops & cartage do 40/.
2 wolves 5 wolves

Credit — Rates of Suffolk — 10 towns — 411.17.4
" Rates of Middlesex 14 " — 324.9.8
" Essex 13 " 332.11.10
" Norfolk 5 " 69.13.3 (Newberry
" Hampshire 3 " Sp. 18.19.2
CH. 23.1.1
45 Had. 25.08
1205.13.0

Newtown & Ipswich, Groton, Merrimack, Beverly } Hammersmith gone, Dedham out in

Boston was 202 17.8. Ipswich 79.00. Salem 68.19.10. Charlestown 61.5.1
Watertown 43 1.3 Cambridge 40.4.1. Dorchester 37.2.11. Lynn 35.12.7
Newbury 35.19.0 Rowley 31.5.1 - Medford 27.0.0. Roxbury 26.10.10
Woburn 26.16.9. Dedham 25.7.4 Hadley 25.08. Hingham 24.19.7
Braintree 24 0 4 Northampton 23.1.1 Hampton 23.10.0. Concord 24.3.8
Sudbury 20.3 6 Springfield 19.19.2. Chelmsford 18.1.8 Reading 16.18.2
Malden 16.16.6. Marlboro 15.18.0. Marblehead 15.11.3. Salisbury 16.16.4
Hingham 14.15.3. Andover 14.16.0. Beverly 14.10.0. Billerica 13.8.2
Lynnfield 13.8.2. Milton 12.10.5 - Groton 10.0.0. Gloucester 11.7.11
Springfield 9.10.0. Hull 8.18.. Wenham 7.00. Medford 4.12.0
Manchester 2.14.10. Exeter 8.10.0. Merrimack 6.5.4. Amesbury 6.1.8
Weymouth 22.10.0. This was proportion of 1205.13.0

Other Credits College per tun 100£ Fines 64.7.6. — 164. 7.6
Capt Jos Allen on acct of customs. — 361. 9.0
Other things — 22.11 10
1753.19.4
due to Colony 152. 9 6

Further acct. Debt — paid Capt Pierce 1000.0.0
allowance 20 pct. 205.00
Interest at 6 pct from Dec 1668 to Sept 19. 1670 92.6.5
Exchange of the ships 100.0.0
Allowance on customs 22.6.5
1419.12 10

Credit: Rent of the way 2 years 1200.
Exchange on Interest 22.6.5
Credit above 152.9.6. 1374.15 11
due to Treas'r 44.16 11

No credit, committee say from Dover & Yorkshire — Mendon —
Committee report 11 Oct 1670. Thos. Clark. John Allen. Hopestill [illegible]
Oct 1673. One country Rate for Castle and 3/4 of a rate for ordinary purposes
In 1673-4 — (Rate & subscription for Castle on page 127.
1670: 1/2 rate ordered. Oct.
1671. No rate recorded.
1672 ordered that there be no country rate this year.

384 Treasury

James Russel — petition as his fathers affairs as late Treasurer, viz Richard Russel.

Treasury account 1674-5

Credit. — due on balance Oct 1674 — 24. 16. 9
3/4 of years custom (1/4 in last acct.) 585.
Capt Allen per custom — 200
Maj. Shapley's fine — 150.
Rates of 30 towns 1299. 8. 10
(Scholarships out 15£) other things 21. 5. 0 — 36. 5. 0
2295. 10. 7
add 2. 14. 5

Boston 206. Hull 8.4.0. Hingham 31.6.8. Weymouth 24.13.4
Braintree 24.6.5. Milton 16.8.10. Dorchester 39.0.6 Roxbury 28.3.0
Dedham 29.4.0. Medfield 28.14.0 Mendham 7.1.6. Charlestown 56.18.3
Cambridge 42.9.2 Watertown 43.14.2. Woburn 30.2.0. Concord 35.3.2
Sudbury 21.9.10. Marlboro 19.12.10. Groton 11.17.2 Reading 18.6.9
Lancaster 14.15.6. Malden 16.16.6 Chelmsford 16.2.6 Billerica 13 13.4
Medford 4.3.10 Framingham 9.14.1. Springfield 26.13.2. Northampton 23.8.6
Hadley 18.2.5. Westfield 12.11.7 Hatfield 10.17.2. Brookfield 5.0.6
Salem 72.8.5 Ipswich 65.17.4 Lynn 34.10.5. Newbury 45.15.8
Andover 18.0.2 Topsfield 12.5.7. Gloucester 6.14.6. Wenham 5.17.1
Manchester 2.12.7. Rowley 34.13.6. Marblehead 17.19 Beverly 15.13.0
Bradford. 8.2.4 Salisbury 18.13.0 Hampton 20.12.0 Haverhill 16.7.7
Exeter 9.8.0 Amesbury. 7.7.0.

This was proportion of the whole 1299.8.10.
6 towns added — Brookfield, Westfield, Brookfield, Framingham, Mendham
1 do missing, viz Merrimack

Expenses 1674-5
Governors salary 120£ & allowance 100£. Ed Michelson salary 50
12 Magistrates at 20s a-piece but at 35£. Th Matson 20
Mr Rawson 60£. Capt Clapp's Salary 125£. Sam Armitage 10
Mr Torrey, Clerk of deps. 16£. Return Wetts Salary 10£ Deane Winthrop 5.6.8
Wm Lawrence, Executioner 10£ Mr Endicott 30£
Nicholas Baxter, gunner at Castle 35£. Barnabas Chauncey 10£
Several castle deaths 60£ or more. Much expense about Faber
18 mon

Towns for troopers, wolves & carriage
Northampton had 13 troopers 2 years 6.10.0 4 wolves 40/
Carriage last year 51/6. do this year 7.2.6.
Hadley had 7 troopers 2 years. 3 wolves Carriage 3.16.3
Springfield " 19 " " " 24 wolves (in 2 years) postage 18/
Westfield " 5 " " " — — — Charges 50/
Hatfield " 6 " " " — Carriage 46/.
Brookfield — — — — — 10 wolves

All towns had troopers, wolves & carriage of rates.

Treasury

Expenses of 1674-5 continued

for huevcrys Charges — Prison work 12.15.0
Mr Rawson transcribing country book 70 £ Printing 5 £
Mr John Richards (balance 200) 75 £
Dock Hoar due 125 £. for arms 20 £
John Turner bill of Juries & Horses 124.18.6. & 16.18.0
Money to buy guns for castle 106 £ Lead for Castle 60.0.0
Expence of Juries at Hadsons & Meres 72.1.8
Shipage, strage, portage & wastage on other pay — 50.0.0
Mr Rawson writing 26 £.

Total expenses — 2324.12.0
Total Credit — 2298.4.0
due to Treasurer -- 26.8.0

Account examined of late Treasurer. Oct 1676 — Committee report as above, but have about 50 £ charged by the late Treasurer.
Thos Clarke Jnt Stoddard, Humph Davie John Richards. Hon. Bartholomew

---

Treasury account 1675-6 - For civil matters

Credit — Customs 441.7.11. Entry of pictures 15.10.0. Petitions 4.13.6
" Do - 3.10.0. Do 5.15.0
16 Indians sold 96.10.0. Fines 80 £. Coining money 10.0.0

All above --- £ 638.4.7
Mass. 2.171 Single country rate — 1280.9.11
Unpaid of Rates — 307 12.3
Rates disbursed — 234.16.6
also £ 2501.3.3

This single rate was

Boston 217.10.0. Hull 8.0.0. Hingham 29.2.3. Weymouth 25.9.4
Braintree 24.6.6. Milton 13.7.9. Dorchester 37.7.3. Roxbury 27.18.6
Dedham 28.2.7 Medfield 27.11.3. Mendham 6.6.2 Charlestown 56.13.3
Cambridge 42.2.0 Watertown 44.1.2. Woburn 25.18.1. Concord 33.19.10
Sudbury 19.2.8. Marlboro 17.13.0 Groton 11.10.0. Reading 16.19.11
Malden 15.10.5. Lancaster 11.16.0. Chelmsford 14.18.0 Billerica 14.7.0
Medford 4.1.10. Framingham 6.11.4. Salem 76.10.7. Ipswich 68.18.4
Lynn 34.4.3. Newbury 44.12.9 Andover 17.9.0. Chelmsford 11.10.3
Groton 6.7.4 Wenham 5.0.0 Manchester 1.10.0 Rowley 33.10.10
Marblehead 16.14.2 Beverly 16.0.8. Bradford 8.13.2 Springfield 26.5.5
Northampton 22.2.10 Hadley 18.10.0. Worcester 11.16.6. Hatfield 0.0.0
Salisbury 20.1.9 Hampton 25.12.1. Haverhill 17.15.3. Exeter 8.9.6
Amesbury 5.15.3

49 towns — Brookfield gone.

Credit above 2501.3.3.
Debt on next page 2076.16.5

424.6.10. due from late Treasurer — so say the Committee. Oct 20. 1676.

The war rates for 1675-1676 are on another book see another place in this book viz 46 & 47 pages
See No 2. 170th page. 228

Treasury

Expenses of 1675 &c. (Sum total on preceding page – civil expenses
Goor 120. Magistrates 420. Mr Rawsons Salary 60£
Ed. Mitchelson, marshall, 50£ Capt Clapp do 125
Thos. Matson, prison Keeper 20£. N. Baxter Castle gunner 35
Mr Endicott 30£ Wm Torrey 16£. Deam Winthrop 5.6.8
Return Wait for carrying the Halbert 10£. Scholarships 15£
Sam Armitage do — do 10£
President of College 100£
Sam Green, printing 20.13.4. Jos. Turner for Juries 20.8.0
Mr Matson's charge about prisoners 53.3.10. do — do for expenses 26 10 3
Mr Kent. Com'r of Colonies 64.10. for Castle considerable 60£ & more
Treasurer 50£ for Wharfage storage portage stones
(Unpaid of this rate 307. 12. 3). Money borrowed 20£

Several towns were disbursed to those amount of 234.16.6
Medfield 27.11.3. Hingham 2.19.6. Weymouth 4.5.9. Rehoboth 6.18.6
Mendham 5 16.2. for Indians 1.16.6 Concord 32 4.10 Lancaster 11.16.1
Woburn 11.8.3 Groton 11.10.0. Marlboro 17.13.0. Springfield 21.10.0
Hadley 16 15.9. Northampton 16.17.9. Westfield 10.1.6 Hatfield 7.2.8
Hampton 18.9.1.

There were Troopers, wolves & carriages of produce as before

His 9 War Rates of 1675 (preceding one for civil matters makes the 10 rates of 1675) are on page 170 of Mass No 2.

Oct 27. 1676. Open Court allowed James Russel for his father's services &c 150.0.0
and there was due to his father, dec. before 364.4.7
So the Country now owed the Executor – 514.4.7
Part of it on account of the Dutch (See Mass. 1. 228.
(See No 2. 170. + 171. 228

1680. James Russel Treasurer's account –

p. 391 Charged the country for land on accounts 1855.3.1
Eastward Settlement 914.13.2 Castle 298.4.7 – 1212.17.9
Paid Capt John Hull – 1000.0.0
Hampshire Rate – 187.0.0
Her. Usher 200. Mr Deering 30. Prison 100 – 330.0.0
Eastward, more 200. Other things 204 – 395
£ 4480.0.10

Credit by 4 Rates (in money) 2154.11.10 (this was the only half)
1/4 Rate Money – 269.7.11
Customs &c – – – – 900.0.0
County pay reduced to money acctng 473.16.1
Wanting – 682.5
4480.0.10

Treasurer says there will be – from Country next May 2417.5.0
viz Standing Salaries 640£. Castle 115£. Jurors. Interest. Capt Hull &c
– 1000£ due to Hampshire. He says single Rate per this Valuation is 1094.2.1.

Treasury

Another account – Massachusetts, Debtor

After June 1675 – Military service, officers & soldiers	—	16270. 19. 10 ÷
P. 111. Mass. 2. 170 Con. 6. 74 — Posts, guards, scouts, pilots & Inspectors		81. 19. 2 ÷
Guards for convoys, cartage, portage &c		196. 2. 9 ÷
Maritime disbursements	—	578. 18. 3
Wounded men, chirurgeons, maimed soldiers	—	568. 14. 8 ÷
Contingencies – Journies, gratuities, searches &c		668. 14. 8 ÷
Ind. Service of soldiers &c	—	566. 8. 6 ÷
Charges levied by towns for horses, arms, ammunition, provisions &c	—	14830. 10. 3 ÷
Heriots 34. 11. 7. Money to pay soldiers not accounted for 79. 2. 1		113 13 8
Misc. p. 295 Scalps – allowance to scouts for slaying skulking Indians		21. 2. 0
Eastern Expedition	—	303. 13. 9 ÷
Commis of Colonies – for debts of P. & C. &c	—	386. 6. 0
Do do – for our share of joint acct		85. 12. 3
		3672. 9. 11 ÷

Hard biscuit, bread & rusk	—	1224. 10. 0 ÷
Beef, pork & bacon	—	488. 3. 3 ÷
Cheese, meal, salt fish, oil, lard, oatmeal, vinegar, tallow & wick		33. 2. 10
Wheat, rye, barley, pease, oats, Indian	—	113. 19. 9 ÷
Oxen, cows, heifers, sheep, hogs for soldiery	—	225. 5. 10 ÷
Wine, spirits, beer, cider, molasses m. 9. 217	—	243. 1. 9 ÷
Fruit, spice, sugar, tobacco, pipes, snuffs		176. 19. 0
Quartering & entertainments	—	218. 7. 9 ÷ 2723. 10. 5 ÷
Coats 197. 04. Shirts 331. 2. 6. Waistcoats 144. 1. 0		672 3. 10
Shoes 288. 13. 1 ÷ Stockings 149. 10. 4. breeches 24. 4. 8		462. 8. 1 ÷
Drawers 194. 14. 6 Indian Garments 11. 0 2		205. 14. 8
Duffels, linen, calico, sacking & bolting	—	340. 3. 8
Rugs, canvas, blankets		41. 19. 1
Combs, silk, mittens, tape, thread, needles, tapes, pins, wax, gloves, neckclothes &c	—	36. 19. 9 ÷
Muskets, Carbines, swords, colors, drums, bandeleers, powder bags, pouches, caduce-boxes, horns, potaxes, snapsacks	—	451. 14. 9
Powder, ball & match	—	4561. 9
Hexing arms by Smiths & Savery m. 9. 248	—	47. 19. 4 ÷
Saddles, bridles, girths, wantes, pannels, panyards		82. 19. 5
Axes, shades, hammers, hatchets, reaphooks, files, shovels, pickaxes		29. 16. 9
Coppers, bottles, kettles, cups, stewpans, porringers, bellows, cans, spoons, boxes	—	36. 19. 2
Instruments for chirurgeons, knives &c	—	5. 19. 6
Nails, boards, spikes		6. 9. 5
Plasters, Unguents, powders, oils &c (Medicaments)		22. 15. 6
Miscellaneous		54. 2. 0
Hhds, sacks, cooperage, cords, baskets, chests, wallets, boxes, barrels, cordage, hooks, lines, nutlets, twine, fuel		72 13 8
War charges	—	40675. 18. 2 ÷

Treasury.

Charge of the war brought up	40625. 18. 2½
Salaries to the magistrates & other chief officers	3014. 5. 0
Wages of Inferior officers	124. 18. 3
Pensions to sundry persons	34. 10. 0
Wm Slaughton & Peter Buckly as Countrys agents & for purchasing Main, for presents &	3469. 18. 0
Castle payments for that	635. 4. 10½
Troopers for annual allowance	142. 2. 0½
Wolves	110. 18. 4
Warrants, hue & cries, entertainments, Juries, collation, printing, allowances &c	1385. 17. 2½
for civil matters	8917. 13. 8½
Country service, several on special occasions	824. 19. 10
Allotement for damages sustained & service performed	451. 15. 11¼
Payments for things not clearly expressed	114. 14. 5¼
Wounded Dutchman & a seaman	32. 6. 0
Scholarships & college	40. 0. 0
Errors	1. 7. 2½
Interest on Moneys disbursed for Govt.	512. 15. 4
Gunpowder in Store in County Magazine	153. 0. 0
Carriage corn & Constables charges	41. 5. 7
Gain & loss – nett damage	132. 2. 2½
for civil & war	2304. 6. 7½
Hay, grain, bran & straw	91. 0. 0
York, their balance of rates not like to be paid (besides 305. 13. 2)	287. 5. 0½
Kittery do £10. 0. 9½ Exeter do 56. 0. 2½, Hampton 118. 16. 3½	184. 17. 3
Lead 14. 6. 0. fines 74. 5. 0. petty contracts 2. 10. 0. Hides 3. 18. 3½. Captives 32. 19. 1	127. 18. 4½
	699. 0. 8
Add 4 sums above	52538. 19. 3
Deduct credit on other side	50765. 18. 3½
Due to Treasurer	1773. 0. 11

P. 393.

Committee report Oct 11. 1680 that above sum is due to Treasurer. Treasurer informs that several towns are in arrears, though credit is given them, and that 126. 18. 4 are due for fines, captives &c. Capt Hull has had 52£ per annum for 4 years as Capt Henchman's salary for keeping the book, but nothing for himself & servants.

Signd Humph. Davie, John Richards, James Russell, Ant. Stoddard

Magistrates accepted – Deputies refused to consent, but would consent provided errors were corrected – Nov 2. 1680. Magistrates came to this.

see again in 1683 – p. 393

Treasury

Massachusetts — Creditor [see 146 & 147th pages]

				Cash on 3/4 of rate 7 p
1676 May	By 10 rates in specie abating 1/4 part paying silver	Rate 14050.11.8		10537.18.9
	By 6 "		7039.18.0	5279.18.6
1677 June	By 6 " abating 1/3		7039.18.0	4693.5.4
Nov	By 1 (of 3 Rates) in specie abating 1/3		1143.15.11½	762.10 7½
	By other 2 rates in silver			2287.11.11
1678 Nov	By 2 (of 3 rates) in specie abating 1/2		2329.6.2½	1164.13.1½
	By the other Rate in silver			1164.13.1
	By 4 Rates in Specie abating 1/2		4837.14.5	2418.17.2½
1679 June	By 1 rate (of 1½) in specie abating 1/3		1151.8.0½	767.12.0½
Nov	By the other half Rate in silver			575.14.0

By 38 Single Rates upon County of York to equal them with other town, viz

26 in Specie bating 1/4, 1/3		1567.26	1127.16.9
7 " " " 1/3			
2 " " " 1/2			134.6.6
8 in Silver " 0.		39159.14.9½	30914.17.10
38 (10 in 75; 16 in 76; 9 in 77; 3 in 78)			

By Late Treasurer Rich Russel, payments made by him in and as silver, some town disbursmts [see No 2. 170. 171]	8466.8.7½
Seizures Raccoon skins, forfeited	4.8.4
By boards 20.26. Lead remaining 14.6.0 [all pd, not all sold]	34.8.6
Hides brought to Treas by Commissaries, not all pd for	40.4.6½
Prisoners of war sold by Commissaries, not all pd	399.18.0
Fees, civil, military & perquisites of Court, not all pd	340.8.6½
Customs, nett produce, collection deducted	3766.8.2
Apparel of Commissaries, soldiers &c	550.8.8
County Rate, arrears returned by Commissaries	314.05½
By Commissaries in Co. divers persons, towns, garrisons	630.12.0
Wood cut at Island by Indians	4.3.9
Joshua Scottow, disbursments payable by Gov't	305.13.2
By Military Reimbursments ordered by Comm'rs of the Colonies, to be paid to us by Plymouth	1000.0.0
Of this 1000, the net coming to us is only	613.19.6
They owed us for Provision sold to them	215.16.6
	92.13.3
Connecticut Colony	
Their (both) proportion of 163.3.0 spent on joint account	77.10.9
	1000.0.0
Petty trade 4.12.0, Petty contracts 2.10.0	7.2.0
Old Mint for coinage	80.0.0
Old Massachusetts Store, rec'd out of supply for war	37.3.0

By Hadley, disbursments the Gov't is charged for	847.15.3½	This was money probably same as £1899 on page 392. 3.6	
" Northampton "	152.9.9½		
b 124. " Springfield "	6.10.8½		
b 392 " Westfield "	106.10.1½		
" Hatfield "	342.11.0½		1455.7.11

Wells 226.12.4½ Credit given but not likely to be discounted; Dover not valued for want of their valuation Credit given 2187.12.4½ } 2414.4.9

£ 50765.18.3½

Treasury

1680 Nov 2. Deputies voted there should be no exemptions of persons, of what quality soever, from paying rates; (except the sick & lame poor head tax, and all regularly ordained Elders from personal & estate Rates)
Magistrates refused.

Magistrates frequently ordered Rates & Deputies refused.
Magistrates made grants to individuals & Deputies refused.

John Allis petitions for summe his father d. of Hatfield – May 1681
Thos. Mekins, Dan'l Warner, Philip Russel, Sam'l Dickinson selectmen of Hatfield, certify that here is due to Lt Wm Allis 63.13.0.

John Hull says Oct 25. 1681, that when he was first Treasurer in May 1676, the country owed him for money above 700£ & since seldom less than 15 or 1600£ till his order Oct 1680. In Nov. 1678 he went to merchants & Gent of Boston to get money as 700£ was to be paid in London for Maine to complete the payment, but he could get none. He then tried his own credit in London, as he understood the 550£ paid, would be lost if the 700 was not paid. He had given bond to John Phillips of Charlestown for this. It seems he got the 700£ in London at 6 per cent. He says he is willing to lose 100£ but wants 400£ to pay Phillips in part &c.
p. 388 p. 393.
Deputies consented that James Russel present Treasurer should pay John Hull, former Treasurer with what he has already paid him, the principal due to him 1260.5.8 & The Interest 512.15.4. is at present suspended. Oct 22. 1681. [The two sums make 1773.1.0 as on pages 388. 393
Magistrates consented to payment, but not to sus hereon. Made a proposition – Deputies did not consent but made a proposition. Magistrates refused.

Hezekiah Usher says Oct 1681 that his father advanced & humsel 500£ in late war, in money & articles at money price – Still due to him 200£. Had rec some money, rates, & customs, and Interest 86.0.0. G. Court voted to pay him

---

Joseph Hills had been one to draw up a body of laws &c. had to go through all old books & records &c. & prepared laws for press under proper heads with dates at the foot in the year 1648 in Alphabetical order with a table &c. Had received some, but no adequate compensation. Requests to be freed from rates to country & country during life. May 1682
Granted by G. Court

Treasury

Castle account July 1680 to Aug. 1682 — 491.14.9

Including Capt Clapp's salary 72£10 a year pay & 72.10 cash with 4 men
Nicholas Boxton gunner 35£ a year.
Other men & diet — Thos Stanford gunner mate
Coats, flags, canvass, oars, tar, nails
"Paid John Lyman 4.19.0" is mearlich with other men

Massachusetts Debtor from July 1680 to March 1682-3

Payments — Cash 7023. 16. 6. Country pay 3882.10.2
528.4.6
add overplus on country pay
3810.14.8

Debts	Creditor	money	C. Pay
1680 Jan.	By 4 rates ordered	2154.11.10	and 2154.11.10
	& Ord' last	5.19.0	5.0.0
	Fines &c	269.7.11	
1681 April	1/4 rate, sundry towns (pd agents)	1094.2.1	1641.2.10
Oct	By 2 Rates & 1/2 (1 money)	17.10.0	
	Fines &c	547.1.0	
1682	1/2 a rate for our agents	46.1.6	
	Mr Rawson for entry of actions &c	1520.3.1	
	Customs 2 years	27.0.0	10.0.0
	Errors	936.17.1	
	Due to Balance	352.3.7	
	Country pay more than due (same as 528.4.6 above cut off)	7023.16.6	3.810.14.8

Committee report Mem 1682 3 that the above is nearly right but some things need consideration.
Deputies & Mag. say 90£ paid for college must be reimbursed.

Some Charges

Westfield 7 wolves. Gov. Endicots rent 50£. pd Quintin Stockwell 50/
Chelmsford, disbursement in war 71.17.11. Mag. Pynchon about Iaquas £33.
Gudley executions 18£6.8 Capt Torrey's salary 4.0.0
1680-1 Mag. Pynchon to Albany 20£. Dort Gerrish charge on Indians 10.96
1681 Gov.rs Salary 120£. Dept Gov & 16 Assistants 340 as money and 255 as pay
Secretary's Salary 60 (in coat way) Presidents Salary 100 money & 50 pay
Marshall Gen do. 30 money & 50 pay. For ~~Mr Stoughton~~ 52.8
2 Sergeants attending Gov. 20£ cash. Marlboro 19 wolves 10/
Some towns for Troopers. Sherburn 15 wolves. Carriage of Rates
Scholarships 15£. Mag. Pynchon 10£ Printing 21.5.0
Ipswich led 31 troopers Westfield 3 troopers & 10 wolves
Assistant Marshal salary 13£ Hadley 2 Troopers. Hatfield 10 wolves 12 troopers
Crowley 7 wolves 6 Troopers — Secretary man 11.0.0
Bigelow, laying out new way to Connect 6/9/. Ipswich freight of mill 7.18.11
Salisbury 9 wolves. Colonies (this) share of disbursement 36.6.9
Keep Gov.rs horses 78/ Edward Wilson a years service 30£
Warehouse hire at Charlestown for corn 10£ do at Boston 60/
Lossons grain sent viz 894 bushels barly malt 108£ Rye 198£ Corn
914 oats & 12 wheat all 2730 bushels Cornwall 22£

Charges of 1681. 2 &c continued.

1681 Dec. Robert Earl prison charges 57/4. Dean Winthrop 5.6.8
Robt Earl salary 10£ cash & 10 in pay.

1681/2 Jan Govr Salary 120 cash. Dep^t Gov & 17 assists 360 cash & 270 pay
Mr Nowell p year salary 10 cash & 17.10.0 pay
Secretary 30 cash & 30 pay. President 1/4 Salary 25 cash. 12.12 pay
Marshall Genl 30 cash. 50 pay. Gridley's salary 13.6.8
Returns Wait & Peacock Sergeants 20£. Prince 12£
Phill. Travor, salary 2 years 10£ Schoolmasters 15£
John Marshall Salary 13£. Commis charges 26.19.4
Mr Dering 30£. Hist series.

March p. 389. p. 394 2/3 of Hampshire Disbursment ordered & to pay 1266.1.8
May Sudbury 6 troopers, 3 wolves & carriage. Dedham 8 wolves in pay
Beverly 7 troopers. Concord 5 troopers & 1 wolf
Hadley 43 wolves & 2 troopers, &c. 14.10.0
Ipswich 31 troopers & 5 wolves — paid John Roote 14.0.0
Sherborn 16 wolves. Groton 9 wolves. Jona Gilbert 21.0.0 and 5.7.0

June Hatfield per order 15£. Benja Wait 4.8.0
and 4 wolves & 2 troopers
Mr Cotton & Mr Andrews 50£. Job Lane for college 80£
Jona Bull 30/. Rich Fallowstill Esq 10£. wounded m. 10£
Ardown 4 wolves 1 trooper & carriage 9.10.0
Hadley for Albany disbursm^t formerly 12.10.0
Springfield for wolves &c — 65.19.0
Cambridge 11 troopers. 1 wolf. Col Crown 10£
John Allen wounded 5£

Nov. Mending Connecticut new way 15/. [p. 23.
all towns to send for freight. crustal for [Carriage
Warehouse Room in Charlestown 10£ & Boston —

Loss on 1193 3/4 bushels grain, viz 487½ Malt & barley
119½ rye. 460 Indian, 426 3/4 oats — £14.10.0

Brass standard weights 14.5.6. Capt Geo Cowin 49.10.0
Mr Rawson 34£ Purchase of Nipmug — paid 26.0.0
Her Ushers Bill 107.10. & expenses on do —
120 troopers at least not charged 30£
Earth Account 491.14.9 cash. 225.0.0 pay
Balance of Eastward Settlement 1090.6.7 cash 76.15.0 pay
Agency disbursments — 791.13.6 "
Prison account, building &c 420 —
[p. 393] Paid Capt Hull — 1106.16.0 " 100.3.4 pay
Public expenses, Counsel &c 56.17.0.
Mr Turner for public expenses 74.16.0
Mr Wing " " do — 104.11.0
Geo. Monke " do — 91.13.0
May trouble & pains — 208.18.6
for Albany 10£. Mr Rawson writing 73.10. 83.10.0
Other account.

all. 7023.16.6. cash 3282.10. pay

Francis Barnard & Hadley petitions — had done it before also without effect. "I had a son much inclined to learning; my then wife fellin fully with that interest; myself having always a good respect to learning, was willing but greatly questioned my ability to carry it through, but through Theirs and other intercessions I adventured; he passed through inferior schools & then went to the college; from thence to teach a school at Roxbury; in the time he was there he lost all he had, books & clothes, by fire; from Roxbury he was invited to Andover. But in part of time he was at the college I am still in debt for which I am grieved & ashamed that it should be yet unpaid!" — He says the country is in his debt for the late war more than 20£ & I have nothing but my rates out of the whole which was 65£. My petition is for 10£ in money to pay my debt. "How my son may prove I know not. Gifts & graces are in the hands of the most high, to give & show. My heart & prayer is that the Lord would make him an instrument of his glory & his peoples good in his generation." May 9. 1683.

Hadley p. 54.

May 17. 1683. 10£ allowed — to be charged to Hadley account.

Mr John Hull was Treasurer from Sept. 1678 to Oct. 1680.

p. 388 p. 390. Petition of Judith Hull & Samuel Sewall, Adm'rs. Nov. 1683 They state Mr Hulls services, his accounts not settled in his life time (there were over 12000 debentures, orders and other papers filed) and others labored for him — has rec'd nothing — lent money to the country — Has credited all the country rates, though many not paid to this day; By his last account above 1700£ were due to him and he charged only 425.15.4, a interest on his disburs'ts. Wish for a settlement — that an account of 52500£ ought not to remain unsettled — they present some additions to former acc't

	£	£	£ Oct. 1680.
Former Balance was	(52538.19.2÷	— 50765.18.3÷)	1773.0.0+
Add for omissions, errors &c			88.6.9
			1862.7.8

Credit since Oct. 1680 — omissions, errors, 110.12.8÷
Had of Mr Russel, Treasurer — 1206.11.1 [See p. 392

	1317.3.9÷
Still due —	545.3.10÷
	1862.7.8

Com. of Gen. Court report Nov 27. 1683 that above balance due. of which 400£ is taken up of John Phillips of Charlestown on Interest. Court proposes to pay this & interest, & 50£ money for all Demands.

---

p. 386. James Russel, Treasurer — says his fathers acc'ts as Treasurer are unsettled — accounts to amount of 18000£ no discharge from Country since 1662 — says his own acc'ts as Treasurer are over 15000£. wishes a discharge for father & himself by Committee. Granted a committee in this

Mass 2. p. 170. 228

Nov. 1683.

He received 1st year, page 391 — about 9.545£. 2d year p. 394. 5116.£, but all accounts were over 15000£.

Treasurer

Treasurer's acct. County Debtor

	as country pay	as cash
from Dec 1682 to Nov. 1683	1557.11.8	3153.14.3
Overplus of country pay	738.12.0	
	2296.3.8	

County's Credit —

3 Rates granted 1682	2196.3.8	1098.11.10
2 pay. 1 cash	40.0.0	1340 —
A single rate with land tax &c.	60.0.0	37.12.0
College account formerly charg		19.4.0
Mr Rawson for actions		250.0.0
Impost 2 Quarters		4.0.0
Of Springfield mans		72.16.0
Other things (mostly over charges)		
	2296.3.8	2822.3.10
Due to Balance		331.10.5
		3153.14.3

Committee report Nov 23. 1683. that there is due to Treasurer in money 331.10.5; & from Treasurer 738.12.0 in country pay. Half 250£ charge for earth, 100£ for Juries & 100£ for troopers is not yet ascertained — to be regulated when it is.

Agreement. Treasurer James Russell agreed to cancel the 331.10.5 land pay 100£ to the Gov.r in country pay for the 738.12.0. and make good all former rates.

Charges —

There were old charges for wolves, troopers & carriage of grain and waste in grain

Mr Barnard of Hadley 20£. Mr Lord, Hartford. 11.16.4. Mr Randol 20£
Marlboro 27 wolves. Capt Wright. Juries. 38.15.0

p.9 Bringing down Mary Webster from Hadley to prison 5.0.0
p.3 John Marshall 13£. Jos. Gridley Executions 13.6.8
Hadley 10 wolves & 2 troopers 6.10.0. Ipswich 29 troopers 7.5.0
Former agents 250£ cash. Trumpeter & boxes at Election 13/
Gov.r's Salary 120£ cash. Deputy Gov & 13 assistants 217£ pay & 290 cash
Secretary 60£ (half & half) Marshall 50 pay. 10 cash. E. Rawson writing 24£
2 Sergeants &c. 20.10.8 Prison keeper 10£. John Richard 50£
Clearing Halberts 16/. Capt Hull &c 20.14.0. Jos. Dudley 50£
Balance of former account 936.17.1. money (in above acct.
Mr Philips interest 30£. Mr Dudley 50£. Nipmug purchase 24.0.0

p.392 Hampshire Arrears remaining due 633£ pay.
Stockbridge worm 5£ Mr at Charlestown 7 Rooms 20£ Scholarships 15£
Loss on Grain 4053 bushels; viz malt & barley 1259½ at 8 percent
134⅜ wheat. 1069⅛ rye. 652½ Corn. 938¾ oats — 324 bushels
Northampton 12 wolves & loss on corn 7.19.3. 48.12.0.
my trouble about land tax 20£. Springfield freight 7.0.0
Agents 344.14.2 Earth Acct 100 pay 150 cash. Printing 8.[illegible].0

Account of 1682 - continued

Mr Rogers, President 50£ cash. — Old ac. 55£ £

Expenses on Eastern poor 110£. Juries & other public exp. 100

Troopers, carriage of corn & wolves, not yet brought in 100

Mr Torrey 2 years 24£ pay. 8£ cash. Interest on Ct. 30£

Mr Stoddards Salary 3 years 15£ Decem Winthrop 5.6.8

Witnesses about Goodwife Webster 12.15.2

209½ bushels Rye burnt in Mr Wharton's warehouse at 4/- 41.18.0

Other charges -

Gastle account provided 6 lb 90£ pay. 145.16.1. more

Capt Clapp's Salary 72.10. pay & 72.10. cash. (Probably included 4 men as before)

Quinn Gastle 17.0 " & 17.10 "

Supply Clapp's Salary 1⅔ year at 26£. 43.6.8

Particulars of some things in lump above - [See about Negro Mass. No 3.63 Mass No 5.348

✓ Jacob Negro was executed for burning a house

Witnesses charges before 10.7.0 — other witnesses 6.18.0

Northampton, not credited enough add 8.17.10

27 wolves not added before 13.10.0

John Allen Westfield 12£. Capt Wing at Ct. 8 June 29.11.

Hue & cry after Garfields Negro, Watertown, 16

George Monke 62.8.5 pay & cash 42.2.11. (Sic make up 200 and 260)

All the wolves this year were 140 — 70.0.0

Dedham had 23. Dunstable 10, &c.

Partial accounts 1683 & April 1684

p.346 Northampton 6 wolves & 3 troopers 1683 85/-

M.S. p.153 Capt Cooke for disbursements more than was given in towns acct. 10.0.0

Westfield 18 wolves per Jos. Pynney 9.0.0

Do 3 troopers & 2 hole s&c's 0.15.0

Springfield a wolf & 13 troopers 4.15.0

Do 18 troopers 4.10.0

Do Carriage 120 b. corn to Hartford 3.10.0 (4/-)

Do housing & shrinking charges allowed 3.4.6

Do 1 Trooper 4 years omitted 1.0.0

Carriage 145 b. to Hartford & shrinking &c 5.6.0

Conveying prisoners by Maj. Pynchons order 1.0.0

Constable Ball for 16½ bush Peas burnt in Boston 2.14.0

M.S. 155 Hadley 19 wolves 9.10.0. Marlboro 18 wolves. Sherburn 10 wolves

Springfield 12 wolves. 6.0.0. Billerica 16 wolves

Black James for marking Connecticut way — 25/6.

Committee report Oct 21 1684. That Treasurer has due to him in money from County 115.0.11. & he owes country in country pay 351.5.5. Some accts to be examined by Court. The above they say is besides charges of 1684 which will be about 2000£

Treasury

Petition of Samuel Ball Constable of Springfield about rates — to Mr Pynchon at Boston "You know (he says) what difficulties the constables have to get the money rates and how angry & contentious our people be in paying
p. 292 those rates; they are difficult to be brought to pay
p 398.1 their proportions in corn with such abatements as that the constables be not losers. I am sure they dealt very angrily with me". I received a parcel of peas on the money rates which I sent to the bay and they were burned in the great burning in Boston. Prays allowance. Granted. May 1684

James Russel requests, not to be both Magistrate and Treasurer — pleads want of capacity & memory — Says he ~~he can~~ would by making good all rates 3 years past, though he cannot get them in from the constables — has a great deal of Old Country business to settle. has advanced large sums to the Country & wants pay &c. Charlestown May 8. 1684

Gen. Court press him to accept both offices May 13.

28. 8. 1684. Ordered that those whom the country owes receive pay in the towns where they live, as to country pay, the same to be conveyed to them —

Oct 3. 1684. There is no certain allowance for the Com'rs of the colonies at their meetings; hereafter there pay shall be 12 £ each when they sit at Plymouth & Conn.

Nov 1. 1684. No certain stipend to Treasurer. He is to have for his last account 1/. in the pound, he incurring the loss of measure & charge of warehouse-room

---

County Rates were ~~sent~~ for to the towns by the treasurer in November 1685 — the last tax before Dudley & Andross. See Coffin's Newbury 143 page. Newbury tax was £18. 2. 10 in money, and 36. 5. 8 in country pay Probably 1/2 of a rate in money and a whole one in pay. [See 52 page

---

mus. G. 155
p 395 There were more. See preceding page

In the year 1683. 4. or 1684. there were 158 wolves paid for
Westfield had the most 29. Sudbury 17. Dorchester 9. Dedham 9
Lynn 12 — Springfield 7. Woburn 10. Amesbury 5 Mendon 7
Beverly 6 — Indians 45 pay for 10.

In the same year only 124 Crows were paid for. Springfield had the most 17
Boston 16 — Some towns not in

Treasury

Charges 1683-4 — 1 Dec 1683 to Oct 1684

County pay 857.16.0 — Cash 2780.1.11
transferred 213.9.5 — cash below
1071.5.7

Credit.

Balance of former acct per agreement — 000.0.0 cash
c. pay 100.00
1683 2 in Rates, 3/5 cash 2/5 pay 971.5.7 — 1456.18.3
1/2 Rate May 1684, cash — 485.12.0
Imprest (estimated) — 400.0.0
Fines, Elections, Courts, ferry charges &c — 78 14 2
Overplus of county pay (213.9.5) in hand — 14.6.3
Due to Treasurer — 216.11.3
1071.5.7 — 2780.1.11

Committee reported May 1685.

Some Charges

John Hull's estate 450£ balance. Sam Green printing 4.10.0
Gunner Lewis had a salary of 5£
Old charges for wolves, troopers & carriage. Indians had pay for wolves
Feb 1683.4 A present to the Mohawks 13.6.8
Jo. Dudley. New York Journey 20.0.0
April Cost for carrying Mary Webster to Hadley 40/.
Robert Earl keeping Mary Webster 80/.
Sherburn 17 wolves. Land keeping others 7.0.0
Hadley & Hatfield 2 troopers each
Cleaning Halbert's rasan expense at Election 16/
Springfield 17 troopers & 7 wolves &c 8.9.0
Agents 260£ of agent 50£. Gov 120. Dep. & Sec. 15. Sec. 15 240 pay. 320 money
President's Salary 50£ pay 100 cash. Scholarships 15£
Ed Rawson 60£. John Green Marshall Gen. 90 pay. 10 cash
Mr Vorey deputies Clerk 16£. Mr Earl prison keeper 20£.
Return Wait & John Winsanb, servants sergeant 20£
Edw Crocket Executioner 13.6.8. John Marshall, salary 13£
Bell from New York 54£ Com'rs of Colonies Salary 20£ & 20£
Westfield 2 troopers 2 years & 29 wolves. Rowley 17 wolves
Geo Monke public expenses 24.12.0 Wood for Court
Indians, carrying letters to Springfield 16/. Interest 11£
Storage of corn 15£ Mons to Linkaffin corn 10£
Loss on grain rye being lowered 6. 600 bushels outstand — pay 20£
Agents for range & 31£ Dean Winthrop Interest 5.6.8 £
Loss on 8142 bushels grain, in the measure, mostly Corn. 9.0.0
John Wing scrivener & expenses 60£. Money to England 13.8.6
Mr Pierson Extra writings 56.18.0 Castle charge 90 pay & 236 cash 130.14.11
6. pt Clapp & Baxter expense supply to Capt & others
Account for wolves, carriage &c not yet rec'd 50 pay 15 cash
May charges — 8d per £ on 3000£ — 100£
Mr May. Dyneton laying out a new way 30/.
A man Capt Clapp hired at Castle 2 years 32£

Treasury.

June 4. 1685. As some towns in the remote county of
p. 292 Hampshire have moved to be freed from money rates
Hud. 1. 155 we Joseph Hawley & Sam Partridge pray
forth same for all the towns in Hampshire

Conn. granted same liberty as to Springfield & Suffield
Magistrates did not consent.

1685. James Russel refuses to be Treasurer — but is so
Aug. protem. Towns to present a meet person
as Treasurer in Oct.
Each town to choose a Comr. who with Selectmen is to
make a list of males over 16, & all personal & real estate
Aug. 1685. By deputies.

Valuation of Suffolk — other towns think Boston too low
Sept. 1685. Boston 150£. Dorchester 91. 7. 4. Roxbury 26. 0. 5
Dedham 22. 7. 3 Hingham 24. 11. 7. Weymouth 16. 10. 0
Braintree 19. 10. 6 Sheafield 14. 7. 10 Milton 13. 1 4
Hull 6. 11. 1 Wrentham . . . Mendon . . .

Treasurer. Oct. 1685.
John Phillips refused to accept.
Magistrates chose Samuel Nowell Esq. but
Deputies refused, & wished for warrants to go forth to
peemen for a new choice — they finally yielded
to Mag. but insisted that it be not for a precedent for future.

Under New Charter. [See Additions p. 198 & on
[See 400th page. See Mass. 2. 226
Act 1 June Session for a rate of 10/ on the poll, and 1/4
1692
of one years income on all real & personal estates.
Not understood. Additional act Dec. 1692

Commissioners in each county to regulate assess-
ments or Valuations 1692
Jos. Hawley & Sam Partridge for Hampshire 18 days each 04/
other counties similar.

[See 400 & 401st pages 402
p. 311 Hadley pe Returned May 1693 by 3 Selectmen & 1 Comr
[T. Nash
Hud. 1 p 202 Had given in a list of polls &c. but ~~[illegible]~~ Borrow had
been made ~~wrongfully~~ — in March last
Mass. 3 p. 74 We gave in 80 heads or polls & have but 78
We added up 76. 1. 10. when it should have been 65. 1. 10

80 polls on the 30,000£ tax is 80£ } 261. 9. 2
Estates on 36. 1. 10 added 5 times & 20/. is 181. 9. 2
Deduct 1st part 68. 7. 0
193 2 2
Deduct 2 part 76. 1. 10
What is 3 part 117. 0. 4

78 heads — 78. 0. 0 } 209. 9. 2
26. 1. 10 add 5 times 131. 9. 2
Deduct 1st part 68. 7. 0
141 2 2
Deduct 2 part 65. 1. 10
3 part is 76. 0 4 } So we assend 41£ too much.
Pray yt it be notified. [next page.

Treasury

p. 398 Geo. Stillman of Hadley certificate about Hadley being assessed too much by error — (June 12. 1694 — the whole 50£ he says, too much in the 30.000£ rate.
June 16 1694 & Sept. 1694. The 50£ abated.

Voted John Phillips Jr. 500£ for services from April 18. 1689 to May 14 1692 — a gratuity 1500£ — James Taylor Treasurer June 1693. Phillips till then

Springfield Constables, going to Hartford with a boat loaded of corn viz. 130 bushels of Peas, to put in board a vessel for the Treasurer; it was wholly lost going down the falls, or unserviceable. Prays to have credit for it June 14. 1693. Bery. Dayton town.
Springfield proportion of 24 000£ not collected. Difficulty about Constables.
Granted if the loss happened without constables fault

West Hampshire — Col Pynchon. Capt Partridge. Mr Jos Parsons Mr Samuel Root. & Mr Sam Porter, a committee to call the Constables of the County before them from Oct 1689 till May 1692 & state an account of all grain they have received in that time for rates, & how disposed of, & make return. March 3. 1693-4

1694 June Act for a tax of 12d a poll & 1d on the £ estates

1694 June — an act for a Tax — not understood.
" Sept. an act for an additional supply, viz 6571. 8. 4 and with the Tax of last Session to make 9559. £.
Hampshire's proportion of the 9559 £

Springfield	119. 17. 0	Boston was 1666. 13. 0	Ipswich 4668. 0
Northampton	115. 13. 0	Salem 362. 14. 0	Newbury 321. 16. 0
Hadley	70. 3. 0	Charlestown 304. 3. 0	Dorchester 257. 6. 0
Hatfield	63. 9. 0	Watertown 233. 15. 0	Lynn 182. 13. 0
Southfield	24. 3. 0	Marblehead 183. 10. 0	Cambridge 180. 3. 0
Westfield	39. 14. 0	Woburn 176. 5. 0	Sudbury 167. 11. 0
Enfield	6. 13. 0	Roxbury 161. 18. 0	Hingham 160. 0. 0
	439. 12. 0	Brookline 138 150.	Taunton 131. 0. 0
		Barnstable 132 0. 0	Concord 130. 0. 0
		Braintree 131. 13. 0	Rehoboth 120. 0. 0
		Weymouth 120. 0. 0	

Next are Springfield & Northampton

2d on poll & rest on estates
& 1d to this the multiplied &c

Tax at May 1694 Session was 1d on £ & 1d. on poll — seems to have been 2987 11. 8
do at Sept. Session put with the other — 6571. 8. 4
£ 9559. 0. 0

This is amount in printed Book, but does not agree with Treasurers book
3 Taxes in 1694 — 2 above & 1 on next page.
Also Tax of 3189. 4. 1 laid March 1794-5. See Pecuniary in other book where Hampshire Towns are given
The tax printed. Polls 1/

400 Treasury

p. 402 Col Pynchon & Sam Sewall & Penn Townsend
Mass. 296 sent to Albany —
Mass 3 66.67 Charged for attendants & pilots 18.15.0. Horse hire 12.0.0
sundry expenses 57/6.
Mass 2.155. Mr Benj. Wadsworth our chaplin 6£
Dazzelers, which Court shall allow — allowed 60£
all 99.12.6. allowed Oct. 1694
Misc. 11. 60 to 363 Wadsworth's Journal

Oct 27 1694 Act to raise £4841. to be proportioned as follows. to pay money borrowed — Act printed.

			£
Suffolk 1535.10.	Bristol 302	York 27	
Essex 1194.0	Plymouth 266		
Middlesex 944.0	Barnstable 250		
Hampshire 223.0	Martha's Vineyard 55		
Springfield 62	3896.10	Nantucket 45	
N Hampton 58		918	
Hadley 36			
Hatfield 32			
Deerfield 12			
Westfield 20			
Enfield 3			
223			

Boston 919. Ipswich 233. Salem 190. Newbury 161
Polls 2/.
£3000 bills of credit to late Colony, to be issued by same act.

Act for Assessments June 24. 1692
Every male over 16 yr. 10/. (except members of Council, settled ministers, grammar school masters, & others devoted to the ministry & students at college) & all houses and lands stock, goods, &c. at 1/4 of one years value or income. This to be carried to shire town, where Comrs from each town meet to examine & perfect said lists. Then to be sent to Treasurer, she to issue warrants to the constables to collect sum total of each list.
1/2 of said tax to be paid by Dec 25 and 1/2 by May 1. 1693.

Additional act. Oct. 14. 1692 to regulate former tax and lay an additional one. 2 Comrs for each county.
Tax on heads 10/. Estates to be estimated at 7 years income as they are or may be let in places where they lie. The 7 years income to be reputed the value of each estate; and each 100£ to be rated at 30/. Cattle to be estimated, ox & horse over 4 years old 40/. Cow 3 years & over 30/. Sheep & swine over 1 year 8/ for a score; Shipping, goods, &c. at common estimation. Mechanics or handicraftsmen, his income to be estimated. Male slaves over 16 at 70£ estate — all things &c. in the tax 30/ for 100£
Lists to be perfected & sent to Boston 1st Wednesday in March 1693.
If they all do not amount to 30,000£ then a further addition to be made upon each town to make up the 30,000£
1/3 May 1. 2/3 May 31 — Comrs for Hamp. S. P. — J. H.

Treasury

Aid for assessments June 1694

Tax of 12d on poll — and 1d in £ estates. — Assessors in towns under 40 families to be worth 50£ — other towns 100£. Boston [illegible] All males over 16 (Except &c) at 12d, negro, mulatto & Indian servants 12d.; Real estate 1d in £ of value when they lie; Houses, warehouses, Tanyards, mills, cranes, wharfs at 14 years rent or income, without deduction for repairs — all lands at 20 years rent or income — goods, wares &c to be estimated and 1d put on £. Cattle 40s. 30s. and Sheep &c 4s. — 1d in £. Ministers estates in towns when they live & which they improve, to be free.

Treasury. Vol. C. 1692 & 1713

The 30,000£ tax. 1692 & 3. — 10s. on poll, & 1/4 part of 1 year's income

		1 & 2d part	3d part		£
1	Essex	1750.12.6	583.9.2	brought up —	18268.18.8
2	"	1219.14.11		Impost	3284.5.5
1/4	Middlesex	480.6.0	1739.11.4	Excise	899.18.1
2	"	1674.17.9		Bills of public credit borrowed	8982.14.0
1	Suffolk	2648.12.4	4758.13.3	Money borrowed	2400.0.0
2	"	2361.6.5		Tonnage	23.0.0
1/4	Hampshire	454.1.1	520.17.11		£ 33858.15.9
2	"	482.0.0			
1/4	Old Colony	649.12.0	1163.18.10		
2	"	1677.15.0	11.732.1.11. 3d part		
	York	170.0.0			
		18,268.18.8	Total 1 & 2 parts		

So much paid on 2 first parts, except outstandings
11,732. 1. 11. 3 part. see below & above

	£
Standing out of 30.000 assessments 1 & 2 parts.	
Essex	1076.17.1
Middlesex	1734.11.4
Suffolk	1787.10.8
Hampshire	762.16.11
Old Colony	605.6.9
	5967.2.9
So much on 2 first parts and York	60.0.0
Nantucket	90.0.0
Mt Vineyard	120.0.0
	6237.2.9

Charges from July 1692 to July 1693

p. 198 Amount charged by Treasury — £ 26217.15.5½
Bills of public credit, paid in & burnt — 7641.0.3½
33858.15.9

The greater part of this was for shipping, soldiers, [illegible] & against the French & Indians at Eastward & included Secretary, Isaac Addington, 54.1.0 & 57.3.0
The Council for attendance, various prices, 5.6 £. 20£. 8£. 3£. 15.13.11
Capt of the Castle for Fainweather & 60 men 6 months — 369.0.1
Special Court of Oyer & Ter[miner] — Salem 40£
Jail keeper in Boston 40.16.6. Entertainment of jurors & witnesses at S. Court 40
Salary of College President 100.0.0. Governor 500£
Our Debts in England 1290.0.0 & here — Beer at castle 48.17.1
Drawbacks on excise &c — More for debts
Outstanding Rates 5967.2.9
Treasurers Salary 150£ — 270.0.0

James Taylor, Treasurer (1694) charged himself for outstanding 6237.2.9
p. 198 also for the 3d & last part of the 30000£ viz 11732.1.1.
Impost & excise, & few more things 1969.4.8
5664.8.9
Charges 1693 mostly for Eastern War. £ 23833

Capt Fainweather & 21 men at Castle 356. Work, diet, &c there 197£
Anthony Checkley, Attorney General 60£. Lat. prison keeper Bost. 110£
Sundry Clerks at Special Oyer & Terminer at Salem 20£
Secretary Addington 106£ Salary. Exch. 30£ Members of Council 376£
Commissary of war 258£ Drawbacks. Debts due. Outstanding 30000 4158.6.9

Hampshire 1 pound 1th 30000£ — 1st 2d & 3 parts.

	1st part	2d part	outstanding	3 part	outst. 394
Springfield	100.0.0	106.10.2	206.10.2	135.0.8	163.5.4
Hadley	68.9.0	76.2.0	144.0.6	117.04*	141.10.0
Northampton	103.–	108.10.0	211.10.–	117.10.0	329.0.0
Hatfield	62.19.–	61.13.6	71.16.9	59.15.0	88.3.2
Westfield	59.3	43.6.6	102.9.6	10.3.0	112.12.6
Deerfield	30.12.4	35.18.0	66.10.4	37.18.9	104.10.0
Southfield	29.19.9	29.19.10	59.19.8	43.9.3	103.8.11
		Exp. 20.0.0	20.0.0	Exp	20.0.0
[1st 2d + 3d parts are the whole tax to each town]	454.1.1	482.0.0	762.16.11	520.17.0	1062.0.9
	482				
	520.17.0				

Charges 1693 — 1456.18.1 Total; out 52.0.2 Hadley mistake, leaves £1404.15.10 [* error see 398]

Capt Thomas Cotton & his Co. 71 men — 24.16.6
Do Do as a gratuity — 10.0.0
Officers & Soldiers under him at Brookfield — 50.0.0 a gratuity.
Soldiers wages, provisions & at Deerfield garrison — 280.11.1

James Taylor Treasurer 1694-5.

Charges himself — outstanding of last part of 30.000, — 4158.6.7

p. 260. Rec. 12d poll & 1d on £ granted May 1694 — amount — 2946.8.8
By addition back Sept. 1694. — sub amount — 6512.11.4
13617.6.7

Suffolk	864.7.10
Essex	773.6.9
Middlesex	607.15.11
Hampshire	136.15.6
Plymouth	193.7.8
Barnstable	155.8.11
Bristol	171.12.8
York	11.0.11
Martheyard	32.12.6
	2946.8.8

This makes Boston 515.8. Ipswich 189.14. Salem 128.13
Charlestown 195.16 Newbury 86.8. Dorchester 77.9
Walltown 77.3 Cambridge 70.9 Sudbury 72.14

Hampshire.	May 94	additional Sept 94		
Springfield	43.15.0	76.2.0	Boston on addit.	117.5
Northampton	29.10.0	86.3.0	Ipswich	266.13
Hatfield	17.14.11	45.14.1	Salem	234.0
Westfield	11.18.0	27.16.–	Newbury	235.7
Southfield	7.18.1	16.4.11	Charlestown	200.6
Hadley	25.19.6	44.3.6	Dorchester	179.16
		Exp. 6.13.0	Walltown	156.12
	136.15.6	302.16.6.		

[These two together 2. leave back.

Charges himself as above 13617.6.7
p. 199 Bills of public credit 4500.0.0
Do Do — 2945.0.0
Impost 3512.6.2
Excise (non Hamp.) 919.12.0
Tonnage 281.2.0
Do 51.6.0
£ 25826.12.9

Province Charges
4 Soldiers for 4 Indians — 40.0.0
3 Indians for 2 " " 100.0.0
Bills of public credit 4500.0.0
Do — Do — 3092.0.0

Province charges for Eastward as before mentioned
Wm Stoughton, Ch. Justice S. Court. 1 years Salary & Due 1693. 100£
4 other Judges Do — " 50£ each. " 200£
Treasurer 250£ Secretary 100£ sum Extra
Wm Stoughton Esq. & other Gent. employed on Special Oyer & Terminer in County of Essex — £100
Wm Phipps Esq. Governor salary 1000£

Soldiers wages & provisions at Deerfield and other places in Hampshire 551.18.9 Post in Hamp. 5.14.0. Dr Hastings do 72/8
Building provincial gally & stores &c in her. Castle 142£ & sum
Conner S.S. Esq. & Lt. T. Conner & Mages & other Indians 200£ present
Their expenses & guard 149.12.0 Troopers as a guard to Springfield from Boston 13.14.6
Diet &c of guard to Springfield 6.2.0 Coll 370£
319 wolves & 26 whelps — 325.10.0 Meetings of towns 267.00.0
Payments in Eng. and Irish debts — Outstanding on 30.000 & 2 following rates 3269.18.1.

Treasury.-

James Taylor, Treasurer gives an account of Arrears due to various Persons from the late Colonies of Massachusetts & Plymouth

Money due for Expenses in England - for Port Royal expedition Troopers, Soldiers, provisions, posts, sloops

Elisha Cook & Thomas Clark. 100£ each extra for services in England

Sept 9 1694 Sundry persons that went scouting from Northampton - 8.9.0

Towns in Hampshire for 91 wolves at 6/8 money - 30.6.8

Sept 20 Lieut Taylor (of Hat) having under him Jonathan Clark, Robt Alexander, Jona Church & Robert Poeg 10.9.0

Samuel Ely running there post to Boston 29.

Dec 4 Several persons under Lt John Taylor 24.14.9. Lt John Taylor their pay 87

5 Troopers - Lt J. Taylor, John Parsons, S. Marshall, E. Kingsley, Ebenezer Pomeroy 28.6.2

John Parsons, collecting 21.2.7 & 31/2

James Mum post to Boston 29. Abatement of Springfield 50.0.0

21 Joseph Merrick, Quebang, under Capt Bull & taken prisoner at Schenectady 5.6.0 £ mass 3.7.3

Col John Pynchon & the men, at Albany, expenses - 16.0.0

Feb 1. John Winchcomb, for being sent to Gov. Bradstreet - 9.17.6

" Joseph Bunco " " " - 9.17.6

Feb 23. Due John Phillips late Treasurer - 924.6.11

March 6 Constables of Springfield abated 14.13.7. do for grain 20.14.10

14. Jona. Church & Robert Alexander, soldiers to Albany under Capt Bull 8.1.0. both dead for which claim at Schenectady 4.1689-90

p. 288 Several towns 123 wolves @ 6/8. 41£ Plymouth account only 23.15.2

1695 Accounts dated in May, ~~Oct 1695~~ ~~1696~~ and April ~~Feb & March~~. perhaps dates of time of allowance - no time of Payment

He says the payments from June 30 1694 to May 27. 1695. on account of their old arrears - are 4375. 3. 3

Outstanding on old assessments - 1833. 11 8

Of these old arrears in Rates Hampshire has 537.14.9 } 6208 14 11

To balance this - he has received of the towns in the old Colonies - (in rates apparently) 5178. 3. 7

(of this sum, 1857. 3. 1 was from Hampshire)

Late Treasurer's overcharge in corn &c - 144. 18. 4

Balance to new account - 883. 13. 0

6206. 14. 11.

John Phillips was late Treasurer of the Colony of Mass. Dec 18. 1694 there was due to him as above 924. 6. 11 including 500£ for his services.

404 Treasury

James Taylor 1695-6 — charges himself

b 200

Outstanding on 3 former rates	3269.18.1
~~Tax by act of Oct 16. 1694~~	4841.10.0
Mass. 2. 226. p. 260. Tax by act of Feb 27. 1694-5	3189.4.0
2d Tax granted May Session 1695	3013.8.10
	£14314.0.11
Bills of credit: 3 sums (1055, 2000 & 3100 £)	7156.0.0
Fines &c	256.8.8
Impost, excise & tonnage (including 1162.13.6)	6072.0.6
	£27797.10.1

	First tax abov.	2d tax	3d tax
Suffolk	1535.10.1	1013	960.7.5
Essex	1194.0.0	787.13.8	802.15.3
Middlesex	944.	617.10	581.9.1
Hampshire	223.	148.13.4	191.4.9
Plymouth	266	176.13.8	133.17.9
Barnstable	250	159.13.4	144.14.7
Bristol	302	207.6.8	199.0.0
York	27	18.00	no return
Martha's Vineyard	55	36.13.4	do
Nantucket	45	30.00	do
Hampshire			
Springfield	62.16.8	41.6.8	37.12.0
Northampton	58.0.0	38.13.4	35.10.6
Hadley	36.0.0	24.0.0	23.0.0
Hatfield	32.0.0	21.6.8	21.4.9
Southfield	12.0.0	8.0.0	.....
Westfield	20.0.0	13.6.8	16.10.6
Enfield	3.00	2.00	.....

On 3d Tax

Boston	607.7.6
Ipswich	181.16.4
Salem	116.16.2
Charlestown	77.18.8
Watertown	76.17.8
Cambridge	67.9.11
Scituate	65.0.0
Marblehead	65.7.0
Dorchester	55.1.8
Taunton	57.00
Lynn	53.19.11

Province Expenses

Bills redeemed & public credit — Eastward Expenses mostly

Cambridge for bridge over Charles river near Cambridge — 150£

Messenger & house 15£ Indians for 2 scalps 100£

Printing 16£ Clerks Reps. 16£ War Comm 125£

Geo Monk, public dinner May 29 when Assembly convened 10.5.0

Rhode Island Mathematical College 50£ Attorney Gen 20£

Treasurer 250£ Naval Stores sent to England 350£

Soldiers wages & provisions at Deerfield & other places in Hampshire 513.15.5.

Bills of public credit 3 sums 7512£

Drawbacks on Merchandise 868£

Outstanding on impost & excise 1364.12.2

Do on rates 8634.9.0, ~~[illegible]~~

~~Nantucket~~

The above was only from May to Nov. 1695.

Account from Nov. 1695 to Nov. 1696 [illegible] p.

(see on the back)

An account after this, Nov 11. 1696 referred to.

Treasury

John Taylor, Treasurer — 1696 Nov. to May 1697 [page 201

Nov. 1696 outstanding — 7123.9.7 ?

p. 201 Mass. 2 226. Tax granted Nov. 18. 1696 session p. 260. — 9619.10.0

16742.19.7

Bills of credit 4000£; Impost & excise to make — 9745.15.6

£ 26488.15.1

On above Tax Springfield 174.0.0 — Boston 1860. — Above Tax in two lists — 1/2 payable May 30 1697 — 1/2 August 1 1697

N Hampton 102.0.0 — Ipswich 435

Hadley 78.0.0 — Salem 420

Hatfield 63.0.0 — Newbury 318

Deerfield 39.0.0 — Walthamm 282

Southfield 24.0.0 — Charlestown 300

Enfield 6.0.0 — Cambridge 189.

426.0.0

night. Polls not stated 7.17.9. added to N.H. for what had in 1691

Province Expenses —

Council 241£ — The great expenses were still outstanding

Considerable at Lancaster, Chelmsford, Andover, Groton, Winesh

Expenses at Deerfield & other places in Hampshire 301.16.3 and pursuing enemy there

John Bridgman for gun lost at Deerfield 1695 20/

Simon Deaman, as pilot to Connecticut forces under Lt Hollister, Oct 1697, nineteen days 7/6.

Lt Gov. Wm Stoughton 300£ — Bills of public credit 4200£

Drawbacks on goods 1337. Outstanding impost & excise 1541.

Outstanding on all rates 116.4.1.9

May 22. 1697

He at beginning mentions a tax of 2333.9.3 granted in Feb. 1695-6. as an addition to May. 1695, and refers to a Tax granted May session 1696 — Neither of these are here — Outstanding above is not that on preceding page. [illegible] refers to again & also of May 1696

Treasury 1697 8. [page 202 p. 170 — Outstanding — 11654.1.9

p. 202. Tax granted May session 1697 — 4719.0.0 money

" " 13th October, Session, 1697 — 6040.10.0 money

22413.11.9

Fines, Imp. wst, excise, &c [illegible] — 9685.18.2

32099.9.11

both right. May 1697. Springfield 53. N Hampton 51. Hadley 36 Hatf 31. South 10. West 19

Oct 1697 " 72 " 69 " 48. " 41 " 12. " 25½. 4

Hampshire 203. May. 273 Oct. 1697. Polls not stated in this estimate

Oct Tax, Boston 1170; Ipswich 274½; Salem 252. Charlestown 174 Newbury 183

Dorchester 132; Cambridge 123. Scituate 108. Hingham 10[illegible] Lynn 107

Watertown 154½;

Province Expenses [Outstanding rates 4945.3.0 Soldiers at Brookfield April 12 to Dec 4. 118.4.0 Scouts in Hampshire by warrant — 124.5.11

Comm'r for Indian war expenses 4915.19.16 and 3605.14.9

4 Justices of Sup. Court 40£ each a year. Trial of Indians at Northampton p. 1

297 wolves & 140 whelps 307£. Castle Island over 1600£

Chaplain at Walth. Chaplain at Castle 23 Sabbaths at 20/ a Sabbath

Considerable for Seamen — more Eastward — for rum & sugar

Soldiers at Chelmsford, Dunstable, Amesbury, Groton, Billerica

33 soldiers at Deerfield under Capt Jona Wells from Jan 4 to May 25. 1697 — 107.2.8

Building do & others 142£ 4 Soldiers at Deerfield 13.14.0. Jonathan Hutchinson 30. for a horse killed May

Printing 44£ — Mr Williams minister of Deerfield Gratis — 10£ p. 10 killed from 4

406

Treasury

James Allen Tr. 1698-9. (Page 203)
Taylor

Outstanding in May 1698	4940.3.0
Tax granted May ~~15~~ Session 1698.	3049.10.0
Do — Nov 1698	5118.15.0
	13108..8.0
Import, Excise &c (... 2727.11.4)	8093.14.6
	£21202.2.6

but the right
May Tax S/p. 36. N Hampton 34½. Had. 24. Hat 21 South/p 6. West/p 12.15. E 3
Nov Tax S/p. 60. do — 55 — " 40 " 32½ " 12½. " 21.5 " 5 (Deerfield 5)
Poll on Nov tax 3/.
Hampshire May T. 137.5. Nov. tax 231.5.

Nov. tax, Boston 975. Ipswich 228.15. Salem 205. Newbury 152½
Charlestown 145. Watertown 125. Camb. 102½ Dorchester 107

Expenses —

Council 268.15. Com'r of War 1158.5.9 - Door Keeper & Messenger £30 a year
Entertainment of Gov & Council May 26. 1697. 8.5.0.
For Encouragement of Post Office 25.00
Peter Aspinwall & Indians — 20.0.0
p. 205 For an impressed negro slave who died 20.0.0 to his owner (same as the one on p. 203)
W. W. — E. C. — & P. T. Journey to New York 100£
4 Justices of S. Court 40£ each a year.
Keeping French & Indian Prisoners in Boston 179.17
President of Harvard College 50£. 6
305 wolves & 34 whelps 312.10. {12 more wolves 80}
Benj. Wright & others who pursued Indians when they attacked Hatfield 22£ (see 135th page.)
Joseph Hawley & Jos. Parsons — expense of themselves
p. 170 and attendants, & service on a late Journey to Albany, by order of G. Assembly 40£
Castle — heavy bills

Soldiers at Lancaster, Dunstable, Groton, Billerica, Chelmsford
Heavy expenses Eastward.

32 Soldiers at Deerfield from May 25. 1697 to April 25 1698
17 do do from April 25 1698 to Oct 8. 1698
and for billeting — all 538.12.0

Mass 3. 263. 26 Troopers guarded the Judges when they went to Springfield in August 1698. 2 days. 75/8
8 Soldiers posted at Westfield & Brookfield from June 30 to Sept 30. 1698 & billeting — 39.7.8.
Mass 3. 263. 10 Troopers guarded the Judges from Northampton to Marlboro Aug 1698 75/11 to S
Scouts & pursuits in Hampshire 68.17.
Abatements of rates on various acct 65.11.6
of which Southfield 28.4.9. Enfield 41.3.0. Northampton 8.6.0

1698 9 — continued

John Gillet, a soldier taken prisoner & carried to Canada 60.0.0
Jebadiah Williams, a wounded soldier, for his cure &c 15.0.0
Contingent war (John Walley) for castle, forts, galley &c 1750.0.0
Do for Entertaining Earl of Bellemont 100.0.0
Wm. Stoughton, Lt Gov. Salary a year 300.0.0
4 Justices of Superior Court 160£ Secretary pr extra 80 £
Treasurer 200£ John Walley Comr of Import 100£
President Mather 50£ Clerks of Reps. 16£ a year
Capt Timo. Clark, Commanding Boston fort 30£
Mr Thos. Weld, Chaplain to Garrison at Dunstable 1 yr 20£
Mr John Rogers, Chaplain to 3 men in their late Journey to N York 10.0.0
Bartholomew Green printer 25.18.0 Door keeper & messenger 15.0.0
Duncan Campbell P.M. for extra carriage of letters 75£ for the year
Public dinner May 25. 1698. Election day for Lt Gov. Council & other Gent 115.0.0
Drawback on merchandise exported 2133.3.1.
Powder was 5£ per bbl. or 1/. per lb.
Outstanding debts in excess. Outstanding rates 3939.5.11

---

3. Colony out of debt May 1699. See No 2. 158
Several years Not Here. viz 1699–1700 & 1700–1701 & 1701–1702
See Recommendation other book Mass No 2. 227.

James Taylor Treasurer 1702 3 [page 203.

Outstanding May 27. 1702	904.11.10
Tax granted May Session 1702	6063.14.0
Excise & Import, fines &c	2453.18.5
Bills of Public Credit	10,000.0.0
	19422.4.11

Excise in Hampshire 14.5.0 Treasurer was [illegible] £ 18,067.11.9

Council for attendance & travel 321.15.0.
Fortifying Castle Island 3500. Elisha Hutchinson Com. of Castle 589.4.0
Castle & fort, Casco Bay fort. } Expenses do and officers & soldiers 6 mo
heavy expenses } do mat 6 mo 762.4.9
beds, blankets, utensils &c for castle 940.0.0
Expenses Province Galley 1250£. Provisions for Castle & Forts &c 1725.0.0
88 bbls powder 400£. Fort at Salem, Marblehead Castle 420£
Joseph Dudley, Gov. for services & house rent for 1 year 700£
4 Judges Sup. Court at rate of 150£ per year. J. Addington Sec. Extra 50£
Harvard President 50£ Treasurer 200£ do fees 100.0
Clerk of Reps. 30£ for a year. James Maxwell Door keeper to Gov & Council of Reps. & for clothing him in mourning for death of King 38.13.0
Expenses Comr. line 74.13.0
Mr Samuel Moody minister at York 10£ Making Bills of credit 95.13.9
mass 2/213 Ch Joseph Smith, chaplain to Brook Garrison 20£ Dunstable 10£
Sloops in service. Expenses for journey of Gov. to East 8£
Armorer 53£ do to R.I. 94
French prisoners 51.4.0 Many expenses
Stephen Minot, fire wood for Court in Salem at his house 5£
Services under E. Andros 74.5.3 165 Wolves & 2 whelps 165.10.0
Lt Col. Saml Partridge for 6 soldiers in summer of 1702 to clear Deerfield & while fortifications were making 6 d. Printing 15£. Elect. Sermon 83/4
Stephen Belding & Samuel Allen, conveying 2 French prisoners to Boston from Deerfield 6.10.0 Names John Santimore, Peter Boyloe
M.8 p.136 Wine &c on day of Queen's Coronation 7.14.10. Dinner Election Day 10.15.0
Public dinner, wine &c on arrival of Gov. 41.2.6. Wine, Cake & cider & Vigo 142.10
do &c when Queen was proclaimed 18.16.0

Treasury

1702–3 continued – charges

Castle & forts 413 B. 7. – Com.r of Impost Salary 70£ p.yr
Bills of Credit 378£ – Impost outstanding – 60. 0.0
do do 680£ Tascos do – 560. 8. 9

Tax May 1702

Suffolk	1839. 13. 6	Springfield	72	Boston	1112. 8.
Essex	1400. 2. 0	Northampton	72	Salem	234.
Middlesex	1084. 6. 0	Hadley	48	Watertown	153. 18.
Hampshire	292. 4. 0	Hatfield	37. 4	Scituate	114
Plymouth	370. 4. 0	Southfield	41. 0	Dorchester	128. 14
Barnstable	361. 12. 0	Westfield	[illegible]	Roxbury	95. 8
Bristol	517. 7. 0	Enfield	12. 0	Lynn	91. 7
York	72. 0. 0	Deerfield	6. 0	Taunton	93. 3
Dukes	70. 16. 0		[illegible] 2. 4	Concord	[illegible]. 15
Nantucket	55. 10. 0	Polls 3/.		Sudbury	73. 4
	6063. 14. 6				

Ipswich 260.
Newbury 179. 11
Charlestown 152. 2
Cambridge 102. 9
Hingham 100. 19
Marblehead 96. 12
Barnstable [illegible]
Dartmouth 90. 0
Woburn 85. 13
Sandwich 72. 0

Springfield & 34 come next. only 20 towns before them.

Treasury May 1703 to May 1704. [page 204

Outstanding	560. 8. 9
Tax granted May session 1703	11492. 0 0
Tax granted (before Sept 1. 1703)	11492. 0. 0
Impost & excise, & 680. 6. 5 B.	23544. 8. 9
Province Bills, granted May session '03 + later sessions	3687 2/1
	15,000. . .
	42231. . 10. 10

Each of above tascos

Springfield	136. 0. 0	Boston	2100.	Ipswich	475.
Northampton	125. 5. 0	Charlestown	295.	Salem	407.
Hadley	88. 15. 0	Watertown	206.	Newbury	349
Hatfield	78. 5. 0	Scituate	200.	Dorchester	220
Southfield	45. 0. 0	Taunton	190. 5.	Dartmouth	172. 10
Westfield	70. 0. 0	Hingham	173. 5.	Marblehead	184.
Enfield	38. 10. 0	Roxbury	100	Lynn	165
Deerfield	34. 5. 0	Cambridge	189.	Concord	173
	616. 0. 0.	Woburn	165.	Plymouth	150
				Braintree	156

Polls 5/ on each.

Springfield is next.

[Deerfield was taxed on both £68. 10. see p. 314

Expenses

Council 472. 15. Castle & forts 803. 1. 8. Castle Island 700 £ & 250 £
Late Expedition, Castle and forts at East. 10. 065. 1. 1. Castle 1468 £
Hire 1 Casco fort. Saco fort. Salem fort. Province galley & other vessels
Gov. Dudley's salary 500 £. Commander of Castle 100 £. Pensions do 220. 17. 5
4 Judges of Sup. Court 1 year salary 250 £. Secretary & rent 77 £
President of Colleg. 60 £. Treasurer 200 £. Clerk of Rep & 1 book 36. 10. 0
Mr. Samd Moody, chaplain at Saco, Casco &c 59 weeks 59 £.
Other Eastern chaplains 52 £. Mr. Jos. Smith, minister of Brookfield 15 £
Imprinting bills of credit &c 143. 6. 0 Doorkeeper 30 £
Sam. Wright, Northampton 10 £ – Marches in woods 300 £
Garrison on frontiers of Essex 320 £. Dunstable garrison [illegible]
do – – Middlesex 126. 11. 5. Scouting & ranging, armed
Flying parties & garrisons in Hampshire, billeting Connecticut
Soldiers, forage, horses, posts, &c. under Col. Partridge 318. 15. 10.
for year 1703 to Dec. 1703
Much for soldiers Eastward &c 74 wolves 14 whelps 77. 10.
Secret Service 20 £ Gov. in journey to Casco 71. 32 waiting on him 24 £
do to New Hampshire cost much (and 30 £

Treasury
1703-4 continued

Agent in London 280£. Gunpowder 21½ barrels 359.0.0
John Campbell postmaster 20.5. and 10£
5 Indian Scalps 50£. Public dinner May 26. 1703 11.0.0 £
Experiment of fire works for sinking ships in Jos. Hill. Boston 20
Mahumon Hinsdale bringing a French prisoner from D. to Boston
reclaimed 1702 60/.
Entertaining Gov. at Castle Island 8.10.8 – Gov. to Casco 41.9.5
French & Indian Prisoners in Boston 72.18. Printing 35.3.0 " to N Hamp. 37.9.8
Province bills 850£ and 4436.5.3. Outstanding Debts 10601.14.8
Powder in 1703-4 was 3/. per lb.

Present State of Treasury
1704-5. Treasurer Allen. May to May [page 205

Outstanding	10601. 14.7
Province bills	4436. 5.3
For Indian Trade &c	10 . 16.4
Due Treasurer Balance	11548. 3.5
	27601.19.7

Debtor, Province – Bills of public credit 3 sums 22819.10 2
Payments on Muster Rolls & castle .. 2732.9 5
Castle, Casco & Saco, & Galley .. 2050.0 0
27601.19.7

p. 205 Full account for 1704-5 — outstanding 10601.14.7
Case granted May session 1704 2653.10.0
Province Bills 12330 12.9
Stock for Eastern Trade 1003.3.0
Excise, Impost & fines &c 3901.18.4
50450.18.8

On this Great Tax of 22613.10.0
Springfield 272 Boston 4200. Ipswich 950. Salem 814
Watertown 4[illegible] Newbury 698½ Charlestown 590. Dorchester 440
Hadley 177.10 Walsborough 413½ Scituate 400. Cambridge 378½
Hatfield 156.10 Marblehead 368. Taunton 380. Barnstable 360
Westfield 140.0 Dartmouth 345. Plymouth 300. Concord 346
Southfield 90.0 Woburn 330 Hingham 346. Medfield 320
Enfield 77.0 Braintree 312 Lynn 330. Andover 311
Deerfield 111 3.
Springfield next. Polls 10/

Treasurer's Stock 39223.3.3.

Charges –
Council 347.5.0. Very many C's of Soldiers – Garrison at Wood Stock
Casco fort. Saco fort – Late Expedition to Bay of Fundy – Land Forces
Kittery Garrison & others East. Much at Castle. 81 Wolves & 20 whelps 86
Province Galley. Garrisoned Deerfield, Lutleton &c in West Hampshire 585.8.11
Misc. 8/ 147 Scouting parties and others in Hampshire
Pay of Garrison &c at Deerfield &c (Misc 8/138) 397.18.10
Mem. 1. 1703-4 to Oct 20-17 labor wages, Forage, & May. Whiting's expenses 267.16.7
Garrison at Brookfield, pay & subsistence 327.9.6
Subsisting auxiliary forces in Hampshire, pursuing enemies &c
Misc 8/140 from May 1 to Oct 20. 1704 1459.18.5
All these through Dec. Sand Partridge – for himself 20£
Do a post from Albany 24£
Do for 5 Indians that assisted Caleb Lyman to kill 6 Indians 50

Expenses of 1704-5 continued

Dunstable, Andover, Bradford, Newbury, & Salem post
Scouting on frontiers — Garrison dellars &c

At Col Wm Taylor went to Mendon to receive & dispatch forces for West Hampshire

Berwick post — frontiers of Middlesex much expense; Dracut
Samuel Wright's pension 40/. Late Expedition Eastward 9059.8.1
Several Sloops &c. Building a galley 2000£

Mass 4 140 | Present to Mohawks 132.14.1 (grade up to 200) — Gov Dudley 500£
Model Castle — 4 Judges 160£. Treasurer 200£
Mr Dummer Belcher Commissary Genl. 200£. President of Hal 60£
Chaplains Eastward. Clerks of Reg 84.10. Door keeper 30£
Entertainment of Gov. and Hampshire & Maine with guards &c
Paper, printing, signing bills of credit 129.2.1

Mass 2 290. 8.140 p. 257 of this Mass 2.7 | Penn Townsend Esq & John Leverett Esq. Journey to Albany £50
Do — Do expenses, attendants & servants 152
Mr Nath Hubbard, their chaplain to Albany &
Persons depended by Countersigned bills of credit 65£
Whale Boats, Chirurgeons & medicines
Great expense for hire of Vessels, masters, sailors &c

Mass 2 53. | Caleb Lyman, of Northampton for his good service in killing 7 Indians — 71£ [The Indians £10. p. 359 do do £40 p. 56 Mass 2
Armour, keeping & cleaning arms &c 33.10. earth 1214 &c
The "Sconce" in Boston — sentinels &c 37.19.8
John Campbell postmaster extra &c. 36.90 & 20.0.0
Samuel Williams, in behalf of his brother Rev John Williams of deceased — 20£
Province bills 1897.5.0 Gunpowder 390.12. P. Bills 5544.13.7
Outstanding Rates 10.589.8.10

There is no end to troops, vessels &c & expenses this year.

Treasury, James Taylor, 1705.6 [page 206

Outstanding	10589.8.10
	22422 10.0
Care military session 1705	33011.18.10
Province bills	5544.13.7
Excise, Impost &c	3159.13.6
	41716.5.11

Hampshire excise 90/.
Do — Rates in arrear

Springfield	272.
Northampton	120.10
Hadley	157.10
Hatfield	136.10
Westfield	125.0
Southfield	90.0
Enfield	70.0
Deerfield	108.10

Almost all towns as in tax galley 1704.
Boston 4200£

Amounts of all expense & payment 32.900.6.6
Or disbursed for so much.

Polls 10/

Treasury

Charges 1705-6

Soldiers in abundance — Great expense for castles, Piscataqua, Casco Bay, Eastward & in Bay

Col. Samuel Partridge for himself & those that served in West Hampshire, from Feb 27. 1704/5 to Oct 29. 1705 877.3.0

Do Do — for several towns in Hampshire for scouts and substituting soldiers Feb 1. & May 31. & June 1 to Sept 30 1705 } 1150.11.0

Do Do for soldiers at Deerfield, from Oct 20 1704 to July 27. 1705 399.12.6

Do Do for towns in Hampshire, for scouting, subsisting soldiers and provisions Delv'd Capt John Livingston to Canada from Oct 20. 1704 to May 31. } 635.7.0

Soldiers at Newbury, Marlboro, Woodstock, Hassanamisco, Mendon

Gov 500. & Judges 160£ Com'r Gen 200£. Treasurer 200. Paid 46.16.0
Com'rs in Port 90£. Secy. extra 50£. Clerks 30. 26 chaplains 52£
Do 25

Mr Benjamin Chote, chaplain to town garrison at Deerfield 20£
Eastern Ministers 60£ & 14£. Ministers at Boston 60 & stated 20£. Surgeons
Door keeper 30£. Powder 11£ a barrel

Canada — Mr Courtemanch came hither as Commissary from M. Vaudreuil. Gov'r of the French kings in Canada — pd him 368.16.8
for Money taken of said Vaudreuil by Capt Livingston and
Mr Nelson late Messenger to Quebec — 368.16.8
John Wells attended said Messengers to Quebec 16.15.10
Mr John Sheldon late Messenger to Canada 4.9.0

Man. 2.249 — 145 — 8 — 97 Wolves 19 wolves whelps 101.15.0. Prisoners for French 150.23
Several towns — 714 pairs snowshoes 178.9.0

Deerfield 94 — Mr Wm Dudley, expenses & trouble in obtaining captives at Canada 30.0.0
Entertainment for Gov in Hampshire 30£. Messenger to Cont & R.I. 15.10.0.

Man. 2.52 — Capt Jonathan Wells & Ebenezer Wright in behalf of the company who encountered the French & Indians at Deerfield Feb 1703/4
£108.17.0.

Benj. & Samuel Church of Hadley & Samuel Bartlett of Northampton, wounded in the service £9.0.0.
Sam'l Barrows 40s. for his kettle.

Man. 2.54 — 55 — Prudential Taylor widow of Capt John Taylor slain in the Service (Northampton) for care of his horse & for her support 12£.

Man. 2.55 — John Bridgman, wounded & taken at Deerfield 7.0.0
Constables of Sufield for inf. count &c 19.0.0

Man. 2.281 — Capt Samuel Ely for what he supplied Mr John Williams now prisoner in Canada 18.16.9. Statement Dec 1.2.0

Capt Josiah Chapin, much out about Mendon
Expended 1069.9.0 Outstanding 4 — 814.9.0

412

Treasury 1706–7 p. 206.

Outstanding	8449. 1.5
Taxes all May session 1706	22494.0.0
	30943. 1.5
Bills of credit	10000 " "
Excises	1750 " "
Impost, Excise, Gunpowder & 522 in bills	3910. 11.5
	£46603. 12.10

Hamp. Excise 10.10.0

{ Hampshire same as last tax, 1078.10.0.
Other counties nearly the same — Boston only 4077. 6.7
Polls 10/. Other large towns as before

Expenses —

Council 497£ — Soldiers very many. Much at Castle
Capt Josiah Chapin much out.

Capt John Stoddard & soldiers in several parts of Hampshire since from May 1. to Oct 31. 1706 } 580.0.1

Gov. 500. Sec. 50 p. Extra. 4 judges 160£. Com. Gen 200. Treasurer 225
Comr for Impost 70£. Paper, printing & signing bills of credit 186.18.5
President Willard 60£ & "execution to prevent fraud."
Attorney Gen 40£. Clerk of Rep 30. Several Commissaries.

Mass. 2. 213. Ministers of Brookfield 20£
Mr Benj. Choate, ministerial deputed for 1 year 7 mo (he has had 20)
Deputed. 95. Grow 43. 6. 8. Dunstable minister 26£
61 Wolves & 11 Whelps 63.15.0. — 168 p. Sparrowhawks 42
Coach hire to Gov & Council & Reps 30£ Messenger of Rep 10.13.4
Expedition to Nova Scotia &c 11856.6.11
Province Galley cost much for men, provisions &c. Many Vessels
Col Saml Partridge for scouting, subsisting forces in West Hampshire Oct 1 1705 to Oct 31. 1706. 1409.18.4
Samuel Wright had stipend a pension 40/.
All stipends were 61£. Printing 47£ Powder 826£
Candles, Wine &c at anniversary of Queen's Coronation &
M. 8. 136 and her birth — expended at Council Chamber 14.0.0
Maj Wm Whiting who led Con. forces to defend Western towns for his good service — 40£
Killing 10 Indians Eastward 200£
Gov. Council & Represen. for other session Aug 1706 222.12.0
Mr John Sheldon, John Wells & Jos. Bradley for their
Mass. 2. 57 services to Canada in full — 75.0.0.
Towards Lancaster Meeting house 40£. Poor of Kittery 38£ (abatement)
Saml Appleton, flag of truce to Canada, & 5 bables — 61.10.0
Mr Wm. Harris, Merchant, translating French letters for years. 5£
Powder house in Boston in pt 100£. Eastern chaplains 60.12.6
Bills of Credit 884£ and 1055£ Powder money 362.5
Outstanding Assessments (town off. sup. man)

Minister of York 32.10.0. Rev Wells 28.2.6.

Treasury –

State of it May 26. 1708. [1707-8 missing here – see forward 420 back 207

Bills of public credit issued 1703.4.5.6.7.8.	67006. 1. 0
5 percent advance when they are rec^d	3350. 6. 0
	70356. 7. 0
Deduct various bills & 5 per cent &c	7633. 5. 1
	60723. 1. 11
Due to soldiers, on muster rolls	100. 0. 0
268 prs snow shoes not paid for in Hampshire	67. 0. 0
Due to Soldiers	513. 2. 10
Gunners, troopers, scouts, soldiers &c	343 10 7
Fines to be restored	1821. 9. 2
Muster Rolls & charges not in	6888. 18. 0
	70457. 3. 1

Outstanding assessments May 26 1708 – 10189. 12. 0

Balance due from Province May 26. 08. 60267. 11. 1

70457 3 1

Of the accounts not come in (£6888.18) 900£ in Hampshire

Treasury 1708 9. [page 209.

Outstanding May 1708	10189. 12.
Tax May 26. 1708	22986. 7. 4
Bills of public credit	33175. 19. 4
Excise, fines & Impost & powder money	19174. 10.
	3194. 12. 6
	£55544. 1. 5

(Receipts – 35273.08)

Hampshire Tax.

Springfield	272.	Boston	4272. 15. 4. & for wch 1000.
Northampton	220. 10	Salem	814. Newbury 698. 10. Charlestown 290
Hadley	150. 10		
Hatfield	136. 10	Most towns same as 2 years past.	
Westfield	100. 0	Polls 10/	
Suffield	70. 0		
Enfield	60. 0		
Deerfield	30. 0		
	1046 10		

Expenses

Soldiers, Commis. Castle. Sailors, stoops

Soldiers under Capt Johnson Todd paid	1706 & 7	26. 9. 0
Do Do Do	1707 & 8	297. 14. 0
Do Do Do	May & Oct 31. 1708.	579. 14. 8

Capt Benj. Wright & Company of English & Indians for their service

man. 2.60 to Coarset from Feb 2 to March 7. 1708 31. 14. 9

10 Mohegan Indians 65£ 52 Wilows 10 Wilkes. 54. 10. 0

Col. Sam Partridge for subsistence of soldiers in Hampshire & other charges from Oct 20 1707 to Oct 31. 1708 1917. 0. 0

misc. 9. 294 "Trailing of dogs" on frontiers. [294] Sam Partridge Esq. Services 15£

89 prs Snow shoes in Westfield & Springfield 9. 15. 0 – S. P. Esq as Commissary 33. 8. 7

S. P. Esq. allowed 77. 0. 0

Rev John Williams, Deerfield 20£

Joseph Parsons Esq. his account for funeral charges to Joseph Sheldon – £ 21. 6. 1

414 Treasury
1708-9. continued.

£
Col. Peter Schuyler for good services — 100 | Mass 2.169
" Do — do — for money lent Mr. Vaudreuil, Gov. of Canada by Capt. Appleton, employed to negociate an exchange of prisoners, & by Mr John Sheldon in two attendances on said Mr. Vaudreuil on same occasion. 172.7.6
Col. Schuyler paid the money.
Presents to chiefs of 5 Nations, to be given out by Col. Schuyler. 100.0.0 [Mass. 2.169]
Erecting powder House on Boston Common — 500.0.0
Captain Kellogg & soldiers of his party, for killing an Indian 10 £
Fines repaid 1607.3.4
" Messengers to N. York 100 £ — 3.1.8
Actual Expenses — were about 34.000 £
Add bills of Credit & 5 percent. 11.0.00
Outstanding Assessments — 10.033.8.2

Treasury. James Taylor, 1709 — [page 210

Outstanding —	10033.8.2
	22778.7.3
Tax levy season 1709 —	32811.15.5
	38697.6.7
Province Bills —	4805.18.1
Excise, Impost, powder & fines —	76315.0.1

Hampshire Excise 7 £

Part of Hampshire as last year 1046.10.
Other towns nearly the same — Boston 4167.1.7. Ipswich 1000
Salem 814. Charlestown 590

Charges —
For soldiers, castle, &c. "Designed exp. to Canada": as much
Recovered Bartlett under Capt John Stoddard 5 days. Sept 1708 — 5/1
Capt John Stoddard & Company under him from May 1 to Oct 1. 1709 — 395.3.1
70 wolves & 144 whelps 73.10. Samuel Wright & other stipend 54.10.0
Many vessels in "state intended exp. to Canada":
Capt John Stoddard & Company in Hampshire from Nov 1. 1708. to June 30 1709 — 293.5.0
Coll Sam Partridge & Officers & Com. from 25 to 30 June 1709 91.4.1
2.415 Capt Benj. Wright & Company from May 14 to May 31 1709 31.12.1

Accounts of Expenses goes to 37458. 10.10. & the rest is missing
No — it goes on —
Rev John Williams, Chaplain in intended Expedition 10 £
Sam Partridge Esq. as Commissary 39.2.2
Do — Do Subsistence of forces in Hampshire 947.4.1?

Treasury
1709-10 - continued

Joseph Jennings of Brookfield wounded & his man wounded 8.0.0

Mr Jona Russel, Barnstable for curing an Indian 7£ 0.0

p. 359. h. 414 Mass. 2. 173. 2. 175. Capt Benj. Wright & his men (9 men) who lately made a march to Canada & killed as they suppose 70 of the Enemies, one of whose scalps they got. 66.0.0

Mass. 2. 175. Col. Peter Schuyler 30£ for him & Dillaquas on voyage to England

Sam Partridge for new snowshoes & old ones repaired in Hampshire a militia — 56.18.0

Do do — men for forage & scouting — 11.17.0

Do do for persons who lost guns, horses & saddles 8.0.0

Expences of this year were about — £15000.0.0

Province bills about 20000.0.0

Outstanding Taxes — 10696.1.7

Gunpowder — 886

Province Bills from 1703 to 1712 inclusive — 169006.1.0

Rec^d & Burnt various times — 36521.11.7

132484.9.3

In Treasurers hands May 1712 — 6039.7.9

5 per cent as they are to be rec^d in for taxes — 6926.3.10

So many outstanding (with 5 per cent) May 31. 1712 — 145450.0.10

Also 50,000. loaned to Merchants that supplied the forces in late Expedition to Canada

Merchants had 47737.8.7. Rest in Treasurers hands &c

Treasury 1710-11. [page 211

Outstanding — 10696.1.7

Tax May session 1710 — 22689.3.9

33385.5.4

Province Bills — 52601.8.2

Excise Import, powder & fines — 5234.0.3

Hamp Excise 7.3.0 — £91220.13.9

Hamp. Tax Sp. 272. At H 220½. Had 157.10. Hat 136½. West 108 Suf 70. Ess 60 all 1024.10 — Boston 4167.6.7. others as before. Polls 10/ Deerfield 0.0.0

Charges

Soldiers under Capt John Stoddard 1709 — 15.14.11

Do — Do — 1709 & 1710 — 364.15.9

Do — Do — 1 May to Oct 31. 1710 — 396.0.3

Late expedition to reduce Port Royal — much expense

Lt John King & Company (Hampshire) July 7 to Sept 30. 1710. 162.13.10

108 wolves & 15 [illegible] 111.5.0 Sam Wright & 16 other Stipends 70.10.0

Visit to Boston.

Tuesday, Nov. 5. 1839. Started for Boston in the stage at 4 A.M. Went through Amherst, Enfield, Greenwich, Hardwick, New-Braintree, Oakham, N. Spencer, Paxton to Worcester. I found Greenwich less barren & poor than I expected. Hardwick presents more stone walls than I ever saw in a town before. Many of the lots were made small, apparently for the purpose of increasing the length of wall so as to get rid of the stones and rocks. The stones in general were not granite, but more flat, apparently mica slate, gneiss, &c. Much good grazing land — many green lots, long barns, &c. Not much land ploughed. Ware River runs in a valley which looks smooth & fertile at a distance, but appears not so well close by — pretty good land however, — some mowings on this & on a smaller stream. New Braintree is not so rough as Hardwick — stones smaller, and there are many fine farms. Timber seemed to be chestnut & oak. Cows plenty, and the lands evidently fine for grazing & mowing. More ploughing than in Hardwick, but not much. The earth by the road was every where yellow and gravelly — not good indications for fertile soil, yet the soil seemed to be productive. Stone walls plenty, but lots larger than in Hardwick. In both towns, the manure seemed to be mostly put upon mowing lands. — Meeting houses — one in Greenwich, and it was in good taste & good repair — three in Hardwick, in good order — one in New Braintree, not so well kept.

After leaving New Braintree the land is not so good — much of it is poor. The taverns from Greenwich Village to Worcester seemed to be violating the law, as to the sale of ardent spirits, at least, many of them — not in New Braintree, however.

At Worcester, took the rail road and arrived in Boston about 6 P.M. It is 17½ years since I was on the road from Worcester to Boston — rail road does not give an opportunity to see many villages — nor does it pass through places which I used to pass through, with a few exceptions. The number of white houses is evidently much greater than it used to be, and many small, snug, farm houses pleased me.

After I arrived in Boston, the Hackman who undertook to carry me & my trunk to Chauncey Clark's, lost it off, and I was in distress for a while, as the trunk contained 2900 dollars sent ~~by~~ Northampton Bank to the Globe Bank. Fortunately another Hackman picked up the trunk in Tremont-Street, & carried back to the Rail Road Depot, and my mind was relieved. Staid at Chauncey Clark's, on or near Boston neck.

Wednesday, Nov. 6. Delivered money at Globe Bank — carried Books to Mr Bancroft which I borrowed years ago — called at Custom house. I spent some time at State House — Mr Bancroft introduced me at the Athenaeum, &c.

Expenses 1710-11 continued.

Samuel Terry & others — for cost & charges when prosecuted by Windsor men — 45.3.0.

Running Southerly Bounds 90 ℓ. by S. Partridge & others

Saddles, horse & guns left in service — by S.P. Esq. 6.5.0

John Arms late prisoner at Canada — by S.P. 6.6.0 [Mass. 4.297

Ebenr Pomeroy — assisting Enfield men in lawsuit 60/

Sam Partridge Esq. Sub-Commissary in Hamp. 39.2.3

Mr John Williams of Deerfield other half of 20£ granted — 10.0.0

Mr John Avery, Mr Aaron Porter [Mass. 4.243. } in full for chaplain service at Deerfield the last year, ~~this~~, while Mr Williams was attending on expedition — 22.0.0

p. 360] Lt Col. John Pynchon for 10 troopers that attended Hon Peter Schuyler & 4 Indians, on their return from England 9.5.8

Mr John Williams, as chaplain in late expedition to Port Royal 11.10.0

p. 323 Mending Mill Dam in Brookfield by S.P. Esq — 10.0.0

Towns in Hampshire, subsistence of forces and cures of Doct. Th. Hastings, chirurgeon. by S.P. Esq. 1175.8.8

John Kellogg & John Preston, ferrymen, Hadley — 4.13.0

Real expenses this year — about 42.000.0.0

Bills of credit & Supment — 19.700.0.0

Do — Do — 7.300.0.0

Gunpowder — 1400.0.0

Outstanding Taxes — 10516.7.0

(Total of 61943.12.10)

Treasury 1711-12 [p. 212

Outstanding — 10516.7.0

Tax May session 1711 — 22845.7.3

Hampshire 1046.10.0 as in 1708-9 — 44325.9.1

Boston 4167.6.7 others as before.

Hamp. Excise 12.12.0.

Province Bills	44325.9.1
Excise	1155.4.6
Fines	36.2.—
Impost	3488.14.4
Gunpowder	1756.12.3
Bills of pub credit	2033.4.7
	86117.1.0

[See 21 th page

Expenses 1711-12

Hampshire, for John Hunt a soldier under J. Stoddard 1708 — 8/

Others — " " Do 1709 — 75/6

Others — " " Do 1710 — 40/4

Do — " " Do 1710 — 7.7.9

Capt John Stoddard & company under him Nov 1. 1710 to 30 April 1711 — 327.0.0

" do — do — do — May 1 to Oct 31. 1711 — 408.6.8

Expedition to Canada 1711 cost much

Capt. Ebenr Pomeroy & company under him in the exp. to Canada June 23 to Oct 20. 1711 — 367.2.10

72 wolves 15 whelps 75.15.0 Stipends 71.0.0

Rev John Williams, chaplain in Can. Excp. June 25. to Oct 26. 1711

Do Do for necessaries for voyage 15.0.0 [25£ [Enfield p. 95

Treasury

1711–12 continued

Towns in Hampshire in subsistence of forces } 1439.5.9
in said County – per S. Partridge Esq 162.1.0
Snowshoes in Hampshire . . – –

	£
Actual expenses about –	52.000.0.0
Bills of credit + 5 per cent.	23.000.0.0
Gunpowder	1756.0.0
Outstanding rates	9036.0.5
	85.792.

(65311.16.9 discharged)

1712–13 missing

Province Bills 1703 & 17. 3 May. — 186006.1.0 } continue from p. 208
— 55468.2.6
Mss. 2.250 Burnt at various times — 130537.18.6 } down to 1717 p. 208
In Treasurers hands — 3632.10.1
5 per cent. — — — — 12690.5.5
— 6345.5.4

Outstanding May 29. 1713 £133250.13.9

[See 208th page –

1713–14 [page 213.

Outstanding taxes May 29. 1713 — 10297.0.0
Tax made pursuant to grants 1709 + 1710 probably Act was May session 1713 } — 22648.17.3
32945.17.3

Hampshire 1046.10.0 as before } Province Bills 14312.1.0
Boston 3917.6.7 (had had great fire) } Excise — 967.16.5
Other towns as before. } Fines &c — 27.2.9
Polls 10/– Boston 3917.6.7 } Impost — 2809.8.8
51062.6.1
Gunpowder — 2047.18.3
£53110.4.4

Expenses

(John Stoddard Lead soldiers from Springfield. Hadley Sufield
Soldiers under Maj John Stoddard in 1712 – 29.11.10
Do. " " Do. Nov 1. 1712 to April 30 1713 294.4.3
Do. " " Do. May 1 to June 26 1713. 88.[illegible]
Stipends to S. Wright & Unmore, 76£ To Wolves 70£
Sam Partridge, Sam Porter, John Chand[illegible], Expenses on S. line 271.9
Samuel Partridge Esq. various services 78.14.6
Maj. John Stoddard } to set out on journey to Quebec 76.0.0
Mr John Williams } (in right online)
to Mend highway between Worcester & West Hampshire 15.0.0
Towns in Hampshire for subsistence of forces — 104.19.0

Samuel Ashley & Daniel Ashley (Bag) conducting 9 English prisoners
Mass. 5.134 brought from Canada to Albany & thence to Boston, [illegible] } 15.19.9
p. 213 Mr John James, ministry at Brookfield 20£ Rev. Aaron Porter Medford 10.0.0
Misc. 8.160

Treasury Vol. II. 170 – 1734. begins below

1713–14 Expenses – continued

Rev John Williams for son Samuel Williams dec^d – Jona Wells
Deerfield p 394 John Atkins, & Edward Warner for their service & expense to Canada in the year 1712 — 66.0.0

Towns in Hampshire, subsisting forces per S. P. Esq. 380.17.4

Snow Shoes in S. Partridge's Regiment 46.6.0

Dr Thos. Baker, subsisting himself & English prisoners from Canada to Boston & in attending Ellery, Stoddard and Mr John Williams for the recovery of prisoners } 25.10.2

Actual expenses about – 16200.0.0
Province bills burnt &c. 12831
Outstanding Taxes 11327.4.8
Bills of credit remaining 8665.9.1
Gunpowder 2047

Treasury 1707–8 – Missing before [See 413 and 207.

May 29. 1707 Outstanding — 10755.11.6
Tax paid collectors for year 1707 22401.0.0
33156.11.6

Hampshire 1068.10 as in 1705–6 (except Suffield)
Boston 4077.6.7. others as before
Hamp Excise 10.4.6. Polls 10/–
Suffield 80 which makes Hamp £10 less than 1706

Excise outs. 60.0.0
Public Bills 22000.0.0
Excise 580.12.0
Impost 2549.7.2
Fines &c 23.10.0
Powder 695.14.0
59065.14.8

Expenses

Capt Samd Partridge & soldiers under him from Oct 23. 1705 to April 30 1706 } 349.17.11

Soldiers under Capt John Stoddard ~~for part of~~ 1706. 53.13.4

Capt John Stoddard & soldiers under him, posted as above in various parts of Hampshire Nov 1706 to Ap 30. 1707 } 403.2.11

Do Do & Soldiers under him, marching, garrisoning & troopers, May 1. to Oct 31. 1707 } 614.3.1

Col S. Partridge, Subsistence & other charges of forces in Hampshire Nov 1. 1706 to Oct 20 1707 } 1250.16.10

Do – Posts to Albany &c 7.3.4

"Late Exp. to Norwalcutia" cost. much
80 Wolves, & 5 Wheels – 79.15.0: 195 prs Snow Shoes 48.15.0

Rev John Williams Deerfield, allowed for year beg. Dec 6. 1707. 40.0.0
Deerfield p 395

Samd Partridge Esq. Services in West Hampshire 20.0.0

Mr John Shelden late messenger to Canada 50.0.0

man. 2.60. and 3 persons with him 17£ } ~~[illegible]~~ 37.8.0
each 5£ but Shelden had 13.12

Deerfield fortification – that falls to the poor, return captives 30.0.0

Mr Wm Gurney, minister at Brookfield in 1706 — 20.0.0
[Mass 2. 213

Actual expenses about 41.000
Bills of Credit & Specie " 7000.
Powder 700
Outstanding Taxes 10189.12.0

Treasury — Jeremiah Allen

1714-15 — missing — outstanding May 1715 not down in detail

1715-16 (& 17) — Outstanding May 26. 1715 — 7775. 3. 8

Tax act passed May & July session 171-	11000. 0. 0
Province Bills	27341. 8. 6
Sloop sold	539. 0. 3
Excise	1156. 11. 6
Fines	13. 9. 6
Impost	3095. 6. 11
Tonnage	131. 18. 1
	£ 51052. 18. 7

Hampshire
Springfield 132. 6. 2
Northampton 117. 12. —
Hadley 73. 6. 0
Hatfield 03. 10. 6
Westfield 55 17. —
Suffield 39. 4. 0
Enfield 39. 4. 0
Deerfield 23. 5. 5
544. 5. 5 —
all Polls 5/-

Boston 1881. 14. 0. Ipswich 465. 10. 6. Salem 378. 19. 0
Newbury 325. 3. Charlestown 274. 12. 10 Dorchester 204. 16. 7
Marblehead 196. 0. 3 Scituate 184. 11. 3 Barnstable 176. 17. 5
Dartmouth 176. 8. 0 Hingham 167. 11. 9 Roxbury 148. 19. 5
Braintree 148. 19. 5. Lynn 153. 12. 3. Andover 156. 16. 2
Waltham 149. 7. 1 Concord 156. 0. 0 Woburn 155. 0. 0
~~So~~
Springfield next.

Expenses May 1715 to May 1716

Capt Wm Tailer & soldiers at Castle Wm 713. 0. 0 (+ much more). Fort at Casco, at Brunswick some sloops
Fort at Winter Harbor.
Gov Dudley 250 £. Wm Tailer Lt Gov 50 £ also as Lieut Gov & Commander in Chief £ 200
5 Judges S Court a year 300 £. Council 321 £ + 235.
President of Col 150 £. & 40 £ Extra for "dearness of provisions"
Clerk of house 50 £. Treasurer 225 £
mass. 2/13 Rev Dan Elmer, minister at Brookfield ½ year allowed 10 £
" Sam Hunt at Dartmouth 20 £. Minister at Freetown 10 £
Door keeper 40 £ & 20 £. Light House 1000 £.
Fort at Pepperell Falls 500 £ Stipends 65 £
132 Wolves & 7 whelps — 162. 15. 0
Due to S. Partridge Esq — 68. 14. 3. & Capt Thos. Baker 12. 4.
Election dinner for Gov & Council, &c — for ministers 24. 2. 0
do do for House of Reps. May 25 12. 15. 0
Plates, printing, signing &c bills of credit 928. 2. 11 (+ 50.
Keeper of powder house for watchmen &c 37. 16. 2
Medicines &c for prisoners returned from Canada with Maj Stoddard and Mr Williams 9. 15. 0
Martin Kellogg, money expended at Canada, when captives were brought by Maj. Stoddard & Mr Williams — 29. 18. 4
Agent in England Mr James Payne for late Treasurer 90 £
Mr Wm Williams, Chaplain & Clerk to Comm to New York: 10 £
Martin Kellogg for uncommon bravery & sufferings 10 £
Joseph Kellogg for money for Martin K. in procuring captives 75/-
Printing 23. 11. 11. House bought in Boston of Rt Singer in 1713
Thos. Tarbell attending Maj. Stoddard & Mr Williams to Canada 10 £
Jona. Burt & Jos. Clemson & others sent out as a scout — 35. 4. 8

Actual expense about 12000. 0. 0
Province Bills & Specie 25700 —
Outstanding Casco 1418. 16. 2
Province Bills 9000. —

Bills various 20447. 13. 7
Out. Ca 1418. 16.
Bills 9000. 0. 0
Bills for Casco 4069. 1. 2
£ 51052. 18. 7

422 Treasury 1716-17 — Allen

Tax passed May session 1716 — 11051.13.10

actual tax was 11051.14.10

1708				
11	Suffolk	16 Towns	3172.1.3	Added Dedham 1708 Medway & Needham but not here.
14	Essex	17 "	2561.18.4	~~Amesbury~~ Merrimac
2	Middlesex	22 "	2002.17.7	Weston & Lexington added
1	Hampshire	7 "	527.13.8	same as 1708
6	Plymouth	10 "	741.3.8	Plympton, Pembroke, Kingston, Hingham
8	Barnstable	8 "	657.19.1	Lost Rochester to P. and gained Truro
9	Bristol	11 "	991.3.5	Norton & Dighton added.
3	Dukes	3 "	131.4.-	same as
1	York	4 "	152.18.8	only killing down 1708. York, Kittery, Berwick 1716 4.
1	C. Nantucket	1	112.15.2	same
			11051.14.10	

Hamps. — Sp. 132.6.2. N.H. 117.12. Hadley 80. Hat. 63.10.6. West 55.17. Sut. 39.4 Enf. 39.4
Dunfield not in — all 527.13.8.

Boston 1881.14. — others as given before mostly

Excise for year ending June 1717. 1330.4.8 — Hampshire 65.12.6
Not — Co Treas Comm. Receiving & Hr — Province Bills — Impost 4000

Expenses —

mar. 2 138 { Garrison at Northfield com. by Jos. Kellogg, Sergt. July to June 1716-7 88.9.6
Do. do do do — 57.14.10 Some Eastern garrison keeping 3.

Thos. Baker & Company — March to Cowass April 27 to May 31.
Do Do expenses Do — 13.9.4 14.11.6

mar. 2 113 Rev. Thos. Cheney, preaching in Brookfield 1 year — 10£

16 Companies in Command to receive Gov. Shute cost Bost. 401-32 £
Province's Gov. House do 25£. & for Representation 11.3.0
Boston Lad allowance for Poor. Gov. Shute 8 yrs. Tailor 250.
Actual Expenses 8676.18.8 6 yrs 300. Council 492.5
Province Bill 3600. Treasurer 120£. Light house 400£
Outstanding Tax 5689.3.6 — 160 grown wolves 25£. Albany Garrison House 11.5.6.
about 51858 — 476 for Province arms 60.17.3

Province Bills 1703 to 1717. May — 201506.1.
mar. 2. 150 Current — 97300.6.8
Current in May and 1715 — 14175.4.3.
104205.14.4
5 percent — 5210.5.8
From 208th page Outstanding May 31. 1717 — 109416.2
May 1718. Same amount issued. no increase
Outstanding (deducting out 1 Sept.) 81016.13.4

1716.17 Credit.

Tax on Outstanding	4458.16.2		
Tax on Sessions	11051.14.10		
Bills	10222.10.10		
do do	4069.1.2		
Co. Treasurer & Committee	1854.1.0		
	5000.0.0		
Impost, Excise, tonnage &c	6872.4.11		
	51858.8.11		

1716.1717 Dr.

Actual expenses	9481.15.7
Bills	20503.14.10
Outstanding	5689.3.6
Bills on hand	2537.11.9
Do for Paper &c	13672.0.3
	51858.8.11

Treasury 1717–18 | p. 220

Tax paid May session 1717 — £ 1099.10.0 (called £ 11000

Hampshire
Springfield 146.6.0
Northampton 101.5.10
Hadley 72.17.6
Hatfield 35.13.9
Westfield 55.13.9
Suffield 35.12.10
Enfield 40.1.3
Deerfield 20.5.2
553.16.1

Boston 1610.18. Ipswich 405.3.4. Salem 364.14.0
Newbury 314.17.6 Charlestown 269.7.7. Marblehead 279.4.0
Dorchester 183.19.6. Scituate 174.5.2. Dartmouth 152.8.10
Nantucket 187.17.5. Barnstable 148.17.4. Andover 158.19.11
Lynn 141.16.2. Concord 155.2.0 Woburn 146.6.11
Bridgewater 140.16.0
the rest all over 140

Excess 1820. of what Hampshire 31.10.0 Wm Pynchon Con.
Impost 4967.15.8.

Debit

Expenses. Forts 700£. 212£. 287£. 310£
for 4 Garrisons in Eastern ports. Gov. salary 1200£. 5 Judges 400. 3 Sheriffs
Garrison at Northfield under Serg. Jos Kellogg. service from
Jan 11. 1716/17 to Jan 9. 1717/18 & for subsistence — 274.11.0
Joseph Severance — to cure his wound 21.2.0. "smart money.
158 Wolves 358£. 6 Gov 50£. Bounty 197.10 Hawad Pres 150. Treas.
Samuel Porter & 2 more. Running line between us & Con. 62.14.2
Wine to on his majesty's birth day May 28. 1717 — 13.6.4
681.3.2
Cost of 100.000£ bills 92 out Nov. 1716
Premium P on 2676 lbs hemp — 11.3.0. Expense 770£

Actual expenses about 10.405-10.11
Province Bills 22242 1.8
Outstanding Taxes 5404.4.
Province Bills 8618.18.2
47670-15.0

Credit 1717–18
Outst. Tax 5404.4.
Tax May 1717 10000.0
Bills 25367.9.2
Impost, Excess & 7000.4.
47670.15

Treasury 1718–19 | p. 221.
Tax May session 1718 — 8250.10:0 —

He p. Sp. 108.1.6. NH 74.17.4. Had 53.16.8. Hat. 41.2.9. West. 41.2.9. Suf 41.2.2
Enf 34.0.5. Deer 14.19.5
409.3.0 all.
Boston 1298. Ipswich 299.5. Salem 269.6.9. Newbury 232.12.5. Marblehead 206.

~~Expenses~~ 2260.8.10 — of what Hamp. 37.0.9 Wm Pynchon Con'r.
and more
Interest of Cons for letting out 100.000£ — 2453.1.4
of Hampshire 100£ 3.0. Impost 2000 & 31.00 £. Tonnage

Expenses
Garrison at Northfield under Serg. Kellogg to Jan 1718–19 for subsistence — 291.4.0
Clerk's house 70£. Doorkeeper 55£
110 wolves & 5 whelps 415.5.0 — 5710 lbs hemp at P pull 43.1.1
Commissioners of Northfield 40£

Actual expenses about 11521.5.10
Province Bills " 22794.18.5
Outstanding Taxes 5237.18.3
Bills of Credit 16583.16.8
54117.19.2

Credit 1718–19
Out. Taxes — 5404.4.3
Tax May 1718 8250.10.0
Bills 29103.18.7
Impost, Excess &c 8906.5.0
Interest on 100,000£ loan 2453.1.4
54117.19.2

Treasury. 1719–20 [p. 214]

Tax May session 1719 — 4010.10.6

Hampshire 211.11.10 } Sp. 50.2.9. N.H. 38.19.3. Hadley 22.19.0 - Hatfield 18.14.4. Westfd 19.18.3
Suffd 21.18.1. Enfield 22.7.2. Deerfield 10.13.0. Brookfd 4£ Sunderland 2£
Polls 11/8.

Boston 732 14.10 - Ipswich 114.7.6.3 - 106.8.1. Newbury 95.11.8
Charlestown 90.12.1 Marblehead 90.16.2. Salem 63.132. Barnstable 55.4.6
Dedham 54.8.0 Rehoboth 53.8.9. Nantucket 51.15.5. Concord 51.11.2
Dorchester 55.16.2.

These can allow 50£.

Excise - uncertain Hamp. Interest on 100.000£ - 3985.13.1 - Hamp 237.10.6
2100 - Impost 2300£.

Expenses

£
Northfield garrison under Sgt Jos. Kellogg 4 Jan 1719-20: 264.5.0
Gov. 1200£. 6 Judges 500£. Council 387.10 - Clerk 60£
97 wolves & 17 whelps. 383.10.0. Building at Harv. College 250£
John Stoddard & 2 men for surveying land between Con. & Merr. Rivers 132.21
Sam Keep's house burnt in Sp. - Province bills burnt allowed 11.10.0
6870 lbs hemp - premium 57.5.0.

		Credit 1719.20	
Actual expenses about	15700.0.0	Out Taxes	3237.18.3
Province Bills &c	29209.-	Tax May 1719	4010.10.6
Outstanding Taxes	1801.3.8	Bills	30895.19.10
	46710.-	Excise, Impost &c	4580.13.1
		Interest in 100.000	3985.13.1
			46710.15.9

Province Bills to 1720. May — 258506.1.8
Burnt — 178753.9.2
79752.11.10
3 On hand &c.
So that remains outstanding May 31. 1720 — 70171.9.2

1720–1721. Missing — outstanding May 1721 of Taxes 2777.14.9 -

Treasury 1721–2. [p. 274]

Tax June 1721 - called 6000 - was — 6603.19.10

Hampshire 309.179 } Sp. 75.4.1. N.H. 58.8.10½ Had 34.8.6. Hatf 28.16 West. 29.17.4
Suf. 32.17.1½ Enf 26.0.9. Deerf 15.19.6 Brookf 6£ Sunderland 3£
Polls 2/6

Boston 1099.2.3. Ipswich 171.11.3. Salem 159.12.1. Newbury 143.7.6
Marblehead 135.18.1. Charlestown 136.4.3. Sudbury 95.9.9 -

50000 bills of public credit - granted 1720-21.

Excise, 2000 - Hamp. Impost
Interest on 100 000£ - 2402.9.11 - of Hamp. 204.16.6
of Ebenezer Pomeroy. Sheriff of Hamp. 10£ for fine on Ebenezer Bridgman (at Sup. Court) | Mass. 3 260

Treasury

Expenses 1721-2

31 wolves & 5 whelps 129£

1 & 369½ lbs hemp — premium — 119. 14. 11

Mass 2. 194 Mass 9. 297 Samuel Ashley, guide to Commissrs to Albany last Oct. 60/

Deerfield p. 54 Capt Thos. Baker for undertaking to accompany his wife to Canada, to carry Gov's letters — 10:0.0

Mrs Christian Baker for reasons in her petition — 20.0.0

Printing 94. 2. 5. — £35. 5. 7

Actual expense £19390. 9. 7.

of the 50,000£ — 48.719 distributed — 5 towns not rec their portion 1281£

Province Bills 28970. 9. 10

Outstanding Taxes 2929. 3. 8

96847. 8. 8

Credits 1721. 22 —

Outstanding May 1721 — 2777. 14. 6

Tax May Session 1721. — 6003. 10. 5

Bills, Commrs — 208. 4. 17. 5

Lands sold &c — 1243. 3. 0

Bills for towns — 50000. 0. 0

Bills of Commrs &c — 8[illegible]

Imprest Exc &c — 56. 5. 3½

Interest on 60,000 — 2462. 4. 11

£96847. 8. 8

Treasury 1722-3 [page 215

Tax paid May session 1722 . 6232. 13. 11.

Hampshire 346. 7. 6 — Sp 75. 4. Nd 58. 9. Had 34. 8. 6. 1. — 28. 1. 6. West P. 29. 17. 6 — Sap. 42. 17. Exp 36. — Deer 26. — Brookf 10. Sunderland 64

Pills 246

Bost — 1080. Ipswich 171. 11. 3. Salem 154. 12. Newbury 143. 7 6. Marblehead 135. 18

Charlestown 100. Scituate 95. 9. 9. Taunton 100.

120£ for Land sold, 1000 acres between Oxford, Brookfield & Leicester

519. 18. for " " 3000 " beyond Mendon

Essex 193. — Hamp 51. 19. 3. Capt Samd Barnard Comr

" 770. Interest on 100 000£ — 4154. 0. 3. Hamp 100£

Expenses

Soldiers Eastward. — Eastward Expedition

Col. Sam Partridge & Co under his care from Aug 18 to Nov 26 1722

Westward 3[illegible]. 15. 3

Several companies served Westward — 3 or 4. same time or near it

Charge of Indians, the conducted to Deerfield 18. 5. 6.

Lt Gov. Kellogg attending delegates of 6 nations eastward — 22£

p. 216 Gloves for delegates for S. Partridge — 14. 9.

John Stoddard for conducting delegates — 27. 11

Colley Merrick Entertaining do — 2. 10

Sam Partridge Esq. — Dech. 75. 15. 0 — & 60/ paid Jacob Miller one express

Luke Hitchcock Esq. — 15. 4. 5 — John Higgins, riding express 12. 0. 0

Capt Samuel Barnard & company that served Westward

Mass 2. 236 July 26 to Nov 20. 1722 — 917. 4. 1

63 wolves & 14 whelps 266£ — 29326 lbs hemp premium 244. 7. 8

Actual expense 43705. 2. 8

Outstanding rates 2574. 7. 8

Province Bills &c 101514. 1. 1 — Increasing 50 000 again

147799. 5. 6

Credit 1722-23.

Outstanding Taxes — 2929. 3. 8

Tax May 1722. — 6232. 13. 11

Bills — 14963. 1[illegible]

Lands sold — 9[illegible]. 18. [illegible]

Interest on 100 000 — 4154. 0. 3

Imprest, Exc &c — 557. 16. 5

147799. 5. 6

Treasury

1723. 4 - mining —— Outstanding Taxes May 1724 - 3285.14.4
[much of expense on Mass. 2. p 196 to 200

1724—5 [Page 217]

Tax at May Session 1724 — 14300 £

Hampshire 734.16.6 } Sp 175.10.6 Nth. 136.7.8 Hadley 80.6.6. Hat. 65.0.2 West 69.13 —
Pdts 5/10 Suf 76.14.2. Enfield 60.15. Deer. 37.5.6. Brook. 23.6.8. Sund 9.6.8
Boston 2568.3.8. Ipswich 400.6.10. Salem 37.9.2. Newbury 334.10.10 —
Marblehead 322.0.0 Charlestown 317.17. — Sudbury 222. Barnstable 193.7.6
Portsmouth 190.8.0 Pembroke 187.1.6. Concord 180.8.6. Dorchester 195.7.2
Springfield next.

of Capt. Timo Dwight — of Hamp. for trees belonging to Province 46.3.6
For 300 acres of land near Oxford 78.3.11

10000 acres between Oxford, Brookfield & Leicester, now the place, 471 £
Excise 2348. — Hamp 46.14.0. Thos Minrick Com'r.
Interest on 100 000. 4335.15.4 — of Hamp. 150 £.
Impost 3600 £

Expenses
Eastward & Westward Soldiers.
Capt. Timo. Dwight & company, Westward Feb 7 1723-4 to Nov 30 1724
Others westward 1213.4.2
Rev Benj. Doolittle for preaching to Soldiers at Westfield 30 £
Dr Thos Hastings, Doctoring Soldiers —— 58.15.
John Hastings, assisting Dr Thos H. 32/.
11 Indian Scalps 1100. Indian prisoner 50 £ Capt Lovell
Noche Ashley, killing an Indian 100 £ others
David Melvil subsisting Mahquas & Squaws 29.9.3
Mass 2. 203.
Capt Timo Dwight, building the block house above
Sup 218 Northfield, called fort Dummer 300 £ See page 218.
Capt Thos Wells — muster roll at Northf. Deerf. Sunderland 252.17.4
Muster Roll of Lieut Jos. Gleason & Co. in a march to
Otter Creek —— 32.17.6
Scouting at Westfield —— 23.12.6
Subsisting Connecticut Soldiers (Mr John Ashley & Thos Wells) 442.3.3
Deerfield to Scout under Capt Jonath. Wells Aug 1723 to Jan 1723-4 59.6.8
Capt Joseph Kellogg's Co. Nov 20. 1723 to May 19 1724 294.10.9 Subsistence
Springfield Subsistence 20.19.2 Westfield do — 15.13.8
John Dickinson several accts 131.16.1
Capt John Ashley 5.12.0
John Stoddard Esq for Soldiers that went on alarm to Northfield
do do & Capt Eben Pomeroy to Albany 81 £ 20.17.0
do do to Albany &c 142.17.10. Capt Jos Kellogg to Albany 15 £
John Ashley Esq subsisting Mahquas 11.5.6
Capt Thos Wells, curing soldiers 7.9.6.

1724–5

Expenses continued

Capt Timo Dwight, for supplies for Maquas, via Dunstan 66/6

Wm Pynchon & 10 troopers guarding Judges to Springfield S. Court 72/6

Expenses 130.4.2 — 49 Wolves 196£

28088 lbs hemp premium 233.18.0. Stipends 81£

Premium on pieces of linen 43.5.0. Sick & wounded soldiers 209£

Scout at Hadley, wages & subsistence 10£

Friend prisoner at Westfield — Subsistence 21.17.0

Actual expenses about 60,000£

Outstanding taxes — 5674.8.4

Billing Credit ---

149675.

1725–6. not here — outstanding May 1726. £14046.8.3

1726–7 — Page 49.

Tax May session 1726. 20000£ Texas co/short.

Hampshire 1039.5.8 } S/s 249.19. N.H. 194.4.4. Had 114.7.[illegible]. Hat 93.5.8. West 99.3.8
Suf. 109.5.0 Esf. 86.11.2 Deer. 53.1.6 Brook 19.18.10. Sand 19.8.10
Polls 8/4 Northfield 0.0 Brimfield 0.0.

Boston 3657.1.8. Ipswich 563.4 Salem 428.6.4 Newbury 476.7.10
Marblehead 473.9.11. Charlestown 340.4.10.

Interest on 100000, 5897.15.11 — Hamp 408£. Impost 4800
Excise 650

Expenses
Eastward & Westward

Capt Timo Dwight & Company, Westward, June 1 to Nov 30 1726 327.10.3
Do Do & Hadley Scout per E. Porter Esq — 434.13.9

Lt Gov.'s voyage Eastward, & attendants, about Eastern Indians 87[illegible].
Do — salary 900£. Council 869.10. House of Reps 2296.13.
5 Judges 800£. Secretary extra 300£. Treasurer 33[illegible]. Agent 800£
President of H. Col. 3/4 of year 270£. Clerk of Reps. 100£
141 Wolves 564£ — 39882 lbs hemp premium 384.5.11
1 pc. linen & 38 pc Duck premium 143.[illegible]
18 Stipends including Simon Wright 40/. & Benj. Wright 60/.
Michael Lyman for Mr David Parsons 10£. Printers 96.10
Dining Lt Gov. & Council Election day 36.12.0. Poor of Boston 59.12
Chaplain of Council 10£ — Chaplain of House 10£

Real expenses about 30,000.
Outstanding taxes 11.407.5.10
Province Bills — 30.2
Standing out of the 50.000. 37.594.15.0
Province Bills on hand 34.7.16
143904

Continued on Mass. No 2. 232 page
No 2. 224 Sir E. Andros